GARNER-KEENE FAMILIES
of
NORTHERN NECK
VIRGINIA

GK

Gc
929.2
G186r
1137149

M. L.

GENEALOGY COLLECTION

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01240 1839

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2018

https://archive.org/details/garnerkeenefamil00ritc

GARNER-KEENE FAMILIES
OF NORTHERN NECK
VIRGINIA

GARNER-KEENE FAMILIES

of

NORTHERN NECK

VIRGINIA

GK

BY

RUTH RITCHIE

AND

SUDIE RUCKER WOOD

Copyright, 1952, by
Ruth Ritchie
Sudie Rucker Wood

Printed in the United States of America
JARMAN PRINTING COMPANY
CHARLOTTESVILLE, VA.

1137149

PREFACE

It is fitting that this book should reach completion in the year 1950 for this date marks the 300th anniversary of the arrival in Northumberland County, Virginia, of the young colonist, John Garner, and of Susanna Keene, the girl who was to become his wife, founders of the family with which this book is concerned. While this compilation by no means purports to attempt the impossible task of listing all the descendants of John and Susanna (Keene) Garner, it does give information on several thousand of them, as well as on other early descendants of Thomas and Mary Keene. Many still live in Virginia, some of them at practically the identical spots where their colonist ancestors first settled. Others are to be found in nearly every state of the Union, particularly in the Southern, Midwestern and Western States.

This book represents the work of many people, some of whose names are perhaps not even known. The authors have been laboring intermittently at the task over a period of many years and have been materially aided by the work of others. It would be impossible to list the names of all those who have contributed in some way to this compilation. However, we do wish to give personal mention to a very few to whom we feel we owe an especially heavy debt of gratitude. Mrs. Albert McFerrin Berry of Lamar, Arkansas, supplied most of the information on Parish Garner and his descendants (pages 90-108), while Mr. William Archer Garner of Roanoke, Virginia, contributed the line of James Garner (pages 52-63). Mrs. Riley Clark Richards of Pleasant Grove, Utah, devoted much time to making an unusually complete record of the descendants of Rebecca Garner (pages 123-149). Mr. Zelah R. Farmer of Washington, D. C., Mr. Herbert S. Garner of Maryville, Tennessee, and the late Miss Dora E. Burton of Gardena, California, contributed considerable data on John Fushee Garner and his descendants (pages 112-121). Mr. Jesse H. Garner of Cameron, Missouri, furnished most of the facts concerning the descendants of Jesse Garner (pages 48-52) and was helpful in many other instances too numerous to mention. Miss Inez Burns of Maryville, Tennessee, and

Mrs. Alice Epperly Cornett of Bluefield, West Virginia, supplied the data on Mary Garner and her descendants (pages 30-40). Miss Nancy Chappelear of Delaplane, Virginia, gave us from the papers of her father, the late Professor George Warren Chappelear, valuable data which led to contacts with all the above mentioned people and indeed even to contact between the authors themselves. Miss Hazel Key of Charlottesville, Virginia, did a prodigious amount of work—often under very trying conditions—in helping to excerpt records in various places in Virginia, North Carolina, Tennessee and Washington, D. C. Her work was excellent and invaluable. To these and to all others who have contributed in any way to the contents of the book, we wish to express our everlasting appreciation.

RUTH RITCHIE
Charlottesville, Virginia

SUDIE RUCKER WOOD
Richmond, Virginia

December 27, 1950

TABLE OF CONTENTS

		Page
PREFACE		vii
CHAPTER		
I	JOHN GARNER (1633 - 1702)	1
II	JOHN GARNER (—— - 1713)	7
III	HENRY GARNER (—— - 1745)	22
IV	VINCENT GARNER (—— - 1710)	41
V	THOMAS GARNER (—— - 1726)	65
VI	PARISH GARNER (—— - 1718/19)	176
VII	OTHER CHILDREN OF JOHN AND SUSANNA KEENE GARNER	184
VIII	THE KEENE FAMILY	187
INDEX		213

CHAPTER I

JOHN GARNER (1633-1702)

John Garner, founder of the family with which this book is chiefly concerned, came to the County of Northumberland in the Colony of Virginia about 1650, at the age of 17; for in that year Lewis Burwell was granted a tract of land in Northumberland for bringing 32 new colonists into the county, among them John Garner, Thomas Broughton, Samuel Moseley, Elizabeth Moseley and their daughter, Jane. (Va. L. Gr. B. 2, p. 250). This was two years after the county was established. Those who have done research on the Garner family feel certain that John Garner was of English origin, though whether he came directly from England, from another American colony, or even from another part of Virginia,[1] is not known. Following the beheading of Charles I in England in 1649 there was a great exodus to Virginia of Stuart sympathizers or Cavaliers, as they were called. John Garner may have come in from England on this wave of immigration.

John Garner was born about 1633 for in 1663 he made a deposition in which he stated that he was thirty years old. (North. R. B. 15, p. 102). According to H. Ragland Eubank,[2] John Garner settled west of Garner's Creek near the site of the present village of Lewisetta in 1660. This was near the mouth of the Coan River on a neck of land then called Cherry Point but today known as Cowart's Point. Across Garner's Creek on the east Cypress Farm, still extant today, was established in 1662 by Captain John Rogers and his wife, Ellen. John Garner married Susanna Keene, daughter of Thomas and Mary Keene of Northumberland County. Susanna was probably born on Kent Island in the Potomac River during the period (1634-1649) when it was in dispute between Virginia and Maryland. In 1649 it officially became a part of Maryland.

---

1. Robert Bennett Bean in *The Peopling of Virginia* (Chapman and Grimes, 1938), p. 74, says that a Garner was among the first settlers in Isle of Wight County, Va. in 1619. George Cabell Greer, *Virginia Immigrants, 1623-1666*, 1912, p. 124, lists Garners as being in the counties of Charles City, Henrico and New Norfolk by 1637.
2. H. Ragland Eubank, *Historic Northern Neck of Virginia* (Northern Neck Association, Colonial Beach, Va., 1934), p. 68.

This marriage is thought to have taken place about 1660, for in 1659 Susanna's stepfather and guardian, Thomas Broughton, gave her her share of her father's cattle, designating her by the name of Susanna Keene; (North. R. B. 15, p. 30) while her mother's will in 1662 mentioned her as the wife of John Garner and as having a daughter. (North. R. B. 15, p. 92)

July 15, 1657, Francis Roberts patented 500 acres of land "lying beyond Col. Speakes and the Doegs Island, south to the mouth of a creek above the said Speakes, easterly upon James Magregorys, westerly into the woods . . . to Mr. Jernews," due Roberts for transporting ten persons into the colony. (Va. L. Gr. B. 4, p. 114) February 20, 1658, Francis Roberts assigned to John Garner and Joseph Fielding a patent of 500 acres of land "lying beyond Col. Speke's land and Doege Island in the Potomac River," and promised to defend them against "claim or title of any except the Indians." (North. R. B. 1658-66, p. 10) June 20, 1663, "Joseph Fielding and John Garner, both of Northumberland County in Virginia, transfer and assign all our rights, titles and interest in the 500 acres of land" which had been transferred to them by Francis Roberts, to John Garner, Jr., son of John Garner, and to John Bailes, Jr., son of John Bailes deceased. (North. R. B. 15, p. 100) By March, 1667, Joseph Fielding had married "the relict and administratrix of John Bailes deceased." This land was located in what later became Stafford County. Apparently neither John Garner, Sr., nor John Garner, Jr., ever lived on it.

In October, 1659, William Hill was indebted to Joseph Fielding and John Garner in the sum of 350 pounds of tobacco. (North. O. B. 2, p. 232)

September 26, 1661, the inventory of William Little was returned by John Garner, Nicholas Owen, Abraham Joyce and Francis Simons. (North. O. B. 2, p. 67)

October 21, 1661. "Be it known to all men by these presents that I, William Hopkins do freely give unto John Garner half of my land at the Yocomico and to his heirs, it being 400 acres in all," and instructs John Garner "to seat the same by the First of March next, for seating of the same land I, William Hopkins do freely give unto John Garner the half of my land patent herein conveyed and witness my hand and seal." (North. R. B. 15, p. 66)

May 5, 1663, Henry Bradley was sworn as Constable of Northumberland County, "for ye north side of little

Werecomake, and John Garner for the Cherry Point Neck." (North. O. B. 2, p. 210)

June 6, 1663, John Garner and Francis Roberts were empanelled on a jury in a suit between Martin Cole and Peter Smith. (North. O. B. 2, p. 279)

December 20, 1664, a certificate was granted to John Garner for 250 acres of land for the importation of five persons into the colony. (North. O. B. 2, p. 411)

May 5, 1665, John Garner was mentioned as guardian to Thomas Keene (his wife's brother), "the orphan of Thomas Keene deceased." (North. O. B. 2, p. 414)

October 13, 1665, William Thompson named John Garner one of the executors of his estate. (North. R. B. 15, p. 175)

April 4, 1667, Ralph Stevens of Northumberland County, planter, sold a tract of land to John Garner. (North. R. B. 16, p. 19)

In May, 1667, John Garner appointed Henry Moseley his attorney in Northumberland. (North. R. B. 16, p. 24)

October 1, 1667, the Association of Northumberland, Westmoreland and Stafford ordered that a house for the workmen be built near the place for the Fort on Yeocomico River. The dimensions specified were "40 feet long, 9 feet pitch and 20 feet wide . . . said house to be built by Jno Garner and other assistants whom he shall select."[3]

October 24, 1667, Elizabeth Moseley appointed "my beloved friend John Garner" her lawful attorney to acknowledge a sale of land to Thomas Watson. (North. R. B. 16, p. 33)

November 20, 1668, John Garner was owed 982 pounds of tobacco by James Robinson. (North. O. B. 3, p. 48)

About 1672 John Garner moved a few miles farther up the Northern Neck to Westmoreland County near the present village of Kinsale.

In October, 1672, Nicholas Jenkins and wife, Ann, deeded 100 acres of land on Yeocomico River, which had been purchased of Samuel Earle in 1669, to John Garner and Robert Middleton. (West. B. 1665-77, p. 156)

February 25, 1673, Robert Jeffries, age 35, deposed that "on the 15th of July last" he was with John Garner and Robert Middleton when they bought land in Westmoreland County. (West. B. 1665-77, p. 177)

April 15, 1674, John Garner was on a coroner's jury

3. *William and Mary College Quarterly*, 1st series, Vol. IX, p. 238.

in Westmoreland County. (West. B. 1665-77)

"William Rogers and wife Amy are indebted to Robert Middleton and John Garner to the extent of 6,000 lbs. of tobacco, which they acknowledged 28 August, 1674, for land sold by Richard Jenkins deceased, as per bill of sale, which sale was not acknowledged by said Jenkins before his death." (West. B. 1665-77, p. 212)

In January, 1692, John Markes was declared indebted unto John Garner in the sum of 5000 pounds of tobacco, "which is to be paid, provided the said Garner gives good security to this court and his wife shall disclaim her right to her third of a seat of land sold by the said Garner to the said Markes." Securities were John Garner, William Shores, Abraham Joyce. (North. O. B. 3, p. 198)

January 15, 1694/95, John Jenkins of Cople Parish sold to John and Vincent Gardner of same parish and county 100 acres of land in Horne Point on Yeocomico River. (West. D. & W. B. 2, p. 24)

July 21, 1697, Joseph Gamble of King and Queen County sold to John Garner his land in Westmoreland County. (West. D. & W. B. 2, p. 126)

As will be noted from his will, John Garner gave to his son, Vincent, his land near Kinsale and that on Horn Point. Northwest of these lands he owned 800 acres which he gave to his sons, John and Henry. Upon some of this land, between the present villages of Hague and Kinsale, one of a later generation of Garners in the 1700's built "China Hall," which is still standing today. It was later acquired by Judge John Campbell who changed its name to "Kirnan."[4]

John Garner died early in 1702, for his will (West. D. & W. B. 3, p. 153 *et seq.*) was dated January 22, 1702, proved May 26, 1702, and recorded January 1, 1703. It reads as follows:

> In the name of God, Amen! I, John Garner being sick and weak of body, but of perfect memory and understanding do give and bequeath my Soul unto God that gave it, and my body to be decently interred. As to my worldly Estate, I give and bequeath as followeth; *Item*—I do give and bequeath unto my well beloved son John Garner and to his heirs forever one moiety of eight hundred and odd acres of land, also I give unto my well beloved son Henry Garner and to his heirs forever the other moiety of the aforesaid eight hundred and odd acres of land to be equally divided between my said sons John and Henry Garner the said eight hundred and odd acres of land being the land my said sons John and Henry Garner are now seated upon.

4. Eubank, *op. cit.*, p. 62.

Item—I give and bequeath unto my well beloved son Henry Garner my chest together with my wearing apparel. *Item*—I give and bequeath unto my well beloved son Vincent Garner and his heirs forever the whole plantation and land I now live on together with the lands adjoining. Also I give unto my said son Vincent and to his heirs a parcel of land lying in horn point. *Item*—I give and bequeath unto my said son Vincent Garner my long gun and my hanger and a yoke of oxen. Also my will is that my said son Vincent Garner hath the one half of what is got of the money of the sloop which is called the Outcry. *Item*—I do will and appoint and order my said son Vincent Garner, his heirs, Exors and Amrs to pay unto my son Thomas Garner his heirs or assigns the sum of two thousand pounds of good tobacco in cask. I do will and appoint my said son Vincent Garner his heirs or assigns to pay unto my son Parish Garner his heirs or assigns the sum of two thousand pounds of good tobacco in cask. *Item*—I do will and appoint my said son Vincent Garner his heirs or assigns to pay unto my son Benjamin Garner his heirs or assigns the sum of two thousands pounds of good tobacco in cask, to be paid unto my said son Benjamin Garner when he shall be one and twenty years old. *Item*—I will and appoint my said son Vincent Garner his heirs or assigns to pay unto my son James Garner his heirs or assigns the sum of two thousand pounds of good tobacco in cask to be paid unto my son James Garner when he shall come to the age of one and twenty. *Item*—I give and bequeath unto my well beloved daughters Mary Susan and Martha each of them a thomb ring and also my will is that my well beloved wife to see them paid. *Item*—I give and bequeath unto my well beloved wife Susan all the rest of my Estate as Goods and Chattels moveables and unmoveables and do make my said loving wife Susan the sole Executor of this my last will and testament, willing all my due debts to be paid, revoking all other wills and testimonies, this my last will and testament, also my will is that my well beloved wife Susan her heirs or Executors pay the one half of the tobacco which is given to my said sons being four thousand, the 22nd day of Jan: 1702.

JOHN GARNER (Seal)

Signed, sealed in the presence of us: William Gardner
Jno. Williams
Wm. Moore

Westmoreland Co. At a Court held for the said county the 26th day of May. The last will and testament of John Garner, dec'd, the within subscriber was proved by the oath of Wm. Gardner, and a probate thereof granted to Susan Gardner, Executrix, therein named.

Test. I. A. Westcomb C. C. Com. Rd.

Recordity. Prime Die Jany. 1703

Susanna Garner survived her husband by about 14 years. She left no will but the records show her estate was inventoried March 28, 1716 by James Carr, James Thomas and William Garner. (West. D. & W. B. 4, p. 560) On May 30, 1716 her son, Benjamin, stated that his mother's clothes had not been appraised but had been divided among

her daughters at the time of her funeral. (West. D. & W. B. 5, p. 57)

John and Susanna (Keene) Garner had *issue:* (1) John[2] Garner; (2) Henry[2] Garner; (3) Vincent[2] Garner; (4) Thomas[2] Garner; (5) Parish[2] Garner; (6) Benjamin[2] Garner; (7) James[2] Garner; (8) Mary[2] Garner; (9) Susan[2] Garner; (10) Martha[2] Garner.

CHAPTER II

JOHN GARNER (—— - 1713)

John[2] Garner, son of John[1] Garner and his wife, Susanna, is first mentioned in the records of Northumberland County on June 20, 1663 as follows: "John Garner, the sonne of John Garner of Cherry Point neck in the County of Northumberland the mark of cattle and hogs is cropt & slitt on the left ears a talon out of the upper side of the said ears and right ears overkeeled." (North. R. B. 15, p. 101) On the same day Joseph Fielding and John Garner assigned their rights in 500 acres of land to John Garner Jr., son of John Garner, and to John Bailes, Jr., son of John Bailes deceased. (North. R. B. 15, p. 100) February 14, 1667, Thomas Watson assigned 200 acres of land to John Garner Jr.[1] (North. R. B. 16, p. 33)

Nothing further is found recorded about John[2] Garner until 1687/8 when on February 29th we find the following: "John Garner Jr., Whereas Thomas Saunders, an orphan was remitted to the care of Joshua Bayles, who is since deceased, the said Gardner jr. is appointed by the court to have the care and tutelage of the said orphan, promising to teach him the trade of house carpenter, joiner as much as in him lies, or the orphan be capable, John Garner the younger." (West. B. 1675/6-1688/9)

January 23, 1697 one acre of land was laid out for John Garner Jr. for a mill on a dam supposed to be in the possession of John Garner, Sr., or Alice Achew. (West. D. & W. B. 2, p. 131)

In 1698 there was an indenture between John Trammell of Lower Machotick in Westmoreland County and John Garner the younger for an exchange of land, Garner to exchange 300 acres on the Potomac Creek in Stafford County for a plantation on lower Machotick Creek in Westmoreland County. (West. D. & W. B. 2, p. 177)

---

1. Since this John Garner would have been a small child in 1663-67, the three records in this paragraph have led some people to the belief that he was the third rather than the second John Garner in Northumberland and that these records concern the one discussed in Chapter I. However, this would appear to be disproved by the fact that John Garner who died in 1713 willed to two of his children tracts of land answering the description of those listed here, whereas they are not mentioned at all in the will of John Garner who died in 1702. The explanation may be that the lands and livestock mentioned in these records were gifts to the firstborn son of the first John Garner.

June 4, 1700, John Garner Jr. patented 200 acres of land in Westmoreland County at Crimes Springs. (Va. L. Gr. B. 2, p. 317)

September 12, 1701, John Gardner Jr. was one of the appraisers of the estate of William Paine.

February 29, 1703, Samuel Brock gave John Garner of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, power of attorney for Mr. Hubert Vinckestein of Kings Lynn in the Kingdom of England, in connection with the administration of the estate of Capt. William Clark. (West. D. & W. B. 3, p. 266)

August 28, 1705, John Hindmer and Frances Stoakes sold to John Garner for 7,000 lbs. of tobacco 240 acres of land formerly granted to Thomas Martin. (West. D. & W. B. 3, p. 366)

December 21, 1705, Mathew Keene of Stafford County made a deed of gift which read in part as follows: "For natural affection and kind love that I bear my well beloved sister Susan Garner of Westmoreland County . . . unto John and Henry Garner of the said county one tract of land in Westmoreland containing 875 acres bounding upon the back line of John Shepherd which was patented in 1661. That is to say, 475 acres of the above to the said John Garner and 400 acres to Henry Garner my kinsmen." Witnesses were James Withers and Thomas Garner. This deed was executed March 27, 1706. (West. D. & W. B. 3, p. 397)

February 11, 1707 John Garner patented 250 acres of land in Westmoreland adjoining Thomas Rout and Robert Nichols. (Va. L. Gr. B. 3)

November 25, 1707, John Garner patented 36 acres of land on the north side of Broad Creek on the line of Meeks Newman. (Va. L. Gr. B. 3)

There is a letter among the Westmoreland records giving power of attorney to John Garner as follows: "Uriell, Jno, Lettr Atty. to Garner Aug. 23, 1707—John Uriell of Parish of Cockermouth in the Kingdom of England do make ordain and constitute and in my place and stead put my trusty and well beloved friend John Garner of the parish of Cople and County of Westmoreland to be my true and lawfull attorney for me and in my name and on my account to ask demand, receive and recover of and from all manner of persons whatsoever all such debts and sums of money etc. due me. John Uriell." (West. D. & W. B. 4, p. 128)

January 6, 1709, John Garner patented 180 acres of land lying in the forest of Nominy upon a branch of the

Rappahannock River in Westmoreland County near Col. William Pearce deceased, and Edward Ransdell. (Va. L. Gr. B. 3, p. 237)

July 14, 1709, John Garner patented 390 acres in the forest of Yeocomico and lower Machoteque, adjoining Hon. Richard Lee, at the head of Nominy River, near Henry Duncan, Vincent Cox, deceased, Thomas Martin, Thomas Waddey, Robert and John Williams. (Va. L. Gr. B. 3, p. 237)

In 1710, John Garner deeded 50 acres of land to his son, John, "Being one-half part of 100 acres devised and bequeathed unto my wife Jane, the daughter of Abraham Joyce, deceased, by her Father. This land was surveyed in 1708 at which time there was 17 acres surplus which was given to Jane Garner my wife, land in Westmoreland adjoining Thomas Miller." (West. D. & W. B. 4, p. 99)

August 16, 1712, Hannah Wright, widow of John Wright, of Cople Parish, gave power of attorney to John Garner of Westmoreland County. (West. D. & W. B. 5, p. 76)

John[2] Garner died early in 1713. His will (West. D. & W. B. 5, p. 141), as given below, was dated February 3, 1712 and proved March 25, 1713:

> In the name of God Amen the 3rd of February 1712 I John Garner being sick and weak in body but of sound and perfect memory praise be given to God for the same, and knowing the uncertainty of this life on earth and being desirous to settle things in order doe make this my last will & Testament in manner and form following that is to say first and principally I commend my soule to Almighty God my Creator assuredly believing that I shall receive full pardon and free remission of all my sins and be saved by the precious death & meritts of my blessed Saviour and redeemer Christ Jesus and my body to the earth from whence it was taken to be buryed in such decent & Christian manner as my Exts hereafter named shall be thought meet and convenient and as touch such worldly estate as the Lord in mercy hath lent me my will and meaning is the same shall be employed and bestowed as hereafter by this my will is expressed and first I doe revoke renounce frustrate and make void all wills by me formerly made and declare and appoint this my last will and Testament. *Item*—I give my land in Northumberland County to my son William Garner and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten or to be begotten and if my said son Wm be without such issue that then the said lands to be divided between my sons Abraham Garner, John Garner, Joseph Garner, Jeremiah Garner and if they die without issue then to my right heir forever. *Item*—I give to my son Abraham Garner all my land in Ragged point also one hundred acres of land in horn point unto my said son Abraham and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten or to be begotten and if my said son Abraham die without such issue then the said lands to be equally divided between my sons aforesaid. *Item*—I give unto my son John Garner the plantations where Thomas Marchant & John Kearsey now live upon with three hundred

acres of land thereunto adjoyning to him and his heires lawfully begotten or to be begotten, and if my said son John die without such issue then the said land to be divided between my sons aforesd and likewise I give and bequeath my old mill upon Blices Run unto my said son John Garner and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten or to be begotten and if the said son John die without such issue the said mill to be valued by three different men and then my son Abraham to take her and to pay the value proportionable to the aforesaid brothers. *Item*—I give unto my son Joseph Garner two hundred acres of land beginning where the land given to my son John leaveth supposeing to be part of the land I lately took up. *Item*—I give unto my son Jeremiah Garner all my plantation I now live on being my part of land of a tract was given between I & my brother Henry Garner being part land belonging to Willm Tommas patent and if my sd son Jeremiah die without issue then to be disposed as the other my sons before mentioned. *Item*—I give unto my daughter Jane Joyce Self all that parcell land where Richard Organ lived being bought by me of Thomas Watson and alsoe I give unto my daughter Jane Joyce a parcell of land joyning to the land of Middletons & upon Mr. Saml Rusts mill branches and also I give unto my daughter Jane Joyce a parcell of land being Sixty & six acres where Susanna Moon now liveth and if my daughter Jane Joyce die without issue then to be disposed of as the other before mentioned. *Item*—I give unto my daughter Susanna Garner all the remaining part of my young land binding upon Col. Richard Lee esq. Robert Smith John Jenkins Waddie Cox & Selfes & John Williams land and if my daughter Susanna die without issue then to be divided between & disposed of as the other before mentioned. *Item*—I give and bequeath unto my son William Garner five hundred acres land lying in Stafford County upon Ocoquan due by pattent to John Garner & Joseph Fielding to him and his heires forever. *Item*—I give unto my son Abraham Garner one hundred & eighty acres or thereabout lying in the forrest of Nominy by the land of Edward Ramsies and Jacob Remy, to him & his heirs for ever also my will is that the legacy due from Jane Joyce or Steadam grandmother to Abraham Garner & Jane Joyce Self being forty pounds Sterl. or goods according to Inventory the Inventory being now in the house. My will and desire is that all my personal estate that is not already bequeathed of what nature or kind soever be divided into tenn parts one thereof I give to my loving wife and lastly I nominate & appoint my son Willm Garner Executr of this my last will & Testament.

In Witness my hand and seale

JOHN GARNER (Seal)

Test.: Benjn Garner Samll Earle Henry Garner

Item—I give & bequeath unto my well beloved wife the negroe woman calld Cate to be hers dureing the time of her widdowhood and if my beloved wife should mary then the aforesaid negroe should fall unto my well beloved son William Garner as witness my hand & Seale Feb. 14th 1712.

JOHN GARNER (Seal)

Test.: Benjn Garner
Henry Garner

At a court held for the said county the 25th day of March

1713 the last will and testament of John Garner, dec'd., together with the codicil thereto annexed, were presented unto Court by William Garner, Executor, in the will named who made oath thereto and both being proved by the oaths of Benjamin Garner and Henry Garner, witnesses thereto are admitted to record, and upon motion of the said William Garner and performing what is usually in such cases certificate is granted for obtaining a probate thereof in due form.
Test.: Thos. Sorrell D. C. C.
Recordate Quarto die April 1713 pr. Eundm Clum."

William Garner returned an inventory of his father's estate on May 29, 1713. It was inventoried by Samuel Rust, William Gardner, Samuel Earle and James Coleman. (West. D. & W. B. 5, p. 162)

John[2] Garner married Jane Joyce, daughter of Abraham Joyce[2]. John and Jane (Joyce) Garner had *issue:* (1) William[3] Garner; (2) Abraham[3] Garner; (3) John[3] Garner; (4) Joseph[3] Garner; (5) Jeremiah[3] Garner; (6) Jane Joyce[3] Garner; (7) Susanna[3] Garner.

William Garner (1680-1751)

1. William[3] Garner (Jno.[2] Jno.[1]) is thought to have spent part of his early manhood in Stafford County. A William Garner made a deposition in that county in 1700, in which he said he was about twenty years old, which would place his birth at about 1680. He was a witness to the will of his grandfather, John[1] Garner, in 1702 and the executor of the will of his father, John[2] Garner, in 1713. His father left him his land in Stafford County which had

2. The following items are found in the records of Northumberland County concerning Abraham Joyce: Oct. 10, 1659, "It is ordered by the court that Mr. Hugh Lee shall make his personal appearance in court on Thursday the first of December to answer the complaint of Abraham Joyce on the behalf of the orphans of Giles Bashawe, before Col. John Trussell and Capt. John Rogers." (North. O. B. 2, p. 232) Oct. 10, 1659, "Abraham Joyce is authorized to take William Bashawe into his guardianship out of the guardianship of James Hawley." (North. O. B. 2, p. 233) July 21, 1660, Abraham Joyce "who had intermarried with one of the orphans of Giles Bashawe deceased," claimed that Mr. Hugh Lee had promised a sum of tobacco to the orphans of said Bashawe. (North. O. B. 2, p. 129) "Abraham Joyce deposed that between 14 and 15 years ago he surveyed a piece of land for a Glebe, beginning at the head of Claytons Creek, Joseph Dodson being surveyor, 200 acres of land, 23 August 1667." (North. R. B. 16, p. 58) "It is ordered that Mr. Nicholas Owen and Abraham Joyce appraise the estate of Mathew Wak, deceased 10th March 1668." (North. O. B. 3, p. 30) "Abraham Joyce, Dominick Rice, Wm. Keyne and Wm. Jollands are appointed to appraise the estate of Robert Hitchcock, 28th of February 1673." (North. O. B. 2, p. 194)

been patented in 1658 by Francis Roberts and assigned later to Joseph Fielding and John[1] Garner. In 1663 John[1] Garner assigned his share to his son John[2] Garner. William also received from his father land in Northumberland County and lived there in later years.

August 3, 1722, Daniel McCarty was granted judgment of 10 shillings against William Garner for "making a fence across the road that leads from Yeocomico Church to Garner's Mill." (West. D. & W. B. 7, p. 144) October 27, 1724, John Smith sold land on Blycos Swamp in Westmoreland County to William Garner Sr. for 6000 pounds of tobacco. Witnesses were John Garner, Thomas Garner and Ann Smith, wife of John. (West. D. & W. B. 8, p. 85) In a suit between Thomas Lee and William Pierce, extober 8, 1750, Samuel brought suit against William Garner, executor of John Garner, deceased, George Turberville was appointed to collect the papers in the suit. (North. O. B. 6, p. 27)

July 16, 1748, William Garner deeded to his son, Francis Garner, for 50 pounds current money, 80 acres in Northumberland County. (North. R. B. 23, p. 134) On the same day he also deeded to his son, Samuel Garner, for 50 pounds of current money, 80 acres in the same county. These deeds were signed by William Garner and Emmy Garner, his wife. August 8, 1748, William and Emmy Garner sold land to Samuel Garner. (North. R. B. 23, p. 137) October 8, 1750, Samuel brought suit against William Garner, the executor of John Garner. The court decided that 297 pounds of tobacco was due Samuel Garner, son and heir of Jeremiah Garner, to be paid by William Garner, "executor of the estate of John Garner, the elder, deceased." (North. R. B.) November 23, 1750, William Garner of Mattapony Neck, St. Stephens Parish, made a deed of gift to his children as follows: Jeremiah, Parish, Joseph, Jean Joice, Susanna Emmy (the youngest). To William Garner he gave the rest of his estate including slaves and other property. This deed was proved August 13, 1764. Witnesses were Francis Garner and Samuel Garner (North. R. B.)

William[3] Garner died in 1751 as his estate was appraised on August 29th and a report of the division of the estate was made on October 15th of that year by John West, Pemberton Claughton and John Turner. Francis Garner, his son, was the administrator. (North. R. B. 1751-53, p. 33) William and Emmy Garner had *issue:* (1) Francis[4] Garner; (2) Samuel[4] Garner; (3) William[4] Garner; (4) Jeremiah[4] Garner; (5) Parish[4] Garner; (6) Jos-

eph[4] Garner; (7) Jean (or Jane) Joyce[4] Garner; (8) Susanna Emmy[4] Garner.

1. Francis[4] Garner (Wm.[3] Jno.[2] Jno.[1]) married Eleanor ————. On August 14, 1764, Francis Garner and Eleanor, his wife, sold to Allen L. Shivvrell 80 acres in Northumberland County, "a parcell of land purchased by John Garner from James Jones," which he gave to William, William sold to Knott, Knott sold to Francis—bordering land of Samuel and William Garner in Mattapony Neck, Munday's Point. Samuel Garner was a witness. (North. R. B. 1764-76) October 27, 1764, Francis Garner "now of Northumberland County" sold to Stephen Hall for 35 pounds lawful money of Virginia a negro slave named Samuel, age about 18. (North. R. B. 1764-76, p. 541) Francis[4] Garner is believed to be the one who died in Carteret County, North Carolina in 1771. His will made in 1769 and recorded in 1771 mentions heirs Jeremiah and Eleanor, relationship not given. (Will Book, Carteret Co., N. C.)

2. Samuel[4] Garner (Wm.[3] Jno.[2] Jno.[1]) married Jean or Jane ————. August 11, 1764, Samuel Garner and his wife, Jean, of Stephens Parish sold to Pemberton Claughton land in Mattapony Neck, part of a tract purchased by John Garner from James Jones, which John Garner gave in his will to his son William, William sold to Richard Knott, Knott sold to Samuel Garner, bounded on one side by land of Francis Garner. Francis Garner was a witness. (North. R. B. 1764-76) Samuel[4] Garner is believed to be the one who made his will in 1765 in Carteret County, North Carolina and died there in 1794. (Will Book, Carteret Co., N. C.) His will mentioned his wife, Janie, and children, but did not give their names. However, the Parish Register of St. Stephens, Northumberland County, shows that Samuel and Jean Garner had two children: Hannah[5] and Elinor[5], twin daughters born June 11, 1755.

3. William[4] Garner (Wm.[3] Jno.[2] Jno.[1]) married Margaret ————. In October, 1751, it was ordered that an estate be laid off for Margaret Garner, widow of William Garner, she to receive one third of her husband's land and negroes and a child's part of the rest. (North. O. B. 1751-53, p. 61) In 1770 we find their son, John[5] Garner of Carteret County, North Carolina, selling a tract of land in Northumberland, which he had inherited from his father and which had once belonged to his great grandfather, John[2] Garner. This indenture, dated June 5, 1770, reads in part as follows:

> John Garner of Carteret Co., Province of North Carolina and Wm. Lewis of St. Stephens Parish . . . for 60 lbs. current money of Virginia paid by said Wm. Lewis grants tract of land in Mundays Neck . . . 101 acres of land, except the dower right of Margaret Self—now the wife of James Self and late the widow and relict of Wm. Garner Jun., father of the said John Garner, it being the land whereon Wm. Garner lived, which is part of parcel of 341 acres purchased by John Garner of James Jones and given to son William Garner and conveyed to Richard Knott, and afterwards purchased of Richard Knott by said William Garner, Junr, father of said John Garner of first party . . . the said William Garner Junr dying intestate the said lands and appurtenances became the inheritance of the said John Garner as his eldest son and heir at law to plantation where Francis Garner lived—to plantation where Saml Garner lived. (North. R. B. 1764-76)

John[5] Garner died in Carteret County, North Carolina in 1798. His will, made in 1794, mentioned his wife, Lucy, and children not named. (Will Book, Carteret Co., N. C.)

4. Jeremiah[4] Garner (Wm.[3] Jno.[2] Jno.[1]) married Dorcas ————. They are known to have had one son:

1. Spencer[5] Garner, born April 4, 1770 in Northumberland County and died in 1823. March 6, 1798, he married in Westmoreland County, Alice Bailey Washington, with George Washington acting as security. (West. Mar. Rec.) Spencer Garner and his wife, Alice, had a son, George Washington[6] Garner, born before 1800, died in 1834 in Westmoreland County.

Jeremiah[4] and Dorcas Garner are also thought to have had a daughter:

2. Dorcas[5] Garner, married June 15, 1799, Westmoreland County, Henry Beale, with Solomon Redmond, security. (West. Mar. Rec.)

Joseph Garner (——- 1776)

5. Joseph[4] Garner (Wm.[3] Jno.[2] Jno[1]) married Catherine ————, who preceded him in death. July 31, 1758, Abraham[4] Garner (Abr.[3] Jno.[2] Jno.[1]) rented 80 acres of land in Ragged Point Neck, Westmoreland County, "at head of cove at my landing and from thence extending down said cove to point formerly called Bradley's Point" to Joseph Garner, his wife, Catherine, and son, Nathaniel. According to his will (West. D. & W. B. 16, p. 68), dated August 25, 1775, and recorded September 24, 1776, Joseph[4] Garner had *issue:*

1. Joseph[5] Garner.

2. Benjamin[5] Garner.
3. Nathaniel[5] Garner—thought to have died in Richmond County in 1796.
4. Another son who died before 1776 and left a son, Gawin[6] Garner and possibly also Thomas[6] Garner (mentioned as grandsons).
5. Catherine[5] Garner, married ———— Courtney.
6. Mary[5] Garner, married ———— Jeffries.
7. Keziah[5] Garner, married Leonard Courtney, son of Mary Courtney. He died in 1780. *Issue:* (1) James[6] Courtney; (2) Leonard[6] Courtney; (3) William[6] Courtney; (4) George[6] Courtney; (5) Peggy[6] Courtney; (6) Sally[6] Courtney (married ———— Turner); (7) Mary[6] Courtney.
8. Daughter who married William Barecroft, died before 1776, leaving a daughter, Elizabeth[6] Barecroft. William Barecroft's will in 1784 mentioned his daughter Elizabeth's legacy from her grandfather, Joseph Garner. (North. R. B. 1782-85, p. 175)

Executors of the will were Joseph Garner and William Barecroft. Witnesses were William Barecroft, Nathaniel Garner, Joseph Garner, Jr. and Benjamin Garner.

Abraham Garner (—— - 1733)

2. Abraham[3] Garner (Jno.[2] Jno.[1]) died in 1733 for an inventory of his estate was made in that year. May 28, 1735, the following was admitted to record in Cople Parish, Westmoreland County:

> We agree that John Garner grandfather of the pltf. in his life time and at the time of his death was seized in fee of the premes in question and before his death made his last will and testament in writing bearing the date the 4th of Jan. MDCC16 in the words (read will) we agree that the land in Ragged Point in the said will mentioned to be devised to Abraham Garner son of the said Testator is the premise in question and that the said Abraham after the death of the said Testator entered into the premise in question and that was thereof seized and being seized made a lease of the said premises unto Osmond Crabb, Father of the defendant bearing the 16th day of November 1719 hereunto annexed and that Osmond Crabb after making the said Lease entred into the said premises and was thereof possessed We agree that the said Abraham Garner is dead and that the person of the pltf is his eldest son & heir at law that Osmond Crabb is dead and the Defendt. is his Extr. If the law be for the pltf. we agree that judgment be entered for him and one shilling damage if not that judgment be entered for the defendant.

The plaintiff above (name not given in the document)

is believed to have been Abraham[4] Garner (Abr.[3] Jno.[2] Jno.[1]). May 1, 1751, Abraham[4] Garner rented a tract of land in Ragged Point Neck on the Potomac River for 500 pounds of tobacco yearly to Vincent Garner and his wife, Elizabeth, "both of Westmoreland County." (West. D. & W. B. 11, p. 391) In 1756 he entered into a land dispute with Robert Carter. June 16, 1757, he rented 80 acres of land in Ragged Point Neck to John Brown, (West. D. & W. B. 13, p. 93) and on November 30, 1758, he rented land in the same section to William Goff. July 31, 1758, he rented 80 acres in Ragged Point Neck "at head of cove at my landing and from thence extending down said cove to point formerly called Bradley's Point" to Joseph[4] Garner (Wm.[3] Jno.[2] Jno.[1]), his wife, Catherine, and son, Nathaniel. Abraham[4] Garner died in 1761. His will (West. D. & W. B. 14, p. 149), dated February 21, 1761, and recorded June 30, 1761, mentions the following children: (1) Frances[5] Garner (daughter of Sarah Garner); (2) Lettice[5] Garner; (3) Martha[5] Garner; (4) Rachel[5] Garner. "Richard Garner's daughters of Sarah" are also mentioned. The last item of the will reads as follows: "I order my executors herein after named to carry on, and defend my suits with Robert Carter esqr which expense is to be borne out of my estate. Lastly I constitute and appoint my friends Richard Lee esquire, Willoughby Newton, and Bradley Garner to be exectuors of this my last will and testament." Abraham[4] Garner is believed to have married first Sarah ————, possibly the daughter of Bradley[3] Garner (Hen.[2] Jno.[1]).

John Garner

3. John[3] Garner (Jno.[2] Jno.[1]) married Lettice ————. He may have married second, Elizabeth Jeffress, daughter of Edmund Jeffress, who in his will (West. D. & W. B. 8, No. 2, p. 101), dated May 25, 1736, left "my daughter Elizabeth Garner equal share of mill leased of J. Garner." The father of John[3] Garner left him the plantations where Thomas Marchant and John Kearsey were then living—300 acres—and his mill on Blice's Run. In 1719 he was granted 230 acres in Westmoreland. August 29, 1721, for "2500 pounds of lawful tobacco in cask" he leased to William Teynan 167 acres, 1 rod, 33 perches of land, "being formerly granted unto the said John Garner by the proprietors of the Northern Neck." (West. D. & W. B. 7, p. 116) August 30, 1721, he leased 240 acres near Garner's mill, adjoining Thomas Beale, Stephen Self, Jr. and Henry Garner

to William Teynan for 10,000 pounds of tobacco. In both these deeds "Lettice wife of the said John personally relinquished her right of dower and thirds to the land therein leased."

> Indenture between Samuel Rust, acting Executor of Daniel Tebbs, deceased, Daniel Tebbs the eldest son of Daniel Tebbs Deceased, and Abraham Garner eldest son and heir of John Garner deceased, all of Cople Parish Westmoreland County of the first part; and Benjamin Garner of the same parish and county. Daniel Tebbs deceased made an agreement to exchange a piece of land in Prince William Co. with John Garner for a piece of land in Westmoreland Co. Daniel Tebbs died before the land was conveyed, land on the south side of Broad Run, 200 acres, 180 acres of this was given by said John Garner to his son John Garner who died without issue and the same became vested in Abraham Garner 5 Sept. 1771. (Pr. Wm. D. B. R., p. 359)

The above record seems to indicate that John^{3} Garner had two sons: (1) Abraham^{4} Garner; (2) John^{4} Garner; also he may have had (3) William^{4} Garner, whose birth on February 3, 1718 was recorded in St. Stephens Parish Register, Northumberland County with the notation that he was the son of John Garner.

1. Abraham^{4} Garner (Jno.^{3} Jno.^{2} Jno.^{1}) may have married the daughter of Jane Crabb, whose will, dated December 19, 1773 and recorded October 30, 1781, mentioned daughter, Sukey Garner and grandson, Abraham Garner. (West. D. & W. B. 17, p. 187)

2. John^{4} Garner (Jno.^{3} Jno.^{2} Jno.^{1}) died about 1771, as indicated by the above indenture. August 27, 1757, John Garner sold land to Peter Rust on the line of Samuel Rust and Bradley Garner. Witnesses were Jeremiah Jeffries, James Courtney and John Courtney. (West. D. & W. B. 13, p. 112)

Joseph Garner

4. Joseph^{3} Garner (Jno.^{2} Jno.^{1}) on July 11, 1737 transferred to Edward Turner 150 acres lying in Forrest of Yeocomoco and Mochotick, Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, "within the bounds of a Proprietor's Deed for 390 acres dated 10th Jan. 1709 granted John Garner late of the afsd. co. deceased, father of Joseph Bequeathed Joseph by will of Feb. 3, 1712." For this land Joseph received 3800 pounds of tobacco. A further notation was added to the effect that "delivery and seizure of within mentioned lands and tenements" was made by Joseph on July 26, 1737, "de-

livering him turf and twig and the ring of the door of the Chief Mansion House." (West. D. & W. B. 8, p. 320) Joseph[3] Garner is believed to have married Ellenor Tynon, daughter of William Tynon, whose will, dated August 21, 1737 and recorded November 27, 1737, mentions Ellenor Garner, who received three Negroes and Mary Anne Garner, who received one. Joseph Garner and John Booth were executors. (West. D. & W. B. 9, p. 108) According to one of his descendants, the late John W. Garner (died December 10, 1935) of Falls Church, Virginia, Joseph[3] Garner had moved to Maryland by 1748. He is thought to have had the following children, among others: (1) Mary Anne[4] Garner; (2) Joseph[4] Garner; (3) Archibald[4] Garner.

2. Joseph[4] Garner (Jos.[3] Jno.[2] Jno.[1]) lived at a place called Bryer Wood in Maryland, where he died about 1774. His will (Magruder's Md. Cal. of Abs., Vol. V), dated June 5, 1771 and recorded January 8, 1774 in Charles County, Maryland, names the following children: (1) Benjamin[5] Garner; (2) John[5] Garner; (3) William[5] Garner; (4) Charles[5] Garner; (5) Francis[5] Garner; (6) Joseph[5] Garner; (7) Hezekiah[5] Garner; (8) Mathew[5] Garner; (9) Sarah[5] Garner; (10) Elizabeth[5] Bobo; (11) a granddaughter, Ann Gray, indicates another daughter who married ——— Gray. The Census of Charles County, Maryland for 1790 lists Capt. Hezekiah Garner, Charles Garner, John Garner and Joseph Garner.

William Garner (——- 1820)

3. William[5] Garner (Jos.[4] Jos.[3] Jno.[2] Jno.[1]) married Catherine Fairfax, sister of John Fairfax of Charles County, Maryland. They moved to Prince William County, Virginia before the Revolution and settled on the Occoquon. He died in Prince William in 1820. The following statement appears in Richardson:[3] "William Garner removed to Prince William County prior to October 4, 1793 when he bought 1000 acres of land of Rodman Blanchett and wife Jane, which was confirmed by his sons, William, John and Hezekiah Garner 7 Oct. 1794." (Pr. Wm. B. 7, p. 44) Burgess[4] mentions William Garner of Prince William County as a private who was given bounty land for his services in the Revolution. He enlisted in Alexandria, Virginia, living in Prince William and leaving a wife and children

3. Hester D. Richardson, *Side-lights on Maryland History with Sketches of Early Maryland Families*, 1913, Vol. 2, p. 315.
4. Louis A. Burgess, *Virginia Soldiers of 1776*, 1929.

when he died in 1820. The children named were Joseph Garner, Elizabeth Garner, who married John Mills, and Theodosia Garner, who married first, Silas Buck and later ———— Beach. Another warrant was issued to several of the children of William Garner for 100 acres of land. William[5] Garner is said to have married twice, his other wife being ———— Benedecta. From the records mentioned above we know that William[5] Garner had *issue:* (1) William[6] Garner (had a son, Thomas[7] Garner); (2) John[6] Garner; (3) Hezekiah[6] Garner; (4) Joseph[6] Garner; (5) George[6] Garner (died young); (6) Jane[6] Garner; (7) Katherine[6] Garner; (8) Elizabeth[6] Garner; (9) Theodosia[6] Garner.

3. Hezekiah[6] Garner (Wm.[5] Jos.[4] Jos.[3] Jno.[2] Jno.[1]) and his wife on July 1, 1840 sold a dwelling in Upperville to Portia and Caroline Lanham. (Fauq. D. B. 40, p. 70) These ladies conducted a boarding school at this house. There is among the Chancery papers in Warrenton, Virginia, dated March, 1853, a suit to settle some property by the children of Hezekiah[6] Garner, namely George G. Garner, Thomas C. Hance and wife, Mary E., and John W. Spicknall and wife, Lucy A. These papers show that Hezekiah Garner died intestate in 1841, his real estate consisting of a store and a lot with three dwelling houses in the town of Upperville, which were to be sold, that he left a widow, Lucy A. Garner, and the following children: (1) George G.[7] Garner; (2) Mary E.[7] Garner, married Thomas C. Hance; (3) Lucy A.[7] Garner, married John W. Spicknall; (4) Edward G.[7] Garner; (5) Joseph T.[7] Garner. The last two named were infants and John S. Byrne was appointed their guardian.

3. Archibald[4] Garner, thought to have been the son of Joseph[3] Garner (Jno.[2] Jno.[1]), died in Westmoreland County in 1749. His will (West. D. & W. B. 11, p. 126) was dated April 15, 1749 and recorded August 29, 1749. He was a widower and left two young daughters, under seven years of age, with instructions that his estate be equally divided between them at the age of 18. Until then the estate was to be cared for by careful overseers appointed year by year, the stock, servants and slaves to be continued on the plantation. At the age of 7 the girls were to be put in school for three years. In case they died before they came of age, the estate was to go to his brother, Joseph Garner. Daniel Tebbs was the executor. Archibald Garner had *issue:* (1) Jane Joyce[5] Garner; (2) Jemima[5] Garner.

Jeremiah Garner

5. Jeremiah[3] Garner (Jno.[2] Jno.[1]) is thought to have married Jane ———— who later married ———— Lambkin. He died before December 11, 1749. A court record of that date reads: "Perusing the papers laid before us, we find due to Samuel Garner, son and heir of Jeremiah Garner, 297 pounds of tobacco, to be paid by William Garner, Executor of the estate of John Garner the Elder, deceased." In May, 1750, Northumberland County, a court order reads: "We find due to Samuel Garner son and heir of Jeremiah 291 pounds of tobacco, to be paid by William Garner, executor of John Garner the elder deceased." Witnesses were John Fushee and Robert Clark. (North. O. B. 4, p. 94) Jeremiah had been left by his father's will "all my plantation I now live on being a part of a tract belonging to William Tommas pattent." The only known issue of Jeremiah[3] Garner was Samuel[4] Garner.

Samuel[4] Garner (Jer.[3] Jno.[2] Jno.[1]) married Isabel ————, widow of George Garner, and probably moved to Stafford County around 1747. "Samuel Garner, County of Westmoreland Planter" leased a farm of 120 acres on the line of Captain Willoughby Newton and Bradley Garner to John M. Cully on "23rd day of Jan. in the twentieth year of the Reign of our Sovereign Lord George the Second by the Grace of God of Great Britain France and Ireland King Defender of the Faith . . . and in the year of Our Lord 1747." A consideration was that within 5 years the leasor must plant 100 apple trees and 200 peach trees "upon the said plantation and the same constantly keep within a sufficient fence." (West. D. & W. B. 10, p. 273) February 19, 1747, he leased 123 acres on the line of Capt. Willoughby Newton and Capt. George Lee to William Grace of Westmoreland. Thomas Garner, Richard Lee and John Courtney were witnesses. (West. D. & W. B. 10, p. 295) February 24, 1747, he leased a plantation in Cople Parish to Bradley Garner, "now in possession of Bradley Garner . . . said plantation and 100 acres of land . . . hereby devised from and after the decease of Jane Lambkin, it being that part of the said Garner's land she always claimed and held as her right of Dower." (West. D. & W. B. 10, p. 297) July 10, 1754, Samuel Garner and his wife, Isabel, of Overwharton Parish, County of Stafford, sold 50 acres of land in Westmoreland to Richard Jackson. (West. D. & W. B. 12, p. 253) October 7, 1766, Samuel Garner and his wife, Isabel, sold a tract of land to John McHenry—"wife Isabel claims same

as right of dower as widow of George Garner." (West. D. & W. B. 14, p. 421) Samuel and Isabel Garner had at least one son, John[5] Garner, whose birth was registered in Overwharton Parish as being November 13, 1756.

Jane Joyce Garner

6. Jane Joyce[3] Garner (Jno.[2] Jno.[1]) married Stephen Self Jr.[5] Stephen Self Jr. of Wesmoreland County and Cople Parish and wife, Jane Joyce, daughter of John Garner, sold to Patty Hale of Richmond County 66 acres on Red Cross Tavern, a branch of Nomini, September 18, 1744. (West. D. & W. B. 9, p. 319)

---

5. Stephen Self's father, Stephen Self, Sr., patented 100 acres of land in Westmoreland County in 1706. He left a will dated Aug. 11, 1731, probated May 31, 1732, in which he mentioned sons, Philip, Benjamin, Job, Francis and Stephen Self. Stephen Self, Sr. was the son of Robert Self and his wife, Jane, of Westmoreland. Robert's will was recorded Mar. 27, 1717.

CHAPTER III

HENRY GARNER (——- 1745)

Henry[2] Garner, son of John[1] Garner and his wife, Susanna, received by his father's will some 400 odd acres in Westmoreland, on which he was then seated. Also he had received from his Uncle, Mathew Keene, in 1705, 400 acres of land in Westmoreland County. September 28, 1741, Henry Garner made a deed of gift to his sons in which he seems to have given them all his land with certain reservations about his home plantation. (West. D. & W. B. 9, p. 189) This comprised "all my land scituate in the parish and county aforesaid Lying on the head of Potank (alias) Tucker's Run, to be divided between them . . . viz., to my son Henry Garner . . . the plantation whereon he now lives and all the land belonging to me lying on the west side the main road that leads from Col. Lees to Flints mill." To Bradley Garner he gave "the plantation whereon Archibald Garner now lives with ninety five acres of land joyning to it." To son, Thomas Garner, he gave "the Plantation whereon he is now seated and the plantation whereon I now live with all the remainder of my tracts of land before mentioned, reserving to my self the plantation whereon I now live and the liberty to work and get Timber on any part of the land aforementioned for and during the Term of my natural life." Witnesses were Thomas Allison, John Garner, Walter Self and Richard Sims.

The will (West. D. & W. B. 10, p. 119) of Henry Garner, dated June 4, 1744, and presented in court by "Catharine his relict" on June 25, 1745, reads as follows:

> In the name of God Amen I Henry Garner of the Parish of Cople and County of Westmoreland being very weak of body but of perfect sence and memory thanks be to god for the same doth make this my last will and Testament in manner following. *Item* I give and bequeath to my loving wife Catharine Garner the lands and plantation where I now live together with all the houses thereon and all the appurtenances thereunto belonging for and during her natural life and after her decease to fall to my son Thomas Garner to him and his heirs begotten forever. *Item* I give to my son Henry Garner one shilling. *Item* I give to my daughter Hannah Allson one ewe to her and her heirs. *Item* I give to my son Bradley Garner one shilling. *Item* I give to my son Thomas Garner one shilling. *Item* I give to my daughter Elizabeth Garner one feather bed and Furniture two cows and Calves and one spinning wheel to her and her heirs, I all so give to my said Daughter one Chest and one Iron Spitt. *Item* I give to my loving wife Cattron Garner all the remainder of my personal estate during her

natural life and after her decease to fall to my daughter Elizabeth Garner to her and her heirs forever. *Item* I leave my loving wife Cattron hole and sole Extr of this my last will and Testament in Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and fixed my seal this 4th day of June Anno: Domini 1744.

HENRY X GARNER
Seal

Witnesses were Peter Rust and William Turner.

Henry[2] Garner married Catharine ————, possibly Bradley, and had *issue:* (1) Henry[3] Garner; (2) Bradley[3] Garner; (3) Thomas[3] Garner; (4) Hannah[3] Garner (thought to have married Thomas Allison); (5) Elizabeth[3] Garner.

HENRY GARNER (—— - 1751)

1. Henry[3] Garner (Hen.[2] Jno.[1]) died in 1751. His will (West. D. & W. B. 11, p. 130), dated March 30, 1751 and recorded April 30, 1751, provided the following: To his son, Vincent, his wearing apparel. To his son, Henry, all his land. To wife remainder of estate for life, then to two youngest children, Henry and Joyce. Bradley Garner, his brother, was made joint executor with Henry's wife. Witnesses were Frances Self and William Thompson. Henry[3] Garner married Jane ———— and had *issue:* (1) Vincent[4] Garner; (2) Henry[4] Garner; (3) Joyce[4] Garner.

1. Vincent[4] Garner (Hen.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1]). In 1751 Abraham Garner rented a tract of land in Ragged Point Neck in Westmoreland County to Vincent Garner and his wife, Elizabeth, of Westmoreland County. (West. D. & W. B. 11, p. 391) This is thought to have been the son of Henry[3] Garner.

2. Henry[4] Garner (Hen.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1]) moved to Amelia County, Virginia, for on January 9, 1760, he and his wife, Mary, of Parish of Nottoway in Amelia County sold to George Lee of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, a tract of land adjoining George Lee's. Witnesses were Richard Henry Lee, Bradley Garner and James Garner. (West. D. & W. B. 13, p. 277)

BRADLEY GARNER (—— - 1770)

2. Bradley[3] Garner (Hen.[2] Jno.[1]) seems to have lived in Westmoreland County although he owned land elsewhere. His name appears frequently in the records as a witness to deeds and a number of times as the executor of a will. In 1731 Bradley Garner patented 348 acres of land in Prince William County . . . "between the Thoroughfare

Mountains of Broad Run and the Great Branch of Broad Run, adjoining Johny Glascock on the west side of Thoroughfare Mountains of the Broad Run of the Occoquon." (Va. L. Gr. B. C, p. 153) March 31, 1740, in Prince William County, Bradley was witness to a deed of gift of land on Sugarland Run from James Thomas to his sons, James and John Thomas, all of Cople Parish. February 4, 1744, George Eskridge leased to Bradley Garner 80 acres on the Potomac River below Sandy Point. (West D. & W. B. 10, p. 129) February 24, 1747, Bradley Garner leased 100 acres in Cople Parish from Abraham Garner. March 27, 1760, he sold to John Richardson of Fauquier County 100 acres of land "whereon said Richardson now lives, adjoining Thomas Self." (Fauq. D. B. I, p. 4) August 9, 1763, Bradley and his wife sold to Samuel Rust some land which Bradley had purchased from Thomas Allison, Jr. on July 22, 1754, being part of a tract granted by patent to William Hopkins in 1661. Witnesses were Henry Allison, James Clarkey, John Allison, Thomas Garner, Jeremiah Jeffries, Willoughby Newton, Brereton Kenner and John Newton. (West. D. & W. B. 12, p. 120) January 7, 1764, Richard Lee of Westmoreland sold to Bradley Garner of Cople Parish 234 acres which said Lee bought of Abraham Garner, deceased. Bradley also owned land in Fairfax County.

Bradley[3] Garner left a long will (West. D. & W. B. 15, p. 162), dated October 13, 1769 and recorded June 26, 1770, which provided the following: (1) to son, George, 95 acres of land "my father left me by deed of gifte," "100 and twenty acres of land I bought of Samuel Garner," 2 negroes called Harry and Luce, a negro named Bess—George to have his two negroes when he arrived at 21 years of age. (2) To sons, George and Vincent, 210 acres of land bought of William Spite in North Carolina "where William Harden now lives,"[1] and two negroes called Tom and Will. (3) To son, Vincent, remainder of land bought of Richard Lee Esquire in Ragged Point Neck and a negro called Ben, 100 acres of land where John Bradley formerly lived, and a negro called James. (4) To daughter, Ellenor, a negro wench called Eaby. (5) To daughter, Hannah Cox, a negro wench called Phyllis, also one cow and calf. (6) To daughter, Elizabeth, a negro called Winnie and 50 acres of land. (7) To daughter, Lettice, a negro called Jean. (8) To son, Benjamin, 100 acres of land bought of Richard Lee Esquire in Ragged Point Neck, bordering land of Joseph

1. A William Harden was living in Randolph Co., N. C. in 1788.

and Frances Garner, including house where he now lives and a negro called Common, also 100 acres of land bought of Arthur Cook. (9) To sons, Benjamin and Vincent, land bordering on Frances Garner's. (10) To Frances Garner, daughter of Abraham Garner, 50 acres of land in North Carolina. (11) To grandson, Thomas Pritch, a negro girl called Frank allotted to his mother, he to pay his sister, Catherine, half her value at the age of 18 years. (12) To Rodham Pritch, his son-in-law, the husband of a deceased daughter, "a silver watch already in his possession." (13) To his wife, a negro, Jim, and 632 acres of land bought of John Garner to be sold to pay his debts; also the use of two negroes, Jean and Minerva, and half of the rest of his estate; after her death this was to be equally divided among their four sons, Benjamin, George, Jeremiah and Vincent, and three daughters, Eleanor, Letty and Elizabeth. Executors were his wife, his son, Benjamin, and Peter Cox. Witnesses were Presley Hall, Aster Hall and John Grace.

Bradley[3] Garner married Catherine ——— and had *issue:* (1) George[4] Garner; (2) Vincent[4] Garner; (3) Benjamin[4] Garner; (4) Jeremiah[4] Garner; (5) Hannah[4] Garner; (6) Lettice[4] Garner; (7) Elizabeth[4] Garner; (8) Ellenor[4] Garner; (9) daughter[4] who married Rodham Pritch and had children, Thomas[5] Pritch and Catherine[5] Pritch, (10) possibly Sarah[4] Garner who married Abraham[4] Garner (Abr.[3] Jno.[2] Jno.[1]) and had daughter, Frances[5] Garner.

George Garner

1. George[4] Garner (Brad.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1]) was a minor at the time of his father's death in 1770. Eckenrode[2] mentions George Garner as a corporal who served 3 years in the Revolution. On July 25, 1780, George Garner was recommended for a commission as 2nd Lieutenant in Captain Daniel Morgan's company.[3] He may have received further promotions for in 1794 Capt. George Garner (together with Richard Henry Lee Esq. and Mr. Fleet Cox) was appointed an executor of the will of Vincent Rust. (West. D. & W. B. 19, p. 196) Bishop Meade[4] relates an anecdote about a Col. Garner, an officer of the Revolution (who was probably George Garner), taking refuge in old Yeocomico Church dur-

2. H. J. Eckenrode, *Revolutionary Soldiers of Virginia*, 1912, p. 175.
3. John H. Gwathmey, *Historical Register of Virginians in the Revolution*, 1938, p. 298.
4. Bishop Meade, *Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia*, 1910, Vol. II, p. 156.

ing a storm. He states that this Col. Garner lived three or four miles from the church. Meade also states that George Garner was a vestryman of Cople Parish in 1785.[5] September 25, 1792, he was appointed a coroner by the Governor. In 1794 he was a Justice of Westmoreland County. In *Virginia Tax Payers 1782-1787*[6] George Garner is listed as owning 31 slaves. On March 31, 1790, he married Anne Middleton. (West. Mar. Rec.)

November 15, 1782, Thomas Smith Garner, planter of Fauquier, and Betty, his wife, sold to George Garner of Westmoreland for 28 pounds her dower in 100 acres in Ragged Point Neck in Westmoreland County, "it being her dower in Willis Garner, son of Benjamin Garner deceased." Witnesses were Vincent Garner and Elizabeth Garner. (West. D. & W. B. 16, p. 375) August 4, 1796, James Garner and Dorcas, his wife, sold to George Garner 115 acres of land. July 31, 1797, George Garner and his wife, Anne, of Cople Parish, sold 500 acres in Ragged Point Neck on the Potomack River for 150 pounds to Lee Pittman, "being part of a tract granted to James Herd by which the said land escheated and granted and confirmed unto Francis Garner." (West. D. & W. B. 19, p. 267) October 1, 1798, George Garner and his wife, Anne, "for and in consideration of the natural love and affection which we bear to Willis Garner," transferred to him 84¾ acres in Ragged Point Neck. (West. D. & W. B. 19, p. 360) October 11, 1798, Willis Garner, George Garner and his wife, Anne, sold to Lee Pittman for 190 pounds, 13 shillings, 9 pence, a tract of land in Ragged Point Neck. (West. D. & W. B. 19, p. 374) August 31, 1801, Charles R. Thompson sold to George Garner a Negro, Cato, for $150, and on August 6 of that year Daniel Crabb sold him a tract of land. Also on August 31, 1801, George Garner and Anne, his wife, sold a parcel of land in Ragged Point Neck to Samuel Beale for 10 pounds, 5 shillings. September 30, 1801, George Garner and his wife sold part of land purchased from William Claughton to James Cox. May 8, 1809, George Garner and wife, Anne, made an indenture with James Cox, Thomas Stowers and David Wardrobe to deliver up certain land—"land over and above what I have conveyed in a deed of trust to my wife Ann Garner, together with the following negroes . . . " to Willis Garner. Since he seems

5. *Ibid.*, p. 153.
6. Augusta Fothergill, *Virginia Tax Payers: 1782-87.*

to have deeded all his property to his wife and nephew, Willis Garner, it appears that George Garner had no children.

2. Vincent[4] Garner (Brad.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1]) died in 1795 in Westmoreland County as an inventory of his estate was ordered to be made on June 22nd of that year. It was returned March 28, 1796, by Samuel Crabb, John Critcher and John Middleton.

3. Benjamin[4] Garner (Brad.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1]) lived in Westmoreland County where he died in 1782. He married Elizabeth[5] Garner, daughter of Vincent[4] Garner (Vinc.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) of Fauquier County. The following is among the Fauquier Marriage Bonds, dated May 3, 1768:
"Sealed and delivered in Presence of H. Brooke.
"Sir, I desire you should issue out a licence to Benjamin Garner and my daughter Betty Garner, and you will oblige yours,

Vinson Garner."

Witnesses were Thomas Withers, Benjamin Garner and James Withers, Jr.

Benjamin Garner inherited from his father 100 acres of land bought by Bradley of Richard Lee in Ragged Point, also 100 acres of land bought of Arthur Cook. February 1, 1777, Benjamin and Betty Garner sold to William Henderson of Prince William County a parcel of 380 acres of land in Prince William County on Broad Run of Occoquan, adjoining Thomas Atwell, being land granted to Daniel Tebbs. (Pr. Wm. B. R, p. 270) Benjamin[4] and Betty[5] Garner had one son, Willis[5,6] Garner.

After the death of Benjamin, Betty Garner married Thomas Smith Garner. November 15, 1782, Thomas Smith Garner and his wife of Fauquier sold 100 acres in Ragged Point Neck to George Garner, "it being her dower in Willis Garner, son of Benjamin Garner deceased." In 1809 Thomas Smith Garner and his wife Betty were living at Richard Stuart's Quarters in Fauquier County, Virginia. In 1810 Thomas Smith Garner paid a personal tax on Newton Garner, possibly his son.

Willis[5] Garner (Benj.[4] Brad.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1]) may have married first Magdalene Crabb. On December 20, 1803, a marriage bond was signed for a marriage between Magdalene Crabb and Willis Garner, with consent of her brother, Daniel Crabb. William Courtney was security. However, the bond was not filled in, and this marriage may not have taken place. (West. Mar. Rec.) November 25, 1805, another

marriage bond was made between Willis Garner and Francis Lamkin, with Samuel Crabb as security. (West. Mar. Rec.) In addition to the real estate transactions mentioned in connection with George Garner above, Willis sold land to Vincent Branson in October, 1810.

4. Jeremiah[4] Garner (Brad.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1]) is thought to be the one who lived for a time in Fauquier County and served from that county in the Revolution in the Third Virginia Regiment.[7] John H. Gwathmey lists a Jeremiah Garner as serving in the Third and Eleventh Continental Lines from Virginia.[8] Jeremiah[4] Garner is also thought to be the one who married Deborah Mors on November 5, 1793 in Westmoreland County. (West. Mar. Rec.) April 10, 1795, Deborah Garner married James C. Self with Obediah Mors acting as security. (West. Mar. Rec.) September 29, 1795, John Cole Self was ordered to be summoned to the next court to produce the will of Jeremiah Garner deceased. (West. D. & W. B. 19, p. 77)

5. Hannah[4] Garner (Brad.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1]) is thought to have married Peter Cox, one of her father's executors, or James Cox, whose name appears several times on legal documents concerning this family.

6. Lettice[4] Garner (Brad.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1]) is thought to be the one who married John Critcher on June 22, 1792 with George T. Lee acting as security. (West. Mar. Rec.)

7. Elizabeth[4] Garner (Brad.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1]) died unmarried in 1795. Her will (West. D. & W. B. 19, p. 198), which was dated April 22, 1794 and recorded March 23, 1795, provided: To nephew, William Garner, after he arrived at 21 years of age, "Winny and all her increase." Until he arrived at that age the profits from the said Winny and her increase were to be equally divided among her brothers and sisters. Her land in North Carolina was to be sold, also other property not already mentioned, and the money equally divided among all her brothers and sisters—names not given. Executors were her brother, Vincent, and brother-in-law, David Wardrobe. Witnesses were George Rust and Edward Rust. An inventory of her estate was returned August 18, 1796 by John Templeman, John Pilsbury and George Fairfax Lee.

8. Ellenor[4] Garner (Brad.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1]) married David Wardrobe on December 30, 1789, with James Bland giving security. (West. Mar. Rec.) Her name appears as

7. Eckenrode, *op. cit.*
8. Gwathmey, *op. cit.*, p. 298.

Elen rather than Ellenor, but, as was noted above, David Wardrobe was one of her sister Elizabeth's executors and his name also appears a number of times on documents concerning her family.

Thomas Garner (——- 1757)

3. Thomas[3] Garner (Hen.[2] Jno.[1]) married Rosamond Courtney, daughter of Mary Courtney who died in Westmoreland County in 1756. Mary Courtney's will (West. D. & W. B. 13, p. 145), dated July 5, 1756 and proved October 26, 1756, mentioned sons, Samuel, James, Leonard and Jeremiah, daughter, Rosamond Garner, and granddaughter, Mary Garner. Samuel Courtney's will, dated July 18, 1759 and recorded March 31, 1761, mentioned brothers, James, Leonard and Jeremiah, sister, Rosamond Garner, and godsons, Samuel Courtney and Thomas Garner. Thomas Garner was a witness to a lease made by Samuel Garner in 1747. (West. D. & W. B. 10, p. 295) His estate was inventoried in 1757. The following records were found concerning its settlement:

> In Obedience to an Order of Court, dated the 30th day of Nov: 1762, We the Subscribers that was appointed by the said order to Settle the Estate of Thomas Garner dec'd. and allot to John Brickey his Wifes proportionable part of her Father's Estate—
>
> Mrs. Rose Garner is Dr. to John Brickey.
>
> To his wifes proportionable part of her Father's Estate.....33..18..3
>
> Given under our hands this 24th Jan:y 1763. Fleet Cox. Saml Rust.
>
> At a Court held for Westmoreland County, February 22nd, 1763. This Division and allotment of the Estate of Thomas Garner dec'd. being returned is ordered to be recorded.
>
> Teste:
>
> James Davenport Cl.
>
> (West. D. & W. B. 14, p. 182)

Thomas and Rosamond (Courtney) Garner appear to have had *issue:* (1) Thomas[4] Garner; (2) James[4] Garner; (3) John[4] Garner; (4) Mary Elizabeth[4] Garner.

1. Thomas[4] Garner. March 5, 1763, Thomas Garner, thought to be the son of Thomas[3] Garner, sold to Obadiah Mors 20 acres of land which "fell to him being heir of his brother John deceased being part of land granted to William Walker in 1662." (West. D. & W. B. 14, p. 199)

2. James[4] Garner (Thos.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1]) is thought to have married Dorcas Brickey, daughter of Peter and Winifred (Lucas) Brickey, after 1786. He may have had an earlier wife, Roxannah, for we find that on March 30, 1772 James Garner and wife, Roxannah, of Westmoreland sold to Jeremiah Garner a negro boy named Davie for 22 pounds, 10 shillings. Witnesses were Thomas and Catherine Garner. The will of Peter Brickey, dated September 16, 1786 and recorded February 27, 1787, mentioned wife, Winifred; sons, Gerrard, John, Peter and William; grandson, Peter, son of Gerrard; grandson, Gerrard, son of John; grandchildren, John and Nancy Kirkham, granddaughter, Winny Lucas Garner; daughters, Temperance Morgan, Dorcas, Ann Sanford and Winifred Kirkham. August 25, 1772, James Garner, "son of Thomas," sold to Daniel Morgan some slaves, stock, furniture, etc. (West. D. & W. B. 15, p. 229) August 4, 1796, James Garner and his wife, Dorcas, sold to George Garner for 115 pounds 115 acres of land "whereon I now live being part of a tract of land formerly belonged to Henry Garner deceased grandfather to said James Garner . . . on road leading from Garner's shop to Northumberland Courthouse." January 27, 1795, Nancy Garner, "daughter of James Garner" (thought to be James[4] Garner), married Samuel Beale with Job Self acting as security. Another daughter was Winifred Lucas[5] Garner, mentioned in will of her grandfather, Peter Brickey.

Mary Elizabeth Garner (1740-1780)

4. Mary Elizabeth[4] Garner (Thos.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1]), born about 1740, married about 1758-60 John Brickey, son of Peter and Winifred (Lucas) Brickey of Westmoreland County, Virginia. They had moved to Botetourt County, Virginia by 1774. *Issue:* (1) Garrard[5] Brickey; (2) Peter[5] Brickey; (3) Winifred[5] Brickey; (4) Mary[5] Brickey; (5) John[5] Brickey; (6) Elizabeth[5] Brickey; (7) William[5] Brickey. Mary[4] (Garner) Brickey died about 1780, shortly after the birth of William. November 23, 1782, John Brickey married Jane Scott, a widow, in Bedford County, Virginia. They had one daughter, Sarah Brickey, who married James Tipton, who in a deed he made in 1810 stated "this land came to me by my wife Sarah who had it by will of her father John Brickey." In the 1790's John, Garrard and Peter Brickey, as well as John Smith, were in the French Broad country in Cocke County, Tennessee. Land grants were issued to them and references to them are found in

the Big Pigeon Baptist Minute Book. About 1800 John and Peter Brickey and John Smith were in Blount County, Tennessee. John Brickey's will was proved in court in 1806 but the will itself is missing from the files. Jane Scott Brickey, together with some of her children by her first marriage, went to Missouri when the Brickeys moved there in 1817. However, one son, William Scott, remained in Tuckaleechee Cove and became the progenitor of the Scott family in that vicinity.

Garrard Brickey (1760 - ——)

1. Garrard[5] Brickey (Mary[4] Thos.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born 1760 in Westmoreland County, Virginia, married in 1780, Amy Compton, born December, 1755 in New Jersey. About 1790 they moved to the French Broad country of Cocke County, Tennessee. They were granted a letter of dismission from the Big Pigeon Baptist Church in 1816 when they went to Missouri. Garrard[5] Brickey was a Revolutionary soldier and is listed in the 1840 census. His wife, Amy, died December 12, 1827.

Issue:

1. John Compton[6] Brickey, b. June 3, 1782 in Botetourt County, Va., m. Lydia Smith, Sept. 19, 1811, in Blount County, Tenn., where he was practicing law. She was b. Jan. 1, 1794, d. Apr. 26, 1820, the daughter of Nathan Smith of Worcester, Mass. They moved to Crawford County, Mo., in 1817.

Issue:

1. Eliza Ann[7] Brickey, b. Sept. 18, 1812, m. William S. Howe.
2. John Compton[7] Brickey, b. Feb. 14, 1816, m. first, Jane Carpenter and second, Emily Carpenter.
3. Josiah[7] Brickey, b. Feb. 14, 1818, d. Apr., 1820.
4. Franklin Wolcott[7] Brickey, b. Oct. 16, 1819, m. Sara Jane Brightwell.
5. Miriam Caroline[7] Brickey, b. Jan. 11, 1814, m. Braxton Inge.

John Compton[6] Brickey married second, Sally (Bush) Brown, a widow.

Issue:

6. Winifred[7] Brickey, b. Nov. 15, 1825, d. Dec. 25, 1825.
7. William[7] Brickey, b. Dec. 26, 1827.
8. Thomas Coke[7] Brickey, b. Nov. 27, 1829.

9. Frances Asbury[7] Brickey, b. Sept. 29, 1831, m. Cornelia Cosby.
10. C. Wesley[7] Brickey, b. Nov. 2, 1834.

2. Mary[6] Brickey, b. Oct. 1785 in Botetourt Co., Va., m. first John McAdams of South Carolina in East Tennessee. *Issue:* (1) Elizabeth[7] McAdams, m. Isom Compton; (2) Matilda[7] McAdams, m. Thomas Jamison; (3) Jemima[7] McAdams, m. Silas[7] Brickey, grandson of Garrard[5] of Botetourt Co., Va. After the death of John McAdams, Mary (Brickey) McAdams m. second, Thomas Dobkins and they moved to Crawford Co., Mo., with Garrard and Amy Brickey in 1817. *Issue:* (4) John[7] Dobkins; (5) James[7] Dobkins; (6) Mary[7] Dobkins; (7) Ann[7] Dobkins; (8) Rachel[7] Dobkins; (9) Levine[7] Dobkins.
3. Lydia[6] Brickey (twin), b. Feb. 12, 1788, Botetourt Co., Va.; m. Edward Millsaps in East Tennessee in 1806 and later moved to North Carolina. They had a large family. Her death occurred Dec. 10, 1829.
4. Jeremiah[6] Brickey (twin), b. Feb. 12, 1788, Botetourt Co., Va.; m. in East Tennessee, Frances North, by whom he had fifteen daughters and one son, John N.[7] Brickey. They lived in Dade Co., Mo.
5. Elizabeth[6] Brickey, b. May 9, 1791, d. 1809.
6. Peter[6] Brickey, b. Feb. 9, 1794, m. Nancy Sutton and lived in Crawford Co., Mo.
7. Nancy[6] Brickey, b. June 12, 1796, m. Joseph Chadbourne in Washington Co., Mo. *Issue:* (1) Polina[7] Chadbourne; (2) Elizabeth[7] Chadbourne; (3) Lydia[7] Chadbourne, m. W. A. Matthews; (4) Gideon[7] Chadbourne; (5) Joseph[7] Chadbourne; (6) John[7] Chadbourne.
8. William[6] Brickey, m. Cynthia Atkinson in Crawford Co., Mo. in 1820. They had a large family.

2. Peter[5] Brickey (Mary[4] Thos.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born 1769, died 1856, married Nancy Smith in Westmoreland or Botetourt County, Virginia. They moved to Cocke County, Tennessee for a few years and then to Blount County about 1800. He entered land in Tuckaleechee Cove and built a log house that is still standing. He operated a distillery. His wife preceded him in death and as they had no children he left his land to a nephew, Jonas Jenkins, a grand-nephew, William[7] Brickey (Jno.[6] Wm.[5]), and a niece by marriage, Nellie (Smith) Barnett. His estate when settled was paid to heirs of: Molly Jenkins, John Brickey, William Brickey, Garrard Brickey and ———— Brickey of Virginia, accord-

ing to Blount County records. A letter from John C.[6] Brickey (Garrard[5]) of Crawford County, Missouri in 1861 to John[6] Brickey (Wm.[5]), administrator of Peter's estate, says, "from what you say you think the money will have to be divided into five equal shares: viz., Garrard, Elizabeth, Mary, John and William."[9]

3. Winifred[5] Brickey (Mary[4] Thos.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born 1772, died 1836, married in Westmoreland or Botetourt County, Virginia, John Smith, born 1770, died 1833. They moved to Blount County, Tennessee before 1800 as he is listed on the 1800 tax list which was the first one. John Smith was a brother of Nancy (Smith) Brickey, wife of Peter[5] Brickey. He deeded a tract of land to the Methodist Church as a Campground which is still known by that name. John and Winifred Smith left a considerable estate but no children. Winifred's niece, Elizabeth Davis, and husband, William Davis, are mentioned in connection with the estate.

4. Mary[5] Brickey, born July 17, 1774, married Jonas Jenkins and lived in Cocke County, Tennessee. Heirs of Mary Brickey who were paid out of the estate of Peter Brickey were: (1) Nathan[6] Jenkins; (2) John[6] Jenkins; (3) Jonas[6] Jenkins; (4) Mary[6] (Jenkins) Sutton.

3. Jonas[6] Jenkins (Mary[5] Brickey, Mary[4] Thos.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1] Garner) was born Apr. 1827 and d. Feb. 24, 1816. He m. Mar. 26, 1850, Susannah[3] Dunn (Levi[2], Daniel[1]) who was b. July 26, 1836 and d. Oct. 15, 1894. They reared their family in Tuckaleechee Cove, Blount County, Tennessee.

Issue:

1. Mary E.[7] Jenkins, b. Aug. 28, 1859, d. May 28, 1923.
2. Martha Jane[7] Jenkins, b. Mar. 12, 1861, d. Nov. 29, 1940, m. Newton Cameron. *Issue:* (1) Roy[8] Cameron; (2) Mamie[8] Cameron, m. John Bird, son of Warren Bird; (3) Minnie[8] Cameron, m. Claude Stratton.
3. Dr. Levi Joseph[7] Jenkins, b. June 29, 1863, d. May 17, 1923, m. Rhoda Myers, daughter of John and Peggy (Bird) Myers, b. Aug. 24, 1869, d. June 26, 1914. He practiced medicine in Tuckaleechee Cove until his later days when he went to Florida with his family. *Issue:* (1) Carrie[8] Jenkins, m. Spence Walker (*Issue:* (1) Ralph[9] Walker; (2) Mable[9] Walker); (2) Flora[8]

9. This letter, also containing other information, in possession of Miss Inez Burns, Maryville, Tennessee.

Jenkins, m. Robert Goddard; (3) Earl[8] Jenkins; (4) Vola[8] Jenkins; (5) Clay[8] Jenkins; (6) Joseph[8] Jenkins.

4. Susan M.[7] Jenkins, b. June 30, 1870, d. Aug. 17, 1922, m. Joseph Sutton, b. Jan. 15, 1868, d. Dec. 11, 1899. *Issue:* (1) Myra Christine[8] Sutton, m. Samuel Emert, son of P. A. and Rhoda Emert; (2) Oscar[2] Sutton, b. Aug. 18, 1893, d. July 25, 1936.

5. John[5] Brickey (Mary[4] Thos.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born March 2, 1776. Went from Virginia to Cocke or Blount County, Tennessee and moved from there to Middle or West Tennessee. He married Jemima Caldwell.

Issue:

1. William[6] Brickey, served in the War of 1812; m. Abigail Waters in Blount Co., Tenn., May 27, 1823. They moved to West Tennessee and are reported to have had a large family.
2. John Caldwell[6] Brickey, m. Catharine McVey and had *issue:* (1) Risden[7] Brickey; (2) Barton[7] Brickey; also several daughters.

ELIZABETH BRICKEY (1762-67 - ——)

6. Elizabeth[5] Brickey (Mary[4] Thos.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1] Garner) was born between 1762 and 1767 and died prior to 1820 in Botetourt County, Virginia; for records show that her husband remarried in that year. Elizabeth married her first cousin, Peter Brickey, son of Garrard Brickey who was a brother of her father, John Brickey. Peter Brickey was born April 10, 1761 in Westmoreland County, Virginia and died in 1836 in Botetourt County, Virginia. In the will (Bot. W. B. E, pp. 764-66) of Peter Brickey the following were named as children by his first wife: (1) William[6] Brickey; (2) Elizabeth[6] Brickey, m. 1805, James McKinney; (3) Mary[6] Brickey, m. 1807, James Jones; (4) Daniel Morgan[6] Brickey; (5) Nancy Ann[4] Brickey, m. William Slinker, 1810; (6) Peter[6] Brickey, m. Rebecca Hartman, 1815; (7) Sarah[6] Brickey; (8) Mary Agnes[6] Brickey, m. Zachariah Lee; (9) Jarred[6] Brickey; (10) Samuel[6] Brickey, m. Sarah Buckhannan, 1813; (11) John[6] Brickey, m. Rhoda Shrewsbury, 1818; (12) Temperance[6] Brickey, m. Moses Barnes, 1823; (13) Dorcas[6] Brickey, m. Samuel Sessler, 1822; (14) Elijah[6] Brickey.

SARAH BRICKEY

7. Sarah[6] Brickey (Eliz.[5] Brickey, Mary[4] Thos.[3]

Hen.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), b. Botetourt Co., Va., m. Sept., 1806, Jonathan R. Lee, b. 1787.

Issue:

1. Elijah Calvin[7] Lee, b. May 10, 1810, Botetourt Co., Va., d. Nov. 2, 1882, Craig Co., Va.; m. Sept. 1, 1831, Delilah Abbott, b. Aug. 22, 1807, d. Mar. 17, 1872.

1137149

Issue:

1. Jonathan Calvin[8] Lee, m. Rosaline Abbott.
2. John Abbott Independence[8] Lee, b. July 4, 1838, Roanoke Co., Va., d. Chicago, Ill.; served in War between the States in 28th Va. Reg., Co. C, took part in Pickett's memorable charge at Gettysburg; Judge of Craig County Court from 1870 to 1879 and served in Va. Legislative Assembly from 1882 to 1884. J. A. I. Lee m. first, Phebe Sue Williams.

Issue:

1. Philip Virgil[9] Lee, m. Amanda Mann. *Issue:* (1) Mary Sue[10] Lee, m. Ray D. Clark; (2) Mabel[10] Lee, m. James Edward Parker Damewood; (3) Cyril M.[10] Lee, m. Elizabeth Burger; (4) Ramie Phillip[10] Lee, m. Floretha Davis.
2. Elijah Newton S.[9] Lee, m. Harriett Gertrude Lewis.
3. Byron Moore[9] Lee.
4. Ida[9] Lee, m. William G. Johnston.
5. Milton Homer[9] Lee, m. Lillian Martin.
6. Robert Oliver[9] Lee, m. first Susie Abbott. *Issue:* (1) Arlington[10] Lee. M. second Alice Gertrude Loudermilk. *Issue:* (2) Lyman Oliver[10] Lee; (3) Virginia Sue[10] Lee; (4) Gladys Dilema[10] Lee, b. Newcastle, Va., m. Feb. 15, 1940, Thomas H. McPherson, who d. 1949. (*Issue:* (1) Sallie Sue[11] McPherson, b. Nov. 23, 1940; (2) Leo Harding[11] McPherson, b. Aug. 4, 1942); (5) Edward Ralston[10] Lee; (6) Baxter Lightfoot[10] Lee; (7) William Warren[10] Lee; (8) Leo Rex[10] Lee.
7. Charles Irving[9] Lee, m. Cora Anderson.
8. Leo Lycurgus[9] Lee.

John Abbott Independence[8] Lee m. second, Nettie L. Purnell.

Issue:

9. Francis Lightfoot[9] Lee, m. Mary Ruth De Weese.

3. Leander Shelton[8] Lee, m. Frances Ann Lee.
4. Elizabeth[8] Lee, m. James T. Jones.
5. Delcena Ann[8] Lee, b. Craig Co., Va., m. Joel Carper.

Issue:

1. Emma Lossie[9] Carper, m. Peter Gabriel Brickey.

Issue:

1. Virginia[10] Brickey, m. Swanson Caldwell. *Issue:* (1) Claudine[11] Caldwell; (2) Russell[11] Caldwell.
2. Mary D. [10] Brickey, m. Jesse T. Gandee.

Issue:

1. Lee Rausz[11] Gandee, b. May 8, 1917, m. Alma Aline Phillips. *Issue:* (1) Eva Eugenia[12] Gandee, b. Dec. 20, 1943, Orlando, Fla.; (2) Sarah Catherine[12] Gandee, b. July 24, 1948, Mexico City, Mex.
2. Jesse Byron[11] Gandee, b. Dec. 8, 1918, m. Jeanne Beane. *Issue:* (1) Jesse B.[12] Gandee, Jr.
3. Ray[11] Gandee, b. 1921, m. Jane Murphy, Winter Park, Fla. *Issue:* (1) Mary Jane[12] Gandee.

2. John Brickey[7] Lee, m. Adeline John Gillispie.
3. Moses Greer[7] Lee, b. July 15, 1822, Botetourt Co., Va., m. Hannah Barnett.

Issue:

1. Charles[8] Lee, b. Oct. 7, 1854, d. June 23, 1914.
2. Morton Harley[8] Lee, b. Oct. 25, 1855, d. Knoxville, Tenn., Oct. 3, 1935; m. Anna Lucy Iron, b. Sept. 12, 1870, d. Mar. 5, 1938. *Issue:* (1) Morton[9] Lee, m. Vivien Merchant; (2) Virginia Kathleen[9] Lee, m. George Washington Hagy; (3) Margaret Moreland[9] Lee, m. George Pope Shannon; (4) Mattie Thelma[9] Lee, m. Hugh Cecil Bowman; (5) Edward Emmett[9] Lee, m. Anona Haag.

4. Daniel M.[7] Lee, d. without issue.
5. Mahalia Temperance[7] Lee, m. John Hewitt.
6. Sarah Jane[7] Lee, b. Feb. 7, 1832, Botetourt Co., Va., d. Apr. 1, 1912, Bramwell, W. Va., m. Mar. 24, 1859, William Pattison St. Clair, b. 1835, d. 1895.

Issue:

1. Elizabeth Edaline[8] St. Clair, b. Apr. 3, 1860, d. 1926, m. Francis Marion Hylton, d. Oct. 13, 1922. *Issue:* (1) Bertram C.[9] Hylton, m. Ethel Campbell; (2) Susan Keister[9] Hylton, m. Robert Terry Early; (3) Carrie Lee[9] Hylton; (4) Ivy[9] Hylton; (5) Theodosia E.[9] Hylton; (6) George Dewey[9] Hylton, m. Minnie Jennings; (7) Rose[9] Hylton.
2. William Morris[8] St. Clair, b. Apr. 18, 1861, d. 1902; m. Aug. 5, 1885, Emma Susan Akers, b. Dec. 23, 1860, d. May 29, 1889.

Issue:

1. Nora Bartee[9] St. Clair, b. July 2, 1886, m. Lamar Epperly, b. June 4, 1877. *Issue:* (1) Alice Aylette[10] Epperly, b. Aug. 17, 1903, m. Jan. 5, 1926, Robert Fielding Cornett. *Issue:* (1) Robert Fielding[11] Cornett, Jr.

3. John Meddow[8] St. Clair, m. Sallie Walters.
4. Caroline Hunter[8] St. Clair, b. July 23, 1866, d. Feb. 25, 1924; m. Sept. 23, 1885, George Preston Hylton, b. Dec. 2, 1863, d. 1942.

Issue:

1. Raymond Selwyn[9] Hylton, b. Apr. 12, 1889, m. May 30, 1914, Ethel Fay McLeod. *Issue:* (1) Thomas Preston[10] Hylton; (2) Carrington Lee[10] Hylton; (3) Emelia Ann[10] Hylton.
2. Vera St. Clair[9] Hylton, m. Thomas M. Johnson.
3. Ina Snow[9] Hylton, b. Apr. 6, 1894, m. Feb. 14, 1915, Hartley Sanders. *Issue:* (1) William Henry[10] Sanders; (2) Caroline St. Clair[10] Sanders.
4. George Preston[9] Hylton, Jr., b. 1912, Princeton, W. Va., m. Helen Broyles. *Issue:* (1) George Preston[10] Hylton, III; (2) John Andrew[10] Hylton; (3) Robert Lee[10] Hylton.

8. Mary Agnes[6] Brickey (Eliz.[5] Brickey, Mary[4] Thos.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), b. Botetourt Co., Va., d. same county, June 28, 1830; m. May 12, 1813, Zachariah Lee, Jr., b. 1791, d. 1874, Botetourt Co., Va. *Issue:* (1) Wilson[7] Lee, b. Mar. 28, 1814; (2) Dorcas[7] Lee, b. Jan. 1, 1818; (3) Morgan[7] Lee; (4) Mason[7] Lee; (5) Washington[7] Lee, d. young; (6) James Rowland[7] Lee, b. May 28, 1818, Bote-

tourt Co., Va., d. same county, May 5, 1900; m. at close of Civil War, Nannie A. Vandegrift, daughter of Griffin L. Vandegrift. Capt. James Rowland Lee commanded a company of Virginia troops under Lt. Col. Booker, from 1861 to 1865, during War Between the States. *Issue:* (1) Robert E.[8] Lee, b. Botetourt Co., Va., July 31, 1867.

William Brickey (1780-1856)

7. William[5] Brickey (Mary[4] Thos.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born February 18, 1780 in Botetourt County, Virginia, died May 14, 1856 in Blount County, Tennessee. He served in the War of 1812. Married Elenor Dobkins in Cocke County, Tennessee and moved to Blount County where they reared a large family.

Issue:

1. Margot[6] Brickey, m. William Beatty, Feb. 10, 1823 and went to Arkansas or Missouri.
2. Sarah[6] Brickey, m. Andrew Hicks, June 22, 1838, and went to Walker Co., Ga.
3. Winifred[6] Brickey, m. Newberry Duncan, Dec. 22, 1831, Blount Co., Tenn. Both d. Anderson Co., Tenn.
4. Leah [6] Brickey, m. Asa Brewer, Feb. 28, 1828.

Issue:

1. Winifred[7] Brewer, m. John Abbot, son of Absalom Abbott. *Issue:* (1) Green[8] Abbott, m. Adeline ————; (2) Sarah[8] Abbott, m. Levi Hannah; (3) John[8] Abbott, m. Mary Jane Compton; (4) Gilbert[8] Abbott, m. Nancy Reagan, daughter of Richard Reagan; (5) Daniel[8] Abbott, m. Ella Hembree, daughter of John Hembree, Sr.; (6) James[8] Abbott; (7) Mary[8] Abbott, m. William Wilkerson; (8) Catharine[8] Abbott, m. John Hughes, her first cousin; (9) Ann[8] Abbott, m. William Ogle; (10) Clementine[8] Abbott, m. David Moore.
2. Lee[7] Brewer, m. Martha ————. *Issue:* (1) Dock[8] Brewer, m. Texann Hannah; (2) Green[8] Brewer, m. Flora ————; (3) Laura[8] Brewer; (4) Caney[8] Brewer, m. ———— Trevena(?); (5) George[8] Brewer, m. ———— Trevena.
3. Nancy[7] Brewer, m. James Smith, son of Captain William Smith.
4. John[7] Brewer.
5. Huse[7] Brewer and probably others.

5. Nancy[6] Brickey, m. Jacob Bird, Jr., Mar. 29, 1835 and went to Walker Co., Ga.
6. Rachel[6] Brickey, m. July 18, 1838, Levi Bird, son of Jacob Bird, Sr. and his wife, Milly (Dunn) Bird, and went to Walker Co., Ga.
7. Elizabeth[6] Brickey, m. Absalom Abbott—no issue.
8. Mary[6] Brickey, m. Joshua Taylor, son of James Taylor, Aug. 25, 1825. After Mary's death the family went to Walker Co., Ga. *Issue:* (1) Susan[7] Taylor, m. James Bowman; (2) Margaret[7] Taylor, b. 1827, m. Abraham Phillips; (3) Phebe[7] Taylor, b. 1829; (4) Adam[7] Taylor, b. 1834; (5) James[7] Taylor, b. 1831; (6) Nancy[7] Taylor, b. 1836; (7) William[7] Taylor, b. 1839; (8) John[7] Taylor, b. 1841; (9) Levi[7] Taylor, b. 1843; (10) Mary Jane[7] Taylor, b. 1848.
9. John[6] Brickey, m. Nancy Ann King of Sevier Co., Tenn.

Issue:

1. Elizabeth[7] Brickey, b. 1832, d. June 8, 1891, m. George Caylor, son of Eli Caylor. *Issue:* (1) Susannah[8] Caylor, m. James Hodge; (2) William[8] Caylor, m. Lydia Webb; (3) Andrew Jackson[8] Caylor, m. first, Martha Lane, second, Bertha Rathbone; (4) George[8] Caylor, m. Mary Law.
2. Elenor[7] Brickey, b. Dec. 27, 1833, d. July 8, 1917, m. Daniel Caylor, son of George Caylor. No issue. Daniel Caylor served in Federal Army in Civil War.
3. William[7] Brickey, b. Oct. 5, 1835, d. Apr. 7, 1915, m. May 26, 1859, Susannah Caylor, daughter of George Caylor, b. Sept. 5, 1839, d. Feb. 2, 1927. William[7] Brickey served in Federal Army in Civil War.

   Issue:

   1. Francis Marion[8] Brickey, b. Jan. 26, 1861, d. Jan. 31, 1884.
   2. John Houston[8] Brickey, b. Nov. 9, 1886, d. July, 1919, m. June 11, 1892, Nancy Josephine McCampbell, daughter of Isaac McCampbell. *Issue:* William Mell[9] Brickey, m. Mamie McCarter; (2) Leigh Isaac[9] Brickey, m. Belvia Dunn; (3) John[9] Brickey, m. in Cal.; (4) Mary Maude[9] Brickey, m. first, Joseph Thompson, m. second in Cal.; (5) Opha Susannah[9] Brickey, m. Lewis Walker; reside in Va.; (6) Annie Ellen[9] Brickey, m. George Berry; reside in Va.; (7) Nancy Iola[9] Brickey, m. Otis Headrick; (8) Jackson Collier[9] Brickey.
   3. George[8] Brickey, b. Mar. 24, 1868, d. Mar. 31, 1919, m. first, Rebecca Rathbone. *Issue:* (1) Zora[9] Brickey, m. William Henry. George[8] Brickey m. second, Martha Walker. *Issue:* (2) Emma[9] Brickey, m. Wiley Greene; reside in Cal.; (3) Florence[9] Brickey, m. Harvey Sullivan; (4) Susanna[9] Brickey, m. Benjamin Mahaffey; reside in Calif.; (5) Nancy[9] Brickey, m. Patrick Sullivan; (6) Hassell[9] Brickey, m. Isaac Greene; (7) Naomi[9] Brickey, m. Otha Henry; (8) William[9] Brickey, m. Ethel Abbott;

killed in Cal. oil fields; (9) John[9] Brickey; (10) George[9] Brickey, m. Dorothy Brady.

4. Martha Susan[8] Brickey, b. Jan. 17, 1870, d. July 30, 1916, m. first, John Rathbone. *Issue:* (1) Andy Miles[9] Rathbone, m. Mary Rudd; (2) William Harrison[9] Rathbone, m. first, Ida Abbott; m. second, ———— Brewer; m. third, ———— Woodby; m. fourth, ———— Davis. (3) Adeline[9] Rathbone, m. Victor Caylor. Martha Susan[8] Brickey married second, David Patty. *Issue:* (4) Ellen[9] Patty, m. John Peter Hembree; (5) John David[9] Patty, m. Mae Walker; (6) Rosa[9] Patty, m. Luther Hembree; (7) Zora[8] Patty, m. Mack Huskey; (8) Lucile[8] Patty (twin), m. Lester Caylor; (9) Houston[9] Patty (twin).
5. William Peter[8] Brickey, b. May 11, 1871, d. July 13, 1894. A teacher.
6. Wiley Jackson[8] Brickey, b. November 11, 1874, killed Apr. 13, 1900 in the Philippines during Spanish-American War. Awarded DSC. A teacher.
7. Anna Miriam[8] Brickey, b. June 26, 1877, d. Jan. 23, 1878.
8. Nancy Margaret Jane[8] Brickey, b. Jan. 17, 1879, m. Apr. 18, 1903, John Gamble Burns, b. Sept. 10, 1873, d. Aug. 18, 1915. *Issue:* (1) Inez Elizabeth[9] Burns, b. Apr. 14, 1907; (2) Reba Edith[9] Burns, b. Jan. 5, 1909, m. Arthur Eugene Little; (3) John Theodore[9] Burns, b. Sept. 26, 1910, m. Vega Eleanor Chambers; (4) Herbert Victor[9] Burns, b. Dec. 27, 1911, m. Lurline McFarland; (5) Ralph Vincent[9] Burns, b. May 2, 1914, d. Dec. 26, 1936.
9. Mary Elizabeth[8] Brickey, b. Oct. 16, 1881, m. John Robert Adams. *Issue:* (1) Nancy Helena[9] Adams, m. three times, resides in Miami, Fla.; (2) Martha Lois[9] Adams, m. Arthur Buffatt; (3) John Raymond[9] Adams, m. Florence ————; (4) Conley McCoy[9] Adams.
10. Sara Eleanor[8] Brickey, b. May 24, 1885, d. Feb. 22, 1948, m. Dr. G. D. LeQuire, June 21, 1906. *Issue:* (1) Dr. Chester Brickey[9] LeQuire, b. July 7, 1907, m. Gladys M. Bowers; (2) Susanna Faye[9] LeQuire, b. June 15, 1909, m. John Kenst, Jr.; (3) Paul Dexter[9] LeQuire, b. Apr. 12, 1911, m. Margaret E. Cooley; (4) Reba Deborah[9] LeQuire, b. Mar. 26, 1913, m. W. A. McCroskey; (5) Virgil Shields[9] LeQuire, b. June 15, 1921, m. Louise F. Lassiter.

4. Martha[7] Brickey, b. Mar. 25, 1838, d. Dec. 2, 1887, m. Lazarus Oliver. *Issue:* (1) John B.[8] Oliver, m. Annie Boring; (2) Nancy[8] Oliver; (3) Jane[8] Oliver.
5. Mary Jane[7] Brickey, b. May 5, 1840, d. July 24, 1921, m. Apr. 18, 1861, B. Franklin Abbott, son of Absalom Abbott. B. Franklin Abbott served in Federal Army in Civil War. *Issue:* (1) Nathaniel[8] Abbott, m. Elizabeth Oliver; (2) Annis Rebecca[8] Abbott, m. Giles P. Adams; (3) Noah Jackson[8] Abbott, m. Maggie Walker; (4) Martha Angeline[8] Abbott, m. John Sullivan; (5) Nancy[8] Abbott, m. Amos Effler; (6) John[8] Abbott, m. Amy Hembree; (7) Alice[8] Abbott, m. Marshall Walker; (8) Hettie Cordelia[8] Abbott, m. Matthew Gilbert; (9) George[8] Abbott; (10) William[8] Abbott, m. twice; (11) Charles[8] Abbott, went to Louisiana and married there.
6. Peter[7] Brickey lost a leg during Civil War and was buried at

National Cemetery, Knoxville, Tenn., where he died.

7. John Brewer Jackson[7] Brickey served with Federal Army in Civil War; m. first, Martha Caylor, daughter of George Caylor. *Issue:* (1) Nancy Texanna[8] Brickey, m. Benjamin McClanahan, son of Matthew McClanahan; (2) Annie Elenor[8] Brickey, m. James Russell; (3) William Alexander[8] Brickey, m. first, Dora Sanders, second, Bessie Dobbs; (4) John Brewer Jackson[8] Brickey, Jr.; (5) George Washington[8] Brickey, served in the U. S. Navy, last heard of in the Klondyke; (6) Daniel Lafayette[8] Brickey, m. ———— McKinney, served in Spanish American War; (7) Martha Lucinda[8] Brickey, m. Ed Ogg; (8) Peter[8] Brickey, resides in Ill.; (9) Jarrett Marion[8] Brickey; (10) Mary Elizabeth[8] Brickey, m. Everett Greer, attorney of Washington, D. C. John Brewer Jackson[7] Brickey, m. second, Laura Kitts Arnwine at Halls Cross Roads, Knox Co., Tenn. and had issue by her: (11) Frances[8] Brickey; (12) Leonard[8] Brickey, m. Trula Hill; (13) Lillard[8] Brickey; (14) Audrey[8] Brickey.
8. Wiley[7] Brickey, m. Melvina Wear. *Issue:* (1) Sarah[8] Brickey, m. ———— Reagan; (2) Nancy Ann[8] Brickey, m. ———— Graves.
9. George[7] Brickey, 1847-75, studied for ministry, went to Texas where he contracted tuberculosis and died.
10. Nancy Leannah[7] Brickey, b. June 10, 1853, d. Aug. 5, 1917, m. Daniel Caylor, son of Eli Caylor. *Issue:* (1) George W. Caylor, b. June 6, 1872, d. Oct. 27, 1898 in shooting accident; (2) Lydia[8] Caylor, b. June 12, 1874, m. West Webb; (3) Andrew Jackson[8] Caylor, b. Dec. 12, 1876, m. Lucy Myers; (4) Eli Alexander[8] Caylor, b. Oct. 30, 1878, m. first, Nan Walker, second, Della Caylor Pack; (5) Sara Alice[8] Caylor, b. Apr. 28, 1881, m. Pleasant Myers; (6) William Peter[8] Caylor, b. Aug. 19, 1883, m. Julia Walker; (7) Susan Jane[8] Caylor, b. Mar. 9, 1886, d. Dec. 10, 1912, m. Ed Hodge; (8) James W.[8] Caylor, b. Jan. 17, 1890; (9) John M.[8] Caylor, b. Aug. 29, 1892; (10) Martha Ellen[8] Caylor, b. Nov. 2, 1895.
11. Vina[7] Brickey, m. Robert Rosson and went to Colorado where they reared a large family. A daughter, Anna[8] Rosson, m. Thomas Saunders and lived at Salida, Col.

CHAPTER IV

VINCENT GARNER (—— - 1710)

Vincent[2] Garner, son of John[1] Garner and his wife, Susanna, by his father's will was left "the whole plantation and land I now live on together with the lands adjoining," also land lying in Horn Point, his long gun, his hanger with the yoke of oxen and one-half of the money from the sale of the sloop, *The Outcry*. January 15, 1694, John Jenkins sold 100 acres of land to John and Vincent Garner, all of Cople Parish, Westmoreland County, "land called Horne Point on Yeocomico River." (West. D. & W. B. 2, p. 24) June 17, 1706, Vincent Garner and his wife, Martha, sold to Robert Reeves 50 acres of land in Betty's Neck on the road to Brice's Bridge in Northumberland County, adjoining John Ward and the land "the said Garner lives on." (North. R. B. 17, p. 201) Witnesses were Francis Dawson and John Garner.

Vincent[2] Garner died in Northumberland County, evidently a comparatively young man, since four of his children were less than 10 years old. His will (North. R. B. 1710-13, p. 11), dated September 30, 1710, and recorded the same year, reads as follows:

> In the name of God Amen I Vincent Garner of the Parish of St. Stephens in the County of Northumberland Carpenter being sick and weak in body but of sound and perfect memory thanks be to Almighty God for the same but calling to mind the uncertain Estate of Transitory Life that all mankind must yield unto death when it shall please God to call them doo make & ordain this my Last Will and testament revoking by these presents annulling all former Will or Wills Testament or Testaments by me heretofore made or caused to be made either by word or writing ratifieing and confirming this to be my last will and none other first and principally I bequeath my Soule to God that gave it me trusting in and through the merritte of my blessed Savior and Redeemer to receive full pardon & Remission of all my Sins and Everlasting Life after death and my body to the Earth to be buryed after a descent & Christianlike manner at the direction of my Exetor hereafter nominated and as touching such worldly Estate as it hath pleased God beyond my Desertes to bestow upon me I give devise and dispose of in manner and fortune following (vizt) *Item* Whereas I have a certaine platt of land which I purchased of Henry Duncan and Dorothy his wife it being the land whereon I now live I give and devise the same unto my sons Vincent Garner and James Garner and their heirs Lawfully to be begotten of their bodies and to be divided as followeth (vizt.) the dividing line to begin at a branch called Gaymore branch thence by a Valley to a saw pitt thence to another Saw pitt stand-

ing in another Valley near to the forrest Valley and thence down the said Valley untill it comes to the main Swamp that leads to Dawsons Mill Dam the Plantation and land on that side of the line to my son Vincent and if my said sons should die without heirs as aforesaid I give and devise the said land unto my three daughters Anne, Jane and Martha Garner and their heirs lawfully to be begotten of their bodies and for default of such heirs I devise the same unto my Brother Parish Garner and his heirs forever. *Item* I give and devise unto my said sone James Garner and his heirs forever that parcell of Land I bought of Frankie Dawson *Item* I give unto my daughter Anne Garner and her heirs forever the Plantation Land and appurtenances Whereon of Mother now lives which said land was devised to me by my father John Garner deceast. *Item* I give to my said daughter Ann & her heirs forever that platt of land purchased of John Jenkins lieing in hornspoint in Westmoreland County. *Item* I give to my said daughter Ann one small silver tankard. *Item* I give unto my daughter Jane a small silver tankard *Item* I give unto my said son Vincent one small gun called five & twenty *Item* another small gun I give unto my sone James Garner *Item* all the rest of my estate personall after my just debts paid I give and bequeath unto my loving wife, Martha Garner and my children Vincent Garner James Garner Anne Garner Jane Garner and Martha Garner equally to be divided and my will is that both of my sons have three yeares schooling beginning at ten yeares of age and continue until thirteen and that my daughters both have two years of schooling beginning at ten and continuing to twelve and that their estates may defray the charges thereof and also my will is that my sons be possessed of their estates at the age of eighteen yeares and my daughters with theirs att the said age or at the Day of Marriage. I do hereby constitute and ordaine my Loveing wife Martha Garner & my Brothers Parish, James and Benjamin Garner Executors of this my last wille and testament to see the same duly performed and executed according to the true intent and meaning hereof. In Witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand and seale this 30th day of September Anno Domini 1710.

VINCENT GARNER
Seale

Witnesses: William Lewis, Elizabeth Lewis, David Straughan and W. G. Grinstead.

Vincent[2] Garner married Martha ————. Because of the fact that he gave his daughter, Anne, so much more by his will than he gave his other daughters and the additional fact that his wife, Martha, did not leave Anne or her heirs anything in her will, it seems possible that Vincent[2] may have had an earlier wife, who was the mother of Anne. Vincent[2] Garner had *issue:* (1) Vincent[3] Garner; (2) James[3] Garner; (3) Anne[3] Garner; (4) Jane[3] Garner; (5) Martha[3] Garner.

Martha Garner, widow of Vincent[2] Garner, married twice again. Her second husband was George Rout and her third, Richard Booth. Martha apparently had no chil-

dren by her second and third marriages. Her will (North. R. B. 1756-58, pp. 61-62) reads as follows:

In the name of God amen I Martha Booth of the parrish of St. Stephens of County of Northumberland being sick and weak but of sound mind & memory blessed be to God for the same do make this my last will and testamt. in manner and form following I commit my Soul to its maker hoping in & through the merrits and Sufferings of my Blessed redeemer to have full pardon of all my sins & a glorious resurrection and my Body to be decently buried at the discretion of my Exors & as for what worldly State it hath pleased God to Give me I Give as followeth. I Give and bequeath all my land that lies on Occoquan which is about two hundred Acres being the land my husband George Rout gave me I give it to my daughter Martha Rout & her Husband Peter for and during their natural lifes and the life of the longest liver & at their decease I give it to their son George Rout and his heirs forever. I likewise give to my daughter Martha & her Husband Peter Rout my negro woman Lucey to them & their heirs forever and her future Issue and Increase after my decease, also I give to my said son in law of my daughter my Great Bible. *Item* I give to my granddaughter Jean Oldham & her husband George twenty five pounds cash being the sum I sold my negro girl Sarah for I also give unto the aforesaid Jean & George Oldham my best bed and furniture, *Item* I give to my Granddaughter Betty Garner daughter of Vinson Garner my negro girl Judy & her increase to my said Granddaughter Betty Garner and it is my will that my negro Girl shall be hired out and the profits to go to my sd Granddaughter Betty & heirs forever, I also give to her the sd Betty Garner my next feather bed and if I get any furniture for it before I die I give it also to my sd granddaughter Betty. I also give my sd granddaughter Betty Garner one Cow and Stear they being on the plantation where I now live as also I give her one Chest & Table, *Item* I give to James Garner the son of James Garner my negro girl named Lucy & her Increase to him the said James Garner & his heirs, I also give him one Cow big with Calf and a Young Stear [which] is at his mothers and if mother refuseth to keep them for him and let him have the increase then order She may have them so as she will pay him a good Cow big with calf and a Young Stear when he comes of age or marries. *Item* I give to my granddaughter Winifred Garner one Cow Yearling on this Plantation *Item* after my debts and funerall Expenses paid I give all the rest of my Estate of what nature and quality soever not being given to be Equally divided betwixt my two Grandaughters Jean Oldham & Betty Garner to them and their heirs forever—lastly I appoint Sam Winstead & Tho. Williams Exors of this my last will and testament this 5 of April, 1757.

Signed Sealed & Published in the
Presence of Wm. Taite, Sarah Ann Moon, Richd Knott

MARTHA M BOOTH

This will was presented in Court on May 7, 1757 by George Oldham and letters of administration were granted him.

Vincent Garner (——- 1756)

Vincent[3] Garner (Vin.[2] Jno.[1]), together with his brother, James, was left the plantation his father lived on in Northumberland County. May 14, 1740, he patented 484 acres of escheated land of Thomas Towers, which had been patented November 8, 1666, land adjoining George Brown and John Grimeshead, at the great branch of King's Creek, adjoining John Reeves and William Grimeshead. (N. N. Gr. E, p. 155) August 8, 1743, Vincent Garner of St. Stephens Parish sold to John Dunaway 484 acres of land patented in 1666 by Thomas Towers. Dorothy, wife of Vincent, relinquished her rights in it. (North. R. B. 1738-43, p. 238) February 11, 1754, Samuel Eskridge, William Eskridge, Spencer Corbell and Robert Clark were appointed to view the new warehouse at Coan, lately built by Vincent Garner. It was "ordered that the Sheriff pay Vincent Garner 5600 pounds of tobacco for building the ware house on Coan River." (North. B. 13, p. 75)

The will (North. R. B. 1756-58, p. 3) of Vincent[3] Garner, dated August 18, 1756 and recorded October 11, 1756, follows:

In the name of God Amen I Vincent Garner of Northumberland County and St. Stephen's Parish being very sick and weak of body but of perfect mind and memory thanks be to Almighty God for the same but calling to mind the uncertain Estate of this Transitory life and that all mankind must yield unto death when it shall please God to call them do make and ordain this my last will and testamt revoking & by these presents disannulling all former will or wills testamt or testamts by me heretofore made or caused to be made Either Word or Writing ratifying and confirming this to be my last will and none other first Principally I bequeath my soul to God that gave it me trusting in and through . . . my Blessed Saviour and redeemer to receive full pardon and remission of all my sins and everlasting life after Death and my body to the Earth to be buried in a descent and Christian like manner at the discretion of my Executors hereafter nominated and named touching Such worldly Estate as it hath pleased God to bestow on me I give and Dispose in manner and form following Vizt *Item* I give and Bequeath my tract of land Equally to be divided between George Garner and Conway Garner George Garner having the mannah Plantation in his part but if George Garner should by law disturbe Conway Garner of having his Equill part my desire is that Conway Garner may have what land I make purchase of, *Item* I give and bequeath to my son Vincent Garner four years Schooling at the age of fourteen to be paid out of my Estate, *Item* I give and bequeath unto my loving wife Winefred Garner my young horse and side saddle, *Item* I give and bequeath unto my son Vincent Garner my new Gun, and as for the remainder part of my Estate, I give and bequeath equally to be divided between my loving wife Winefred Garner

and my daughters Barosheba Garner Eliza Garner and my daughter Winefred Garner and my son Vincent Garner after my debts are paid. I do hereby constitute and ordain my loving wife Winefred Garner and Dennis Conway exors of this my Last Will and testament to see the same duly performed and Executed according to the true Intent and meaning hereof, in Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seal this 18th day of August 1756. VINCENT GARNER
Signed sealed and declared to be the last
will & testament in presence of
George France
Martha Booth

Vincent[3] Garner married twice. His first wife was Dorothy Duncan, thought to be the daughter of Henry and Dorothy Duncan. His second was Winifred ————, possibly Conway. Dennis Conway, probably the brother of Winifred, was one of Vincent's executors and was also appointed guardian for Conway Garner after Vincent's death. Winifred Garner survived her husband by many years. She is listed in the census of 1782 as living alone and having three slaves. Her will (North. R. B. 1782-85, p. 395), written July 24, 1782, was recorded June 14, 1785. Executors were John Christopher, Sr. and William Oldham, Sr. She may have survived all her children but one since her will mentions only a daughter, Elizabeth[4] Tillery, and a granddaughter, Molly[5] Donaway. She bequeathed to her daughter, Elizabeth, two choice cows and calves and all her wearing apparel. The remainder of her estate she left to her granddaughter, Molly Donaway.

Vincent[3] Garner had *issue*: (1) George[4] Garner; (2) Conway[4] Garner; (3) Vincent[4] Garner; (4) Winifred[4] Garner; (5) Barosheba[4] Garner; (6) Elizabeth[4] Garner.

1. George[4] Garner (Vin.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) lived in Northumberland County, St. Stephens Parish, where he inherited half of his father's land. January 10, 1757, he transferred to Conway Garner, his brother, of the same parish and county, 300 acres of land "bounded on one side by lands of James Garner orphans . . . follows road that leads to the old manner plantation that my grandfather built a brick house on and where my father lived & died." Also on January 10, 1757, Winifred Garner gave bond to George Garner for 100 pounds and was given her third from the part of Conway Garner. May 9, 1763, George Garner sold to Thomas Williams some land "purchased by Vincent Garner" bounded on one side by land of John Foushee. James Courtney was a witness. July 9, 1770, George Garner, planter of St. Stephens Parish, sold to Richard Routt

for 95 pounds 90 acres of land on Jesse Garner's line. Jesse Garner was a witness. George Garner died in 1773. His estate was appraised March, 1773 and an account of the sale of the estate was returned by Jesse Garner, the administrator, on April 15, 1773. He was survived by his wife and at least one child, Winifred[5] Garner. October 10, 1785, certain men were appointed by the court to settle Raleigh Williams' account of the guardianship of Winifred Garner, orphan of George Garner, deceased, and possess Jesse Garner, "her present guardian," with her estate. October 8, 1787, Jesse Garner, guardian of Winifred Garner, was directed to pay to George Garner's widow "one-third part of the heirs of a Negro fellow, it being all the Estate of the deceased."

2. Conway[4] Garner (Vin.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) on October 11, 1756, chose Dennis Conway as his guardian. John Foushee and Thomas Dameron were securities. (North. R. B. 1756-58, p. 71) Conway Garner married Elizabeth ———. September 14, 1761, Conway and his wife, Elizabeth, seem to have sold back to George Garner for 100 pounds the land which George had transferred to Conway in 1757. The land was described as being on the road leading to Captain John Foushee's. Conway Garner is thought to have moved to Mecklenburg County, Virginia, for on January 26, 1769 Connoway Garner and his wife, Elizabeth, made a deed to Ruben Estes of Charlotte County, Virginia, for land in Mecklenburg "beginning at Doggett's Corner." (Meck. D. B. 2, p. 280) On the same day they sold 180 acres to Benjamin Doggett. (Meck. D. B. 2, p. 282)

3. Vincent[4] Garner (Vinc.[3] Vinc.[2] Jno.[1]) lived in Northumberland County, where he died, apparently unmarried, in 1773. His will (North. R. B. 1772-76, Pt. 1, p. 282), dated August 12, 1773, named his mother, Winifred Garner, as his only heir. To her he left his horse, bridle and saddle and his part of his deceased father's estate. Jesse Garner was appointed his executor and witnesses were Joseph Powers, George Oldham and Jesse Garner.

4. Elizabeth[4] Garner (Vin.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) after her father's death chose Patrick Mealy as her guardian at the April, 1757 court. She married ———— Tillery.

One of the other daughters of Vincent[3] Garner, may have married a Donaway.

James Garner (——- 1751)

2. James[3] Garner (Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) was born before 1710 and died in 1751 in Northumberland County. He in-

herited, together with his brother, Vincent, his father's land in Northumberland. James is thought to have married twice, though the name of his first wife is unknown. By her he appears to have had at least one child, Jesse[4] Garner. About 1747 James[3] Garner married Mary Doggett, widow of John Doggett, and was appointed guardian to Mary's children. September 9, 1751, Mary Garner was granted letters of administration on the estate of James Garner deceased. Securities were Adcock Hobson and Wingfield Wright. At the same court Mary was appointed guardian of Benjamin Doggett, orphan of John Doggett. September 10, 1751, a committee "in obedience to the court 9th Sept. 1751 sworn before Capt. John Fushee Gent. . . . met at the plantation of James Garner decd and appraised the estate of the said James Garner." On the same day, "having seen the papers of the estate of John Doggett decd.," they took out of the estate of James Garner Mary's dividend and for each of the Doggett orphans, John, William and Benjamin, nine pounds, seven shillings. At a sale of the estate of James Garner, August 13, 1753, Mary Garner bid in more than half. (North. R. B. 1753-56, p. 5) Also we find: "In obedience to the order of Northumberland Court April 1755" the estate of John Doggett was divided among Mary Garner, William, Benjamin and John Doggett, Mary receiving one-third of the slaves of John Doggett deceased, making her "part of her deceased father's estate due her at the time of her marriage." (North. R. B. 1753-56, p. 215) In April, 1757, Jesse Garner, "orphan of James," chose William Haddaway as his guardian. Joseph Ball was security. (North. R. B. 1756-57, p. 106) At the October court, 1757, "On motion of Wm. Haddaway guardian of Jesse Garner orphan of James Garner decd with the consent of Mary Garner, Wm. Thomas, George Doakes, Robert Christopher and Adcock Hobson are appointed to possess Mary Garner with her part of the land of her decd husband, James Garner." (North. R. B. 1756-58, p. 227)

Mary Doggett Garner appears to have died in late 1766 or early 1767. Her will (North. R. B. 1766-70, p. 8), dated August 17, 1766 and recorded January 12, 1767, follows:

> In the name of God Amen, I Mary Garner of St. Stephen's Parish County of Northumberland and Colony of Virginia, widow, being very sick & weak of body, but of perfect sence and memory thanks be to Almighty God for the same, and considering the uncertainty of this mortal life do think it necessary to make this my last will in manner & form following, viz. *Item,* I give my soul

to Almighty God that gave it me, hoping through the merits of my blessed Saviour Jesus Christ to have Remission of all my sins, and my body to the Earth from whence it came to be decently buried at the Discretion of my Exors hereafter mentioned. *Item*, I give to my daughter Elizabeth Brown one shilling sterling. *Item*, I give to my son John Doggett one shilling sterling. *Item*, I give to my son William Doggett one shilling sterling. *Item*, I give to my son Benjamin Doggett one shilling sterling and four Barrels of Indian Corn to them my aforesd children & to their heirs forever, they nor none of them to have any other part or parcel of my estate of what kind or quality soever. *Item*, I give all the rest of my Estate be it of what kind or quality soever, after my just debts & funeral expenses are paid to my son James Garner and his heirs forever. And lastly I appoint my good Friends & Neighbors Mr. William Thomas, Junr & Mr. William Oldham to be my executors, managers & overlookers of my Estate. In Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seale in Northumberland County this 17th day of August 1766.

MARY X GARNER

Sealed & Delivered in
Presence of Joseph Presley
George Garner, George Oldham

My desire is that my daughter Elizabeth Brown may have all my waring cloths, except what I have already given. And also my saddle & Bonnet I desire Anne Doggett may have."

The only known children of James[3] Garner were: (1) Jesse[4] Garner and (2) James[4] Garner.

JESSE GARNER (——- 1794)

In view of the fact that he is not mentioned in the will of Mary Doggett Garner, Jesse is thought to have been the son of an earlier wife of James[3] Garner (Vin.[2] Jno.[1]). He lived and died in Northumberland County, where the Virginia census of 1782 lists him as having 8 whites in his family and three slaves. He married Elizabeth Everet or Williams, said by some of her descendants to have been a descendant of Roger Williams. March 4, 1774, Jesse Garner and Betty, his wife, sold 72 acres of land in St. Stephens Parish to Richard Routt—bordering land of William Lewis and James Courtney, deceased. (North. R. B. 1772-76, Pt. 2, pp. 459-60) The same day Jesse Garner and George Oldham gave bond for indebtedness to Richard Routt in the sum of 200 pounds. (North. R. B. 1772-76, Pt. 2, pp. 462-63)

The will (North. R. B.) of Jesse Garner was proved December 8, 1794. His wife, Elizabeth, was appointed executrix, with James Garner, Jonathan Abbaye and Richard Luttrell, securities. Witnesses were George Ashburn, Ned-

dy Chilton Ashburn and Haynie Ashburn. Provisions were: (1) His entire personal estate to his wife, Betty, during her life or widowhood "to keep my seven children together" (names of all the below-mentioned children except James followed). (2) His sons to have four years' schooling out of his estate. (3) A portion of his land to be sold to pay his debts. (4) In case of wife's death, his oldest daughter, Sally, to take care of the family until her brother, Lawson, reached the age of 15.

A Betsy Garner who married William Webb, widower, on January 7, 1799 with Charles Rice security, may have been the widow of Jesse[4] Garner. (North. Mar. Rec.)

Jesse[4] Garner had *issue:*[1] (1) James[5] Garner; (2) Sarah (Sally)[5] Garner; (3) Elizabeth Everet[5] Garner, married Peter Gallagher, October 27, 1800 (North. Mar. Rec.); (4) Mary Simmons[5] Garner, born September 14, 1775, married William Pearson, July 16, 1799, with consent of Elizabeth Garner (North. Mar. Rec.); (5) Margaret[5] Garner, born February 25, 1780; (6) Jesse W.[5] Garner, born December 3, 1782; (7) William Everet[5] Garner, born April 12, 1786; (8) Lawson Williams[5] Garner, born June 30, 1789.

The evidence that Jesse[4] and Elizabeth Garner had a son, James[5] Garner, comes from descendants of James, who migrated to Kentucky. They say he was a brother of Jesse W.[5] Garner, who also went to Kentucky. He may have left for the West before his father's death and for that reason was not mentioned in his will. James[5] Garner is known to have had *issue:* (1) James Connoway[6] Garner; and (2) Lou[6] Garner.

1. James Connoway[6] Garner (Jas.[5] Jes.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) married Letitia Ann Hall. He moved to a farm near Paradise in Clay County, Missouri, between 1820 and 1828, and had *issue:*

1. James D.[7] Garner (married twice). *Issue* by first wife: (1) Henry[8] Garner; (2) Anna[8] Garner; by second wife: (3) Clay[8] Garner and (4) a daughter.
2. Jane[7] Garner, married Thomas C. Deshan.
3. Mary[7] Garner, married Richard Sims.
4. Amanda[7] Garner.
5. Lewis B.[7] Garner.

Jesse W. Garner (1782-1850)

According to his descendants, Jesse W.[5] Garner (Jes.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) went to Kentucky when a boy. A Bible

1. The birth dates given are found on St. Stephens Parish Register.

in the possession of one of these descendants says he was born about 1781[2] in Northumberland County, Virginia and that his mother's maiden name had been Everet. He lived at Winchester, Clark County, Kentucky. In 1819 he moved to Missouri, where he lived at Old Franklin, then at Fayette until 1841, in Ray County until 1848, and then in New Liberty, Clay County, where he died of smallpox June 26, 1850. He was a carpenter and architect and built the first courthouse at Fayette and the Howard Payne College buildings, as well as other important structures. A Missouri history states that he was a prominent Mason—"a man of boundless energy and enterprise and possessed of excellent judgment, highly esteemed and universally respected."[3] Jesse W. Garner married, January 15, 1810, Theodosia Jane Trigg, born January 21, 1782 in Bedford County, Virginia, daughter of Gen. Stephen Trigg,[4] who served in the War of 1812. They had *issue:* (1) John Campbell[6] Garner; (2) Elizabeth[6] Garner; (3) Stephen Trigg[6] Garner; (4) Christopher Trigg[6] Garner; (5) Henry[6] Garner; (6) Jane[6] Garner; (7) Jesse[6] Garner; (8) Susan Malinda[6] Garner.

1. John Campbell[6] Garner (Jes.[5] Jes.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) was born in Kentucky, January 21, 1811. He remained in Winchester, Clark County, Kentucky, with John and Judith Campbell, relatives of his mother, when the rest of his family moved to Missouri. In 1855 he moved to Missouri and settled near Richmond, where he died unmarried in 1883.

2. Elizabeth[6] Garner (Jes.[5] Jes.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) married Edward M. Samuel, born Henry County, Kentucky, October 11, 1807. He moved to Missouri in 1815, to Clay County in 1829 and to St. Louis in 1865, where he died in 1869.

Christopher Trigg Garner (1825-1897)

4. Christopher Trigg Garner (Jes.[5] Jes.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) was born March 25, 1825 in Missouri and died January 31, 1897. He became a lawyer and married Elizabeth Barbara Mosby, daughter of Major James Mosby. She was

2. The date given on St. Stephens Parish Register is December 3, 1782.
3. Walter Williams, *A History of Northwest Missouri*, 1915, Vol. 2, p. 910.
4. The Trigg family came from England and settled in Spotsylvania County, Va. Members of the family distinguished themselves in the French and Indian War, the Revolutionary War and the War of 1812. Saw service at Yorktown, Battle of King's Mountain and Indian battles at Blue Lick, Kentucky.—Walter Williams, *loc. cit.*

born in Calloway County, Missouri, February 6, 1832 and died at Richmond, Missouri, January 2, 1911. They had *issue:*

1. James Williams[7] Garner, lawyer of Kansas City, m. first, Lenora Snoddy.
   Issue:
   1. Samuel Snoddy[8] Garner.

   James Williams[7] Garner, m. second, Carrie Park Coats.
   Issue:
   2. James Williams[8] Garner. *Issue:* (1) James W.[9] Garner, 3rd.
   3. Gertrude Edith[8] Garner, m. first, Harold Spencer, second, ———— Music.
2. Christopher Trigg[7] Garner, lawyer of Richmond, Mo., m. Minnie Hume.
   Issue:
   1. Frank D.[8] Garner. *Issue:* (1) Don M.[9] Garner, served in World War II; (2) Alice Frances[9] Garner; (3) Georgeanne[9] Garner.
   2. Ruby[8] Garner, m. Edward B. Hughes.
   3. Christine[8] Garner, m. H. P. Settle. *Issue:* (1) Garner[9] Settle.
   4. Anna Hume[8] Garner, m. H. P. Settle. *Issue:* (1) H. P.[9] Settle, Jr.; (2) Joan[9] Settle; (3) Julia[9] Settle.
3. William H.[7] Garner—no issue.
4. Elizabeth[7] Garner, b. Mar. 10, 1857, Plattsburg, Mo., d. Oct. 9, 1941, m. Dr. J. O'K. Gant. *Issue:* (1) Elizabeth[8] Gant.
5. Sallie[7] Garner, Berea, Ky., m. Jacob W. Herndon. *Issue:* (1) Christopher Trigg[8] Herndon; (2) Edward Garner[8] Herndon; (3) Jacob W.[8] Herndon, Jr.; (4) Betty Mosby[8] Herndon, m. ———— Peaveyhouse; (5) John B.[8] Herndon. *Issue:* (1) Rankin[9] Herndon; (2) John B.[9] Herndon Jr.
6. Mary Virginia[7] Garner, Ft. Smith, Ark., m. G. M. Neale.
7. Jessie Catharine[7] Garner, Ky., m. Henry M. Herndon (brother to Jacob above). *Issue:* (1) Catharine[8] Herndon; (2) Ela[8] Herndon, m. Paul Bicknell; (3) Mina[8] Herndon, m. John Cash. *Issue:* (1) John[9] Cash, Jr.

5. Henry[6] Garner (Jes.[5] Jes.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) was a doctor of Richmond, Missouri. *Issue:* (1) Thomas[7] Garner—two daughters; (2) Dr. Edward[7] Garner. (*Issue:* (1) Col. Edward S.[8] Garner); (3) Trigg[7] Garner—no children; (4) Eugenia[7] Garner, married ———— Sebastian; (5) Mattie Ray[7] Garner, married ———— Hoyt; (6) Mable[7] Garner; (7) Henry[7] Garner, Jr.—no children.

6. Jane[6] Garner (Jes.[5] Jes.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) of Dover, Lafayette County, Missouri, married ——— Groves. *Issue:* (1) Jesse[7] Groves; (2) Elizabeth[7] Groves.

8. Susan Malinda[6] Garner (Jes.[5] Jes.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) was born April 11, 1819 in Clark County, Kentucky, and died December 4, 1892. On July 22, 1847 in Ray County, Missouri, she married Patrick Smith, born Novem-

ber 21, 1812 in Ireland. He had a gold mine at Georgia Gulch, Colorado. Died July 8, 1862. *Issue:* (1) Docia Trigg Garner[7] Smith, b. Aug. 13, 1848, d. Dec. 4, 1892, m. Ezekiel Stone; (2) Mary Catherine[7] Smith, b. May 10, 1850, d. May 17, 1922, m. May 15, 1873, Daniel French Duval, b. June 23, 1842, Culpeper County, Va., d. May 17, 1922, son of Rev. James Duval; (3) Elizabeth Samuel[7] Smith, b. Feb. 21, 1852, d. Dec. 16, 1933; (4) Virginia Doniphan[7] Smith, b. Feb. 20, 1854, d. Nov. 20, 1920; (5) John Garner[7] Smith, b. Mar. 8, 1856, d. Aug. 19, 1820, m. Emma Waller, several children; (6) Jesse William[7] Smith, b. Apr. 14, 1858, d. Sept. 26, 1932, m. Pearl Halffield, no children; (7) Patrick Henry[7] Smith, b. Apr. 21, 1860, d. Dec. 29, 1884, unmarried.

William Everet Garner (1786-1842-50)

7. William Everet[5] Garner (Jes.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]), born April 12, 1786, Northumberland County, Virginia, according to descendants, moved to Kentucky as a youth. He later went to Tennessee where he married Lucinda Hill at Nashville, October 23, 1817. She was born March 14, 1796 and died February 4, 1885. William Garner died between 1842 and 1850. They are known to have had *issue:* (1) John Ewing[6] Garner, a jurist for 50 years and a General in the Civil War, born May 4, 1821 in Nashville, Tennessee, went to Springfield, Tennessee in April, 1842, married Elizabeth Thomas, who died in June, 1896. John E. Garner died in 1909. *Issue:* (1) Andrew E.[7] Garner, b. Springfield, Tenn., Feb. 1845; (2) Mrs. V. R.[7] Harris; (3) Mrs. Lottie[7] (Garner) Hart; (4) John Ewing[7] Garner.

James Garner (1748 - ——)

James[4] Garner (Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]), born September 6, 1748 in Northumberland County (St. Stephen's Par. Reg.), moved to Mecklenburg County, Virginia. He married Lucy (or Lucinda) Webb, daughter of John Webb—whether in Northumberland or in Mecklenburg is unknown. One John Webb was executor of the estate of John[3] Garner (Jas.[2] Jno.[1]) in 1751 in Northumberland County. The will of John Webb in Mecklenburg County, dated August 23, 1794 and probated September 13, 1804, left a portion of his estate to Lucy Garner and Hannah Doggett.

Two of James Garner's step-brothers, John Doggett and Benjamin Doggett, also moved to Mecklenburg County, as did his cousin, Conway[4] Garner (Vin.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]).

April 12, 1765, John Doggett was appointed surveyor of a road from Robinson's to the old Court House.[5] (Meck. B. 1) November 22, 1766, William Doggett of Northumberland County sold 2 negroes to Rebecca Garner of Amelia County. Witnesses were John Doggett, Benjamin Doggett, G. Oldham and Samuel Eskridge. (North. R. B. 1766-70, p. 59) April 13, 1767, John Doggett and wife, Ann, and Rebecca Garner, all of Mecklenburg, sold to Pemberton Claughton, Jr., a tract of 34 acres and a mill in Mattapony Neck. Witnesses were George Garner and William Barecroft. (North. R. B. 1766-70, p. 60) February 8, 1769, Connoway Garner and wife, Elizabeth, sold 101 acres of land to James Garner. (Meck. D. B. 2, p. 282) Also on the same day they sold 180 acres to Benjamin Doggett. (Meck. D. B. 2, p. 282) Witnesses were William Hunt, John Doggett and Thomas Brown. The Virginia Census for 1782 lists Benjamin Doggett of Mecklenburg County as having 11 whites and 4 slaves in his household, John Doggett as having 13 whites and 5 slaves, while the 1790 Census of Virginia shows James Garner living in Mecklenburg with 8 whites and 4 slaves.

James[4] and Lucy (Webb) Garner had *issue:* (1) Polly[5] Garner, married John Elam, no children; (2) Martha[5] Garner; (3) Winifred[5] Garner, married Thomas Toone, one son; (4) Susan[5] Garner; (5) Orpah[5] Garner, married William Smith in 1812; (6) James[5] Garner; (7) Asa[5] Garner; (8) Vincent[5] Garner; (9) Samuel[5] Garner; (10) William[5] Garner.

2. Martha[5] Garner (Jas.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) married Samuel Elam. *Issue:* (1) Chester Burruss[6] Elam, died unmarried; (2) Alice[6] Elam, died unmarried; (3) Lennis[6] Elam, died unmarried; (4) Della[6] Elam, died unmarried; all lived together in their large home in Chase City among towering oaks; (5) Samuel[6] Elam, moved to Richmond, married and engaged in business. *Issue:* (1) Samuel[7] Elam.

4. Susan[5] Garner (Jas.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) married Captain Robert Hester in 1802, moved to Christian County, Kentucky. *Issue:* (1) Samuel[6] Hester, married Eleanor Shemwell; (2) Capt. William[6] Hester, married ——— Rogers; (3) Robert[6] Hester, married ——— Oldham; (4) James[6] Hester, died unmarried; (5) Edmund[6] Hester, died unmarried; (6) Archer[6] Hester; (7) Abner[6] Hester, M. D., married a French lady of New Orleans; (8) Emily[6] Hester, married Francis B. (Baker?) White.

---

5. The old courthouse was in the present town of Chase City. It was first given the name Christiansville and then changed to Chase City.

James Garner

6. James[5] Garner (Jas.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) married Mary Smith, November 20, 1806, Mecklenburg County.

Issue:

1. Abner Conrad[6] Garner, born September 18, 1809, married March 18, 1868, Margaret Wagstaff.
2. Sisley[6] Garner, born September 7, 1812, married James Wood, son of Richard Wood, who married ——— Dedmond.

Issue:

1. George Vincent[7] Wood, m. Glenna C. Moore. *Issue:* (1) James Kenneth[8] Wood, m. Delia Owen; (2) Carol[8] Wood, m. James Simmons; (3) Dr. George Vincent[8] Wood, m. Nettie Johnson; (4) Frank[8] Wood.
2. Abner C.[7] Wood, m. Mildred Ann Royster. *Issue:* (1) Glenna[8] Wood, m. Fitzhugh Lee Ashley; (2) Charles[8] Wood; (3) John[8] Wood; (4) William[8] Wood; (5) Frank[8] Wood; (6) Mamie[8] Wood.

3. Emily[6] Garner, married Seymour Wagstaff.
4. Orpah[6] Garner, born September 29, 1813, married her cousin, Samuel Patterson[6] Garner, son of Samuel[5] Garner who married Susanna B. Hazelwood in 1815. (For continuation of this line, see page 59.)
5. Nancy[6] Garner, born June 20, 1816, died in infancy.
6. Asa[6] Garner, born April 22, 1819, died unmarried.
7. Henry Vincent[6] Garner, born April 6, 1821, left Virginia as a young man, never heard of again.
8. John R.[6] Garner, born Mecklenburg County, May 17, 1824. Went to Christian County, Kentucky, when a young man, married in 1855, Nancy Baker White, a second cousin. Went to Baltimore to learn dentistry and became very successful in his profession, died near Lafayette, Kentucky in 1890.

   Issue:

   1. Ella[7] Garner
   2. Walter[7] Garner, m. Sallie Bettie Cheatham, no children.
   3. Edwin[7] Garner, m. Flossie Hester.

      Issue:

      1. Dr. John R.[8] Garner.
      2. Alvin Greenwood[8] Garner, m. Mary Fraser. *Issue:* (1) Frank Baker[9] Garner, m. Pearl Taylor. *Issue:* (1) Vesta[10] Garner; (2) William[10] Garner.

3. Edwin[8] Garner, Jr.
4. Iowa Rosetta[8] Garner.

9. Jane[6] Garner, born March 11, 1826, lived at old Garner home in Mecklenburg County, died unmarried.
10. Elizabeth[6] Garner, born March 6, 1828, died in infancy.
11. David Madison[6] Garner, born July 6, 1820, married Elizabeth Stemridge, 1869. *Issue:* (1) Lavolett[7] Garner, m. Sidney L. Wagstaff, whose daughter, Avie[8] Wagstaff, m. Carol P. Garner; (2) Mary Katherine[7] Garner, m. Donald Vaughn; (3) Georgia Anna[7] Garner.

7. Asa[5] Garner (Jas.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) is thought to have been the one who died in Halifax County, Virginia in 1846. His will mentioned the following children: (1) Alfred Henry[6] Garner; (2) Calvin[6] Garner; (3) Charles[6] Garner; (4) David[6] Garner; (5) James V.[6] Garner; (6) John[6] Garner.

Vincent Garner (—— - 1864)

8. Vincent[5] Garner (Jas.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) married first in 1807, Nancy Jeffries in Mecklenburg County, second in 1833, Elizabeth Jenkins in Halifax County. He settled at Clover Depot, Halifax County. His will (Hal. W. B. 28) dated March 20, 1859 and recorded September 26, 1864, reads in part as follows:

"I Vincent Garner, do hereby make and ordain this my last Will and Testament in manner and form following: Viz: As soon after my death as practicable, I wish my Executors herein named to pay off and discharge all my debts. I will and desire that my Executors sell all my property, both Real and Personal, the proceeds of which, with the money that may arise from the collection of debts due me, including any money I may have on hand at the time of my death . . ." He gives to his children one-twelfth each as follows: Paul C. Garner, Elizabeth Womack, Archer W. Garner, William S. Garner, Samuel Garner, David B. Garner, and children of John Garner by his first wife. The rest was to go to Clement M. Adkison as trustee for the benefit of Asa Garner, Archilles Garner, daughter of Jane Garner Nichols, and Martha S. Chastain. Clement M. Adkison was the executor. Witnesses were Isaac Adkison, Beverly Canada and John W. Bradley. An appraisal (Hal. W. B. 28, p. 717) of Vincent Garner's estate on January 2, 1865, gives the following: One negro woman, Jenny, age 60, $100; one negro boy, John, age 8, $750; one boy, Dick, age 12,

$2500; one boy, Isaac, age 10, $2000; one man, Henry, age 46, $5000; one man, Bill, age 55, $3500; one girl, Ann, age 14, $3500; a tract of land supposed to contain 307 acres valued at $15,750; total appraisement, $34,750. Appraisers were B. F. Garnett, John T. Gayle and Isaac Adkison.

Vincent[5] Garner had *issue:*

1. Richard J.[6] Garner.
2. William Swepson[6] Garner.
3. Paul C.[6] Garner, married Martha Anne Rice of Halifax County.
4. Elizabeth[6] Garner, married Marshall Womack of Clover, Virginia. *Issue:* (1) Blount[7] Womack; (2) Mason[7] Womack.
5. David B.[6] Garner.
6. Archer Willis[6] Garner, went to North Carolina.
7. John[6] Garner, married twice, thought to have died before 1859.
8. Samuel[6] Garner, } twins went to Missouri and then to Kansas, 1 son, Thomas[7] Garner
9. Asa[6] Garner, } twins went to Missouri
10. Archilles[6] Garner.
11. Jane[6] Garner, married Coleman Nichols. *Issue:* (1) John G.[7] Nichols; (2) Calvin[7] Nichols; (3) James[7] Nichols.
12. Martha Susan[6] Garner, married William Chastain.

Richard J. Garner (1808-1890)

1. Richard J.[6] Garner (Vin.[5] Jas.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]), born October 7, 1808; married first, Patsye Martha Pollard; second, Judy McGregor; died January 28, 1890. His will was recorded February 25, 1890 in Halifax County.

Issue:

1. James Vincent[7] Garner, b. Jan. 4, 1836, d. Mar. 24, 1930, unmarried. A soldier in Confederate Army, lost the thumb of his right hand at Culpeper.
2. Calvin[7] Garner, b. Nov. 24, 1837, d. unmarried.
3. Saluda[7] Garner, b. Dec. 16, 1843; m. Dr. John Thornton, Republican Grove, Va., and d. Mar. 29, 1926.
4. Rodger Scott[7] Garner, b. Dec. 17, 1848, m. Myrtle Hendricks, lived at Meadville, Va., d. in 1936.

   Issue:

   1. Nora[8] Garner, m. Edward Lacy. *Issue:* (1) Estelle[9] Lacy, m. Hugh R. Caldwell.
   2. Mabel[8] Garner, m. Fulton Lovelace.
   3. John Alexander[8] Garner, d. 1937, m. Mary L. Allen of Latta, S. C., a descendant of the Bethea family, known in earlier days as Berthier, of France. *Issue:* (1) John Allen[9] Garner.

4. Moses[8] Garner, m. three Kent sisters.
5. Patsye M.[8] Garner, m. F. T. Hunt.
6. Mary[8] Garner, m. Grover Seaman.
7. James[8] Garner, m. Mary Going.
8. Thornton[8] Garner, d. unmarried.
9. Frank[8] Garner, m. Lucy Blair Long. *Issue:* (1) Rhoderic Filmore[9] Garner, in World War II; (2) Thurman Franklin[9] Garner; (3) Nell Marson[9] Garner, m. Neil Guthrie in 1941; (4) Betsy Grey[9] Garner; (5) Sallie Royal[9] Garner.

William Swepson Garner

2. William Swepson[6] Garner (Vin.[5] Jas.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]), born in Halifax County, went to Mississippi where he married his cousin, Rowan Elizabeth[6] Garner (Samuel[5]).

Issue:

1. Nettie[7] Garner, m. William A. Pettus.
2. Myrtis[7] Garner, m. David Augustus Burgin.
3. Martha Swepson[7] Garner, m. James Garland Hardwick Buck, b. Lowndes County, Miss., Feb. 5, 1837, son of Wyley and Mildred (Wethered) Buck, descendants, through families of Bledsoe, Ramsey and Abram, of George Bledsoe, whose will was probated in Northumberland Co., Va. in 1705. Professor James G. H. Buck graduated from U. of Ala. in 1856, taught schools in Miss., Tenn. and Tex.; president of "Old Rock College"; superintendent of public instruction, Anderson Co., Tex.; d. 1934.

   Issue:

   1. Mary Ward[8] Buck, m. M. W. Call. *Issue:* (1) Daisy[9] Call, m. H. A. Tait.
   2. Major General Beaumont B.[8] Buck of San Antonio, Tex., a distinguished soldier of the Spanish-American War and World War I; portrait in Senate Chamber, Austin, Tex., m. three times, his first wife being Kate Bernard. Gen. Buck d. 1950 in Texas at the age of 90.

      Issue: (1) Alice[9] Buck, m. J. M. Churchill; (2) Beaumont B.[9] Buck, Jr.; (3) Lucy[9] Buck, m. Robert Tait; (4) Susanne[9] Buck, m. George Mundy, in World War II; (5) Nancy[9] Buck, m. John Breitt, in World War II; (6) Pauline Inez[9] Buck, m. Sylvester Kimball Hohes. (*Issue:* (1) Sylvester Garland[10] Hohes, d. Feb. 23, 1945); (7) Lt. James[9] Buck, in World War II; (8) Garland[9] Buck. (*Issue:* (1) Martha Jo[10] Buck); (9) Mary Christine[9] Buck, m. Bell Lester; (10) Jane[9] Buck, m. Walter Monroe.
4. Mary Jetan[7] Garner, m. John A. Lamb.
5. William J.[7] Garner, m. Mollie Monroe, d. Norfolk, Va., 1 daughter.
6. Charles B.[7] Garner, m. Marian Henderson or Hensley. *Issue:* (1) Charles B.[8] Garner; (2) Sybil[8] Garner; (3) Andrew[8] Garner.
7. Richard[7] Garner, d. unmarried.
8. Susan Addella[7] Garner, d. unmarried.
9. Virgie Eva[7] Garner, b. Aug. 13, 1863, m. Melville Williamson Gathings, b. Oct. 11, 1865 in Tenn., d. Jan., 1941. Settled in West Memphis, Ark., later moved to Miami, Florida.

   Issue:

   1. Susie Williams[8] Gathings, b. 1892, m. Charles Elmer Daniel of Brunswick, Ga. *Issue:* (1) Charles Elmer[9] Daniel, Jr., b. Prairie, Miss., 1919.

2. James Clinton[8] Gathings, b. 1894, m. first, Mildred Collins. *Issue:* (1) James Clinton[9] Gathings, Jr., b. 1919; m. second, Mrs. Florence McMichael, Feb., 1941.
3. Melville Williamson[8] Gathings, Jr., d. 1920, unmarried.
4. Charles Hazelwood[8] Gathings, b. 1901, m. Alta Moyer of Jonesboro, Ark.
5. William Bascomb[8] Gathings, m. Bertha Elizabeth Rigsby of Franklin, Ky. in Nashville, Tenn. Apr. 15, 1925. *Issue:* (1) William Bascomb[9] Gathings, Jr., b. July 15, 1927.
6. Ezekiel Candler[8] Gathings, b. 1903, Member of Congress from Arkansas, 76th Congress —— ; m. Tolise Kirkpatrick, Apr. 6, 1939. *Issue:* (1) Tolise Kirkpatrick[9] Gathings, b. Apr. 22, 1940, Washington, D. C.; (2) Joseph Royston[9] Gathings 2nd, b. Mar. 25, 1945.

Archer Willis Garner (—— - 1898)

6. Archer Willis[6] Garner (Vin.[5] Jas.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]), son of Elizabeth (Jenkins) Garner, died March 20, 1898; married Annie Elizabeth Yancey, Yanceyville, North Carolina, November 14, 1861.

Issue:

1. William Vincent[7] Garner, b. Oct. 29, 1862, d. Aug. 31, 1937; m. Lelia Hay, daughter of Dr. P. A. and Cora (Scales) Hay of Winston-Salem, N. C., Oct. 13, 1885.

   Issue:

   1. Hady[8] Garner.
   2. Willie[8] Garner, m. Charles A. Clancy, May 30, 1914. *Issue:* (1) Sarah Macon[9] Clancy; (2) William Garner[9] Clancy; (3) Lelia Hay[9] Clancy.
   3. Percy Thornhill[8] Garner, m. Michael Purcell Traynor, Jan. 23, 1923.
2. Mollie Saluda[7] Garner, b. September 29, 1864, m. Austin Burr.
3. Lillie A.[7] Garner, b. Aug. 17, 1865, d. Mar. 19, 1894, m. G. Berryman Voss. *Issue:* (1) Lillie[8] Voss, m. Dr. John J. Neal, Danville, Va. *Issue:* (1) John[9] Neal, Jr.; (2) Voss[9] Neal.
4. Annie Elizabeth[7] Garner, b. May 14, 1868; m. Jan. 2. 1897, Joseph E. Moore, native of Danville, who d. Roanoke, Va., June 15, 1948. His first wife was ———— Auld.
5. Archer W.[7] Garner, Jr., b. Apr. 21, 1870, d. July 3, 1915.
6. Claudia M.[7] Garner, b. Aug. 4, 1872, d. May 30, 1873.
7. Ernest T.[7] Garner, b. July 20, 1874.
8. Sue Celestial[7] Garner, b. Dec. 20, 1876, m. Wm. P. Lipscomb, May, 1898.
9. Tom Albert[7] Garner, b. Jan. 26, 1878.
10. Yancey H.[7] Garner, b. Nov. 25, 1880.
11. Kate Pace[7] Garner, b. Feb. 27, 1883, d. July 1885.

Samuel Garner

9. Samuel[5] Garner (Jas.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) married Susanna B. Hazlewood, daughter of Martha (Booker) Hazelwood, in Lunenburg County, Virginia, March 23, 1815. They moved to Mississippi about 1845.

Issue:

1. Samuel Patterson[6] Garner.
2. William[6] Garner.
3. James[6] Garner, moved to Mississippi in 1841, married an English girl.
4. Rowan Elizabeth[6] Garner, married her cousin, William Swepson[6] Garner (Vincent[5]). For continuation of this line, see page 57.
5. Amelia[6] Garner, married ———— McMath, moved to Charleston, Arkansas.
6. Lydwell Madison[6] Garner.
7. Mary Frances[6] Garner.
8. Martha[6] Garner, died in childhood.
9. Edward[6] Garner, married Sarah McCune, went to Arkansas. *Issue:* (1) William[7] Garner; (2) Edward[7] Garner.

Samuel Patterson Garner (—— - 1916)

1. Samuel Patterson[6] Garner (Sam.[5] Jas.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) married Orpah[6] Garner (James[5]), his cousin. They remained in Virginia, where he died April 13, 1916. He was a soldier of the Confederacy.

Issue:

1. Elizabeth Finch[7] Garner, m. George Graves, Mar. 8, 1869. *Issue:* (1) Willie I.[8] Graves, m. Charles W. Hester; (2) Marion Ardell[8] Graves, m. Robert M. Hester; (3) George Finch[8] Graves, m. Lula Richards; (4) Samuel[8] Graves, d. unmarried; (5) Elizabeth[8] Graves, m. Robert Morgan; (6) Jennie[8] Graves, m. Calvin Carden; (7) Louise Thomas[8] Graves, m. Drewry Brane; (8) Sudie[8] Graves, m. Ernest Adams.
2. William[7] Garner, m. Fannie Pattillo, Dec. 7, 1874.

Issue:

1. Janie[8] Garner, m. Benjamin Archer[8] Garner (Fleming[7]), a cousin.
2. Tressie[8] Garner, m. Frazier Spain.
3. Helen[8] Garner, m. Harry Pope.
4. Mamie[8] Garner, m. ———— Hamilton.
5. Arthur[8] Garner, m. Ernie Ward.

Issue:

1. Louise[9] Garner, m. ———— Bailey. *Issue:* (1) Serena[10] Bailey; (2) Pauline[10] Bailey.
2. May[9] Garner, m. ———— Moore. *Issue:* (1) Harold[10] Moore.
3. Helen[9] Garner, m. ———— Moore. *Issue:* (1) Raymond[10] Moore; (2) Aubrey[10] Moore; (3) Nancy[10] Moore.
4. William[9] Garner, m. ———— Jones. *Issue:* (1) William[10] Garner and (2) Robert[10] Garner (twins).
5. Woodrow[9] Garner, married ————, 1 daughter.
6. Curtis[9] Garner, married ————. *Issue:* (1) Wayne[10] Garner; (2) Geraldine[10] Garner.

7. Otis[9] Garner.
8. Floyd[9] Garner.
9. Robert[9] Garner.

6. Carol P.[8] Garner, m. Avie[8] Wagstaff, 1891, granddaughter of David[6] Garner (James[5]), a cousin. *Issue:* (1) Millard[9] Garner; (2) Alvin[9] Garner, in World War II.

3. John Archer[7] Garner, m. Sue H. Pattillo.

Issue:

1. Percy[8] Garner, m. ——— Sheean, d. in young manhood.
2. John[8] Garner, m. Martha Stemridge. *Issue:* (1) Harper D.[9] Garner, b. Sept. 23, 1912; (2) Edith M.[9] Garner, b. May 28, 1915; (3) James Archer[9] Garner, b. Aug. 11, 1917; (4) Kermitt[9] Garner, b. Aug. 19, 1919; (5) Thomas P.[9] Garner, b. Sept. 3, 1921; (6) Edna Sue[9] Garner, b. Aug. 1, 1923; (7) Marguerite[9] Garner, b. Mar. 23, 1929; (8) Franklin Delano[9] Garner, b. Jan. 4, 1933.

4. Edward Daniel[7] Garner, b. Sept. 3, 1851, d. Dec., 1947; m. Elizabeth Yancey who d. Aug. 24, 1932. *Issue:* (1) Mrs. Grover Jones[8]; (2) Mrs. John Mullins[8].

William Garner

2. William[6] Garner (Sam.[5] Jas.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) married Susan Smith, daughter of Captain William Smith of Mecklenburg County, and remained in Virginia.

Issue:

1. Fleming[7] Garner, at age of 21, m. first, Dec. 19, 1863, Annie Lawson.

Issue:

1. Benjamin Archer[8] Garner, m. Janie[8] Garner, his cousin, daughter of William[7] Garner (Samuel[6]).

Issue:

1. Wright[9] Garner, m. Alice Bain, 1925. *Issue:* (1) Julia Olean[10] Garner, m. James Austin LeFevers, Jr., Apr. 13, 1946, Chesterfield, S. C. *Issue:* (1) Gladys[11] LeFevers; (2) William[11] LeFevers.
2. Nelson[9] Garner, m. ——— Lewis, 1928. *Issue:* (1) Harriett[10] Garner; (2) Eugene[10] Garner; (3) John Nance[10] Garner.
3. Annie[9] Garner, m. Joe Bicsey of McKeesport, Pa.
4. Lawson[9] Garner, m. Gladys Stanfield, 1935, served with U. S. Navy.
5. Omie[9] Garner, m. George Estes, Victoria, Va. *Issue:* (1) Cary[10] Estes; (2) Norman[10] Estes and (3) Jerry[10] Estes (twins).

2. Eugene Thomas[8] Garner, m. Beulah Barron. *Issue:* (1) Earl[9] Garner; (2) Eugene[9] Garner, Jr.
3. Richard[8] Garner, m. Mamie Robertson. *Issue:* (1) Louise[9] Garner, m. Robert Cutts. *Issue:* (1) Barbara Ann[10] Cutts.
4. Pearlie[8] Garner, m. Henry Gregory. *Issue:* (1) Dorothy[9] Gregory; (2) Marjory[9] Gregory; (3) Elna[9] Gregory; (4) Milton[9] Gregory; (5) Roy[9] Gregory.
5. Mary[8] Garner, m. ——— Barbee.
6. Barney[8] Garner, m. Ethel Wilkinson.

Fleming[7] Garner at the age of 39, on Oct. 1, 1892, m. second, Georganna Garner, who d. Sept. 11, 1946.

Issue:
7. Asa[8] Garner, m. Myrtle Jones of Alta Vista, Va. *Issue:* (1) Carolyn[9] Garner.
8. Guy[8] Garner, m. ——— Morris of Alta Vista, Va.
9. Virginia[8] Garner, m. Fred Lawson.
10. Irene[8] Garner.
11. Frank[8] Garner.
12. David[8] Garner.

2. Adam Thomas[7] Garner, m. Pattie E. Brame in 1876.

Issue:
1. William Archer[8] Garner, d. Feb. 11, 1935, m. Vivian Bailey. *Issue:* (1) Mary[9] Garner; (2) Andrew[9] Garner; (3) Isabell[9] Garner, m. Ralph Moore.
2. Nellie[8] Garner, m. Samuel Snead. *Issue:* (1) Samuel[9] Snead.
3. Frederick[8] Garner, accidentally killed Jan. 10, 1913.
4. Margaret[8] Garner, m. Samuel Brame.
5. Walter Haislip[8] Garner, m. Marion Eiola Bailey, live in Canada.

Issue:
1. Elizabeth[9] Garner, b. June 20, 1916, m. William Hayden, 1934.
2. Ruby Dell[9] Garner, b. Sept. 18, 1919, m. 1935, Perry Abbott. *Issue:* (1) Donald[10] Abbott; (2) Jean[10] Abbott.
3. Elsie May[9] Garner, b. May 23, 1921.

6. Lydwell Madison[6] Garner (Sam.[5] Jas.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) married Brancie McDougal, an English school teacher. He is said to have been very tall and an unusually fine specimen of manhood. He was in mercantile business, express agent, postmaster at Siloam Springs, Miss. Adopted two children, thought to be those of his sister, Amelia[6] Garner, and her husband, ——— McMath: (1) Alice Elliott[7] Garner; (2) Lydwell Payne[7] Garner.

7. Mary Frances[6] Garner (Sam.[5] Jas.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]), born September 5, 1831, married Benjamin Francis Williams, 1846, died August 25, 1925.

Issue:
1. Eugene F.[7] Williams, m. Georgie O'Neil of Alabama.

Issue:
1 & 2 died in infancy.
3. Eugene F.[8] Williams, m. ——— Wright. *Issue:* (1) George[9] Williams; (2) Eugene[9] Williams; (3) Marie[9] Williams.
4. John Gates[8] Williams, m. Mary Randolph Gordon. *Issue:* (1) Ann Cary[9] Williams.

2. Lewellen[7] Williams.
3. Jeptha[7] Williams, m. Mrs. ——— Franks. *Issue:* (1) Mary[8] Williams.
4. James Hazlewood[7] Williams, and his brother, Eugene, became large shoe manufacturers in St. Louis. James purchased "Old Springfield Plantation" below Natchez, where tradition says Andrew Jackson married and spent his honeymoon.

5. Susie[7] Williams, m. first, ———— Williams (not a relative) and second, Orvill A. Gibson.

William Garner

10. William[5] Garner (Jas.[4] Jas.[3] Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) married Lucinda Doggett about 1825. He was a soldier in the Virginia Militia and died in Eastern Virginia. His widow received three months' pension of $24 before her death on August 25, 1880 at the age of 75 years. William Garner was in the mercantile business for some years at old Spanish Grove, Mecklenburg County, which had become a center of trade of some importance and on the first day of September, 1813, a Post Office was established there under the name Spanish Grove. William Garner became the first postmaster. His commission read as follows:

Gideon Granger Post Master General
of the
United States of America;
To all who shall see these presents, Greeting,

Know ye, that confiding in the Integrity, Ability, and Punctuality of William Garner, Esqr. Spanish Grove, Mecklenburg County Virginia, I do appoint him Deputy Post Master, and authorize him to execute the duties of that Office at Spanish Grove aforesaid, according to the Laws of the United States, and regulations conformable thereto, as he shall receive from me:
TO HOLD the said Office of Deputy Post Master, with all the Powers, Privileges and Emoluments to the same belonging, during the pleasure of the Post Master General of the United States, for the time being. In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand, and caused the Seal of my office to be affixed at Washington City the first day of September, in the year of our Lord, one thousand eight hundred and thirteen, and of the Independence of the United States the thirty eighth.

G. W. Granger

Washington City was generally known as *the* Post Office then, and all other offices were deputies.

William[5] and Lucinda (Doggett) Garner had *issue:*
1. Sophia Weston[6] Garner, died March 1896, Mecklenburg County, married Warner Keeton Johnson.

Issue:
1. Marcellus Edward[7] Johnson, b. July 6, 1848, d. Apr. 17, 1922; m. Lucy Smithson, a cousin, Dec. 18, 1879.
   Issue:
   1. Helen V.[8] Johnson, m. Charles G. Johnson and d. young.
   2. Charles Pettus[8] Johnson, m. Elizabeth Hardy. *Issue:* (1) Charles[9] Johnson.
2. Sarah Judson[7] Johnson, b. July 12, 1854, d. June, 1928, m. first, Thomas A Butler, second, Christopher C. Heggie.

3. John Lewis[7] Johnson, b. Oct. 26, 1852, d. Feb. 19, 1919.
4. Robert Hume[7] Johnson, b. July 16, 1857, d. Apr. 27, 1910, m. Theodosia E. Pugh.
5. Mary Elaine[7] Johnson, m. John Y. Mason, June, 1896.
6. Adalyn[7] Johnson, d. in infancy.

Albert Wilson Garner (1827-1925)

2. Albert Wilson[6] Garner, born August 19, 1827, died October 4, 1925, married, November 7, 1866, Ann (Nannie) McGehee, born July 4, 1846, died August 20, 1916, daughter of Capt. William James McGehee of Prince Edward County, Virginia and his wife, Elvira Harriett Archer (LeGrand) McGehee. Albert Wilson Garner served in the Confederate Army.

Issue:

1. William Archer[7] Garner, b. Aug. 13, 1867, d. Sept. 14, 1951.
2. Lelon Witt[7] Garner, b. Nov. 19, 1869, d. Jan. 28, 1946, Houston, Tex.; m. July 25, 1893, Lunenburg Co., Va., Mary Ann Grey Williams, b. May 5, 1868, daughter of Embry E. Williams.

   Issue:

   1. Ann Nyra[8] Garner, b. Aug. 27, 1894, d. Nov. 2, 1922; m. Aug. 27, 1921, Charleston, S. C., Dr. Warren Rufus Nelson, native of Virginia. Moved to Davenport, Ia. *Issue:* (1) Edward Warren[9] Nelson, b. Sept. 18, 1922, veteran of World War II, Hawaii and Iwo Jima, m. June 16, 1947, Gladys Louise Samp, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. Frederick Samp, of Ipswich, S. D.
3. Alberta Wilson[7] Garner, b. May 3, 1872, d. Sept. 16, 1872.
4. Charles LeGrand[7] Garner, b. Feb. 17, 1874, d. May 28, 1897.
5. Ernest Percival[7] Garner, b. July 2, 1876, m. May 15, 1918, Elizabeth Hobson Crowder of Richmond, Va., b. Mar. 1, 1882, daughter of Charles W. Crowder, granddaughter of John Jeter, son of Rodophil Jeter, of Amelia.
6. Aubrey Macon Leslie[7] Garner, b. Oct. 31, 1878, Mecklenburg Co., Va., d. Charlotte, N. C., June 7, 1943. Served in World War I; m. Aug. 13, 1924, New York City, Inez May Flowers, b. Dec. 14, 1894, daughter of Thomas H. and Isabell May Flowers, of Scotland County, N. C.
7. Annie Wilson[7] Garner, b. Nov. 8, 1880, Mecklenburg Co., Va.
8. Alvin Williams[7] Garner, b. Mecklenburg Co., Va., Apr. 15, 1882, d. May 15, 1941, Roanoke, Va., unmarried.
9. Clarence Newbill[7] Garner, b. July 8, 1884, m. May 25, 1916, Mary Oakey of Salem, Va. *Issue:* (1) Dorothy Wilson[8] Garner, m. June 22, 1946, John Irwin Patton, Salem, Va.
10. Allie Herbert[7] Garner, b. Aug. 3, 1886, d. Oct. 10, 1886.

Other Children of Vincent Garner

3. Anne[3] Garner (Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) married William Rout. In 1722 William Rout and his wife, Anne, deeded to Thomas Allison "200 acres of land, part of a patent of 400 acres of land first granted to William Hopkins and by

said William Hopkins made over to John Garner, by deed of October 21, 1661 and by said Garner given by will to his son Vincent Garner and by him devised to the aforesaid Ann, the said Vincent Garner being the father of the said Ann."

5. Martha[3] Garner (Vin.[2] Jno.[1]) married Peter Rout. A Peter Rout was living in Fauquier County, Virginia in 1759.

CHAPTER V

THOMAS GARNER (—— - 1726)

Thomas[2] Garner, son of John[1] and Susanna (Keene) Garner, settled in Stafford County, Virginia, which had been formed from Westmoreland in 1664—in that part which in 1730, after his death, became Prince William County, and in 1759, Fauquier County, which it remains today. Thomas may have moved to Stafford by September 10, 1700, on which date he was a witness to the will of Diana Downy in that county. (Staff. W. B. Z, p. 36) Robert Bennett Bean[1] states that a Garner (he gives only surname) was among the earliest settlers of Fauquier County. In 1714 Thomas Garner patented 1000 acres (Va. L. Gr. B. 5, p. 100) and on December 13, 1715, 1400 acres (Co. L. Gr. B. 27), both grants on Tinpot Run and Licking Run Creeks, branches of the Occoquon River. April 15, 1725, he was granted another 489 acres in Stafford and King George counties, adjoining James Withers, John Jackson, Col. Rice and others (N. N. L. Gr. B. A, p. 137); also 625 acres in the same counties on Tinpot and Licking Runs, adjoining Welch and Hedgman on May 10, 1725. (N. N. L. Gr. B. A, p. 144) April 15, 1725, the land had been granted to Thomas Welch of King George County adjoining Nathaniel Hedgman on Tinpot Run to an oak marked "J W" (probably James Withers), then to Thomas Garner's on a ridge between two branches of Tinpot Run. (N. N. L. Gr. B. A, p. 138) July 7, 1722, Richard Tullos of Northumberland County and St. Stephens Parish and wife, Eliza, appointed Thomas Garner and John Adams of Stafford County, planters, "or either of them" to act as attorneys in the sale of 200 acres of land in Stafford to William Muncy of Northumberland. (North. R. B. 1718-26, p. 233)

Thomas Garner married Mary Bushnell, daughter of Charles Bushnell. The will of John Willis of Richmond County, dated January 7, 1715 and recorded July 6, 1718, mentions Mary Garner, also his sons, John, David, Charles, William and Thomas Willis.

Thomas Garner died in the summer of 1726. His

---

1. Robert Bennett Bean, *The Peopling of Virginia* (Chapman and Grimes, 1938), p. 149.

will,[2] dated June 8, 1726, probated July 13, 1726, provided the following:

> To my eldest son John Garner 400 acres of land lying on Tinpot Run in Rappahannock where my plantation is, . . . between my son Thomas and my son John and to his heirs, wanting heirs to son Parish if he has no heirs to son Charles, if he has no heirs to son James Garner. To son John a negro named Wills, 3 cows 3 young cattle, a feather bed, a bolster, rugg, 2 blankets, 6 hogs of 2 years, also 6 hogs of 3 years, one iron pot, but not to have possession until he becomes of age of twenty-one, without his mother's consent. To my son Thomas 400 acres lying below my son John's . . . a negro named George, 3 cows 3 calves, 3 barrows of 3 years, 3 brooding sows, an iron pot, one feather bed, one bolster, a rugg 2 blankets, when 21 years of age. To my son Vincent a tract of about 400 acres of land beginning at the corner of Mr. James Withers, at Licking Run, running west to Thomas Welch, a negro named Tony, a feather bed, a bolster, a Rugg, 2 blanketts, 3 cows and calves, 3 young cattle, 3 barrows of 3 years, 3 brooding sows and one iron pot. To my son Parish Garner 400 acres lying on Licking Run running west to Tinpot Run in Rappahannock, joining the land of my son John, a negro named Peter, 3 cows 3 calves, 3 young cattle 3 barrows 3 sows and one iron pot. To son Charles 400 acres of land on Licking Run over the Rappahannock River west to my son John's, a negro named Frank . . . [also a stock of household things like his brothers]. To my son James 400 acres of land running to the Rappahhannock River and joining my son John's, a negro named Giles . . . [other things like his brothers]. To my daughter Susanna Garner 2 cows, 3 calves a negro named Cate [etc.] To my loving wife Mary all of the remaining part of my estate movable and unmovable, the dwelling plantation she now lives on for her life then to my son James, a negro girl named Judie, later she and her increase to my boys.
>
> (signed) THOMAS GARNER

Executors of the will were wife, Mary, and son, John Garner, Witnesses were James Jewers, Thomas Seddon and John Harding.

Among the records of Stafford County is found an indenture made November 7, 1726 by "Mary Gardiner, widdow of Thomas Gardiner," in which she transferred to her daughter Susanna and her husband, Thomas Seddon, the younger, "thrice three hundred & seventy eight acres" of land on Potomack Run — "being the land given devised and bequeathed by the said Thomas Garner deceased unto the said Mary his wife as may appear by the last will & testa-

2. The Stafford County Will Book containing this will has been lost. However, a copy of the will is contained in some papers concerning a law suit in which his children engaged long after his death. These papers are stored in the basement of the Fauquier Courthouse.

ment of the said Thomas Gardiner one hundred and fifty acres part thereof being the Moiety or half of three hundred Acres of lands bought by Charles Bushnell Gent. of Adam Wafendall and descending from the said Charles Bushnell to his daughter the said Mary Gardiner" . . . in consideration for which Thomas and Susanna Seddon were to pay the yearly rent of "one Pepper Corn at the feast of Michael the arch angel only if the same be demanded." Witnesses were: Charles H. Harrison, Henry Conyers and Thomas Weeden. (Staff. D. B. 1722-28, p. 333)

Thomas[2] and Mary (Bushnell) Garner had *issue:* (1) John[3] Garner; (2) Thomas[3] Garner; (3) Vincent[3] Garner; (4) Parish[3] Garner; (5) Charles[3] Garner; (6) James[3] Garner; (7) Susanna[3] Garner, married Thomas Seddon, the younger.

Before 1732, Mary Garner, widow of Thomas, married Ralph Hughes. They lived in Stafford County, now Fauquier, about five miles below the present Warrenton. February 20, 1711, "Ralph Hughes of Northumberland, now of Stafford, son of the late Thomas Hughes of Northumberland," sold to John Hogan of Lancaster 100 acres of land for 400 pounds of tobacco—land in Northumberland at the head of Chingahon and Hull Creeks. (North. R. B. 18, p. 153)

There are lengthy chancery papers in Fauquier concerning a suit which Charles Garner, son of Thomas, brought against his brothers. Thomas in his will had left a negro, Judith, to his wife, with the provision that later she and her increase should go to his boys. January 17, 1732, Ralph and Mary Hughes sold the negro to Thomas Harrison, giving a receipt for 6000 pounds of tobacco and also a receipt signed by James Garner, Parish Garner, Vincent Garner and Thomas Garner. Charles brought suit against his brothers and the Thomas Harrison estate. In 1773 the suit was still continuing, at which time Judith's increase numbered about forty.

In 1738 Ralph Hughes was witness to a deed of sale of land in Prince William County which Mary and Peter Waugh sold on Elk Run. March 27, 1738, Ralph Hughes and Thomas Conway gave bond that "Ralph Hughes guardian of James Gardiner" would pay to the said orphan all the estate "that will come into my hands as soon as he is of age." This was signed by Ralph Hughes and witnessed by John Bowie. (Pr. Wm. B. C, p. 145) In 1742 Ralph Hughes patented 334 acres of land on a branch of Licking Run and Elk Run adjoining Carter Wainwright. August

12, 1746, Ralph and Mary Hughes sold to James Murry, Benjamin Stone and John Herndon, all of Prince William County, all stock, furniture, goods and chattels. Witnesses were Francis A. Watts and Ann Watts. (Pr. Wm. D. B. 1, p. 199) Ralph and Mary Hughes are believed to have moved to Frederick County, Virginia, where a Ralph Hughes died in 1767. His will, proved September 1, 1767 by the oaths of Thomas Chapman and Obediah Hammond, provided the following: To Lidea Murray twenty shillings sterling money. To Thomas Hughes, twenty shillings sterling money. To Phillis Rider, twenty shillings sterling money. To wife, Mary, all the rest of his estate. If she remarried, she was to have only her lawful third. After decease or remarriage of his wife, the remainder of his estate was to go to his grandson, Ralph Hughes, "son of William Hughes deceased by his wife Anna." If Ralph Hughes had no heirs the estate would descend to John Rider, son of Alexander and Phillis Rider. Executors were to be "my Good Friend Thomas Garner and Henry Neilson," and they also to be guardians of Ralph Hughes and John Rider. On September 1, 1767, Thomas Garner was granted a certificate for obtaining letters of administration.

John Garner (—— - 1762)

1. John[3] Garner, eldest son of Thomas[2] and Mary Garner, married Jane Bangar. March 10, 1729/30 John Garner and his wife, Jane, sold land in Richmond County to Joshua Singleton for 2,000 pounds of tobacco—land left to Jane, the daughter of John Bangar, by her grandfather in 1729. (Rich. D. B. 8, p. 523) A record of May 26, 1738, shows that John Garner was guardian to his younger brother, Charles—"John Garner, guardian of Charles Garner will pay unto the said orphan all of the estate that comes into his hands as soon as he comes of age." (Pr. Wm. B. C, p. 169) October 23, 1752, John Garner, Parish Garner and Jane Garner were witnesses to the will of Thomas Welch. Joseph Blackwell and John Butler were executors. John and James Garner gave security bond. (Pr. Wm. O. B. 1752-53, p. 71) April 1, 1754, John and Vincent Garner were to be paid 200 pounds of tobacco each by Thomas Garner for attending court as witnesses against Richard Covington and wife, Winifred. October 27, 1755, John Garner was named with John Ambrose and Thomas Withers "to view road that goes through Gawin Corbin's plantation and report if the same can be turned without prejudicing

the public." (Pr. Wm. O. B. 3) January 26, 1756, John Garner, John Barly and Rice Duncan were ordered "to view a road stopt by James Withers & report the same to next court." (Pr. Wm. O. B. 3) August 23, 1759, John Garner Sr. of Fauquier County, Hamilton Parish, and wife, Jane, deeded to son, Thomas Jr., a tract of land "upon which both father and son now live"—232 acres "whereon the road crosses Tinpot Run." At the same time they deeded the same amount to their son, John Jr. (Fauq. D. B. 1, p. 29) September 25, 1760, the court ordered John Garner, William Morgan, William Settle and Parish Garner, or any three of them, to "view the most convenient way from the court house of this county to Slaughter's Mill." October 17, 1760, a survey was made of 150 acres of land for John Garner—"land lying in Fauquier, beginning with a bridge in the road that leads from Falmouth to the Great Run and running with the road to Parrish Garners following the line of Thomas Welch, deceased, south to Thomas Mitchell to Tinpot Run, leaving the Mitchell's line going North following the said run which adjoins the land of John and Thomas Garner Jr." John Garner was pilot, Alan Dodd and Thomas Garner were chain carriers. (Va. L. Gr. B. 1, p. 81)

Jane Garner, widow of John[3] Garner, was appointed administratrix of his estate June 25, 1762. William Morgan, Paul Williams and James Arnold appraised the estate. (Fauq. O. B. 1, pp. 80-86) In the chancery suit between Charles Garner, his brothers and Harrison, the children of John[3] Garner were given as: (1) Charles[4] Garner; (2) William[4] Garner; (3) Thomas[4] Garner; (4) John[4] Garner; (5) Mary[4] Garner; (6) Susanna[4] Garner. Jane Garner, widow of John[3] Garner, later married Thomas Reno of Prince William County.

1. Charles[4] Garner (Jno.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) at the May court, 1764, brought suit against Jane Garner, administrator of the estate of John Garner deceased. In 1797 Charles was paying taxes on 200 acres. He had a son, Charles[5] Garner, Jr., who was paying taxes in 1782. Charles[4] Garner was on the roster of Capt. William Edmond's Company of Virginia troops in the French and Indian War in 1761.[3]

3. Thomas[4] Garner (Jno.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) married Elinson ————. He is probably the Thomas Garner mentioned as an Ensign of Virginia troops in the French and

3. William Crozier (ed.), *Virginia County Records* (published by Genealogical Association, 1905), Vol. II, p. 97.

Indian War, November 26, 1761.[4] Among officers who qualified in Fauquier were James Foly and Thomas Garner as ensigns; also "Brother Charles Garner." (Fauq. O. B. 1759-63) August 22, 1764, Thomas Mitchell of St. Marks Parish, Culpeper County, sold to Thomas Garner of Hamilton Parish 100 acres of land adjoining John Garner on Tinpot Run "on line that divides John and Thomas Garner adjoining Thomas Welch" for 66 pounds sterling (Fauq. D. B. 2, pp. 171-72) February 23, 1765, Thomas Reno and his wife, Jane, of Dettinger Parish, Prince William County, sold to Thomas Garner, son of the said Jane, of Fauquier, 150 acres of land, "which land the said Thomas Reno and wife Jane Reno chose for her dowery of all the land of John Garner deceased, late husband of Jane." (Pr. Wm. D. B. 2, p. 646) November 24, 1766, Thomas Garner and his wife, Elinson, of Fauquier sold to Susanna Hewlett of King George County 150 acres of land "inherited of my father John," land in Hamilton Parish, adjoining Parish Garner, on Great Run on the Falmouth Road near Thomas Welch and Thomas Mitchell. (Fauq. D. B. 7, p. 643) October 5, 1779, Thomas Garner of Fauquier sold a tract of 114 acres to John Blackwell, adjoining the land of Charles Garner, John Blackwell and William Hewitt at Hedgman's. (Fauq. D. B. 7, p. 26) In 1781 Thomas Garner Jr. was paid 1,320 pounds of tobacco "impressed or taken for public use" for the soldiers during the Revolution. October, 1796, Thomas Garner, Sr., made a deed to Charles Garner, Sr., with John Withers as a witness. (Fauq. O. B. 1795-97, p. 424)

4. John[4] Garner (Jno.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) married Mary ————. July 27, 1753, John and Mary Garner were witnesses for William Morgan against Humphrey Pope in Prince William County. John Garner, alias Gardner, of Fauquier County, who served in the Revolution in the Third Virginia Regiment, may have been the son of this John Garner.

Thomas Garner

2. Thomas[3] Garner (Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) married Mary ————. June 24, 1754, James Garner was appointed constable in Prince William County "in the room of Thomas Garner." Thomas Garner is thought to have left the county subsequently, and is probably the Thomas Garner who was the executor of the will of Ralph Hughes, who died in Frederick County in 1763.

4. *Ibid.*, p. 96.

VINCENT GARNER (—— - 1796)

3. Vincent[3] Garner (Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) is believed to have married Jemima Williams, daughter of Jonas and Honor Williams. Jonas Williams left a will at his death in 1749 in Prince William County but it has been lost. Vincent Garner was a witness to the will of Jonas Williams, Jr., who died in 1744, before his father. Charles Garner, brother of Vincent, married Ann (Darnell) Williams, widow of Jonas Williams, Jr. In 1741 Vincent Garner cast his vote for Mr. Peyton in the County of Prince William in the election for the member of the House of Burgesses. June 29, 1741, Vincent and John Garner were witnesses to a deed made by Nathaniel Hedgman to John Duncan. (Pr. Wm. D. B. E, p. 347) August 23, 1759, Vincent Garner, Thomas Garner, Parish Garner, David Welch, Thomas Mitchell, John Stone, William Morgan, etc. were jurors to value the land of Peter Rout, sold to James Slaughter to build a water mill. (Fauq. D. B. I, p. 24) In 1767 Vincent Garner brought suit against Parish Garner in Fauquier County. To settle a boundary line between Vincent Garner and Thomas Withers, Sr., "they mutually agree that the line be run from the corner formerly belonging to Thomas Garner and Thomas Welch, March, 1780." (Fauq. D. B. 7, p. 261) At a court held in Fauquier County, March 25, 1782, to adjust claims for property impressed or taken for public service during the Revolution, several claims were from Vincent Garner for things furnished the army. In 1782 Vincent paid a land tax on 206 acres in Fauquier and was paying on the same 206 acres at his death in 1796. His wife, Jemima, continued to pay on this land until her death in 1805. The following year, their son-in-law, William Harris, paid taxes on 187½ acres of the "Garner estate" and James Withers paid taxes on 24 acres of it. In 1783 Vincent deeded 90 acres of land to his son, Jonas, but in 1790 Jonas sold this back to his father, when he moved to Culpeper County, across the river. At the same time Vincent deeded 104 acres to his son, Benjamin.

Vincent[3] Garner died in 1796. His will (Fauq. W. B. 3, p. 19), dated August 28, 1795 and probated June 27, 1796, provided:

> To my son Jonas Garner whatever I have put in his possession, also 10 shillings to be paid out of my estate. To my son James Garner what I have put in his possession, also the tract of land he now lives on, at the mouth of the land between me and the said James to the Great Branches . . . to James Withers, formerly

> purchased from Jonas Garner, then to James Pares, surveyed by John Mauzey including 50 acres, also 10 shillings. I give to my daughter Sarah Settle, wife of William Settle a negro named Fillis at the death of my wife. To my wife Jemima during her natural life . . . remainder of property . . . then to be divided among my five children Vincent, William W., Jesse, Elizabeth Garner, Jemima Harris, the wife of William Harris.

His grandson, James Withers, was also mentioned. Executors were sons Vincent and William W. Garner. Witnesses were Enoch Keene Withers, James Withers, Aaaron Fletcher and John Kines. October 13, 1796, in Hamilton Parish, Vincent Garner, the executor of Vincent Garner, deceased, with William W., Jesse, Elizabeth Garner, Jemima Harris and William Harris, sold to William Harris for 150 pounds the land of Vincent Garner, deceased, lying on the branch of Great Run, beginning at James Withers' on the Licking Run adjoining Benjamin Garner and Jonas Garner's land, 187 acres. The deed was signed by Vincent Garner, William Garner, Jesse Garner, Elizabeth Garner, Jemima Harris, Thomas S. Garner. Witnesses were James Withers, James Harris, W. W. Hunter, Vincent Garner, Burr Harrison. (Fauq. D. B. 16, p. 34)

Vincent[3] and Jemima Garner had *issue:* (1) Benjamin[4] Garner; (2) Jonas[4] Garner; (3) James[4] Garner; (4) Sarah[4] Garner; (5) Vincent[4] Garner; (6) William Withers[4] Garner; (7) Jesse[4] Garner; (8) Elizabeth[4] Garner; (9) Jemima[4] Garner.

Benjamin Garner (—— - 1790)

1. Benjamin[4] Garner (Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born in what is now Fauquier County and died there in 1790. He lived on land given to him by his father, Vincent, who inherited it from his father, Thomas Garner, by will in 1726, land on Tinpot and Licking Runs. Benjamin left a will leaving his possessions to his wife, Diana, and children without naming them, and only by a suit in the Superior Court of Chancery have we found the names of all eleven children. Benjamin Garner brought suit against the estate of Thomas Williams and obtained an attachment. April 26, 1783, his father, Vincent, deeded to him 104 acres of land in Fauquier "whereon Benjamin now lives," adjoining Aaron Fletcher on Hooe's line, formerly Parkson's. (Fauq. D. B. 7, p. 504) He paid taxes on this until his death in 1790. This land adjoined Hancock Lee on Turkey Run. Benjamin Garner was appointed constable of Fauquier

County and took the oath before the Justices June, 1787. (Fauq. M. B. 1786-88, p. 238) February 26, 1787, William Jefferson of Fauquier County appointed Benjamin Garner of Fauquier, "my trusty friend," his lawful attorney to recover from Jeremiah Skinner of Charles County, Maryland, all money and goods due him. (Fauq. D. B. 9, p. 307)

Benjamin[4] Garner died in Fauquier County in 1790. His will (Fauq. W. B. 2, p. 166), dated September 5, 1789 and probated April 26, 1790, provided: "To my wife, Diana Garner, use of the estate her life, then to be divided among all of my children." Executors were: "My brother, Vincent Garner, James Garner and my wife Diana Garner." Witnesses were James and John Withers and Jonas Garner.

In File 158—among the Superior Court of Chancery records in Fredericksburg—is a memorandum of "Sundries lent to my children." The lender's name is not given but we know by the children mentioned they are the children of Diana Garner. Among them is Honor, who later called herself Ann. To Celia Garner, $20; to Susanna Garner, $15; to Smith Garner, $29; to Nancy Garner, $13; to Honor Garner, $10; to Lucy Garner, $10; to Elizabeth Garner, $14.

In the same file in a bundle of Chancery papers of Thomas Kendall vs. Vincent Garner, it is stated that Diana having died intestate, administration of her estate was granted by the County of Shenandoah, in which county she resided when she died, to her son, William Garner. He gave bond amounting to $10,000.

Benjamin[4] and Diana Garner had *issue:* (1) Celia[5] Garner; (2) Susan[5] Garner; (3) Smith[5] Garner; (4) John[5] Garner; (5) Ann[5] (Honor) Garner; (6) Jemima[5] Garner; (7) Nancy[5] Garner; (8) Elizabeth[5] Garner; (9) Lucy[5] Garner; (10) William[5] Garner; (11) Vincent[5] Garner.

1. Celia[5] Garner (Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born in Fauquier County about 1765, married the Rev. Martin Edwards in 1783 and moved to Greenville, North Carolina. Martin Edwards of Rutherford County, North Carolina sold Celia's interest in the estate of Benjamin Garner, deceased, and in the estate of Diana, to William Chappelear, May 22, 1826. (Fredericksburg Office File 158)

3. Smith[5] Garner (Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) married Jane Ball, daughter of William Ball, Jr., on January 22, 1796. Among the Fauquier County petitions is one, dated 1787, about the bad roads. "On account of the winter roads are too bad to carry produce . . . the fording over Cedar Run being bad on the road to Dunifries . . . to straight-

en the road and build a bridge over Cedar Run." Signed by Smith Garner and others. Smith Garner died in 1797 in Shenandoah County where his mother lived with him. An inventory of his estate was returned to the court in Fauquier County, July 24, 1797. (Fauq. O. B. 1797-98, p. 129) Jane Garner, with William Ball, her security, was granted letters of administration on the estate of Smith Garner deceased. Smith Garner left an only son, Smith[6] Garner.

Smith[6] Garner (Smith[5] Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) married Narcissus ————. He owned land in Culpeper which he sold to Daniel McRay in 1831. He was living in Jefferson County, Indiana, as early as February, 1819, as evidenced in the Chancery suit in Fredericksburg cited below. He had *issue:* (1) Cynthia[7] Garner; (2) Jane[7] Garner; (3) James[7] Garner; (4) Elias[7] Garner; (5) Fauntleroy[7] Garner, born near Vevay, Indiana, November 22, 1827, married Barbara Cooper; (6) William[7] Garner; (7) Jemima[7] Garner.

4. John[5] Garner (Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) died in King William County, Virginia in 1804, unmarried. This information is found among the suits of the Superior Court of Chancery held in Fredericksburg. John Garner died intestate and his brother, Vincent Garner of Fauquier, was appointed administrator, with James Wheatley and George Holloway his securities, to the amount of $3,000. The appraisement was returned to the court of King William County, April, 1805. Vincent did not make a settlement. Another paper in this package shows that on the 19th of September, 1815, James Wheatley petitioned the Superior Court of Chancery "to restrain the said Vincent Garner from removing a negro slave, Oney, and her four children out of the Commonwealth of Virginia." (File 301, Fredericksburg) An abstract stated that Diana, the administrator of Benjamin Garner, "has departed this life," to whom Benjamin Garner, her deceased husband, had willed a "large estate during her life time," in which Vincent Garner in his own right, as well as administrator of John Garner, deceased, had an interest. In this file is a petition to the Court of Chancery by James Wheatley on February 7, 1814, about the property of John Garner deceased, asking the court to remove Vincent Garner, the administrator. The court removed Vincent and finally placed James Wheatley in his place to settle the estate. The suit had not been settled in 1825—for on the 18th of August,

there was a summons for Vincent Garner to appear in court about the settlement of John Garner's estate. On the outside of the summons was written: "Copy left at the residence of Vincent Garner with his sister, Mrs. Chappelear, of lawful age, to whom the purport was explained, the said Vincent Garner being then from home. Thomas Chew. D. M."

CORPORATION COURT
THE CITY OF FREDERICKSBURG, VA.
EXCERPT FROM BILL IN
KENDALL vs. GARNER

Filed March 29, 1822. (File 158)

. . . . .

To the Honorable John W. Green—Judge of the Superior Court of Chancery for the City of Fredericksburg.

Your Complainants, Thomas Kendall and Vincent Garner, in his own right and as Admr. of John Garner decd. humbly show to your Honor that about 32 years ago Benjamin Garner departed this life, leaving some real & personal estate, which by his will he devised & bequeathed to his widow for her life or widowhood, as will more fully appear from his last will & testament a copy of which is filed herewith as part of this Bill, that his widow Diana alone qualified as his Executrix & possessed herself of real & personal estate, paid all the testator's debts as your complainants believe and died in October 1818 intestate & without ever having been married after the death of said Benjamin Garner, her son William Garner qualified as her administrator, possessed himself of all the personal estate of said Diana and also all the personal property which remained in her hands at her death under her husband's will consisting of sundry slaves & other articles of personal property unknown to your complainants . . . "

In consideration of the premises & for as much as your complainants are without remedy at law but are peculiarly so in this Honorable Court where matters of this sort are cognizable, to the end, therefore that this William Garner, George Holloway & Susan his wife, Smith Garner, William Chappelear & Anna his wife, William Robinson & Nancy his wife, James Harris & Betsy his wife, Martin Edwards & Celia his wife, Joseph Settle & Ezekiel Garner may be made defendants to this Bill & answer the premises . . . .

In File 158 is another suit in Chancery brought by Thomas Kendall and Vincent Garner in his own right and that of John Garner, deceased, against William Garner, the administrator of their mother, Diana, whose personal property William had sold after her death in October, 1818. In this paper are the names of the slaves and the children who purchased them and the amount paid; that Benjamin Garner had died leaving eleven children, to-wit: Celia Edwards, the wife of Martin Edwards, now of North Caro-

lina; Susan Holloway, the wife of George Holloway; Smith Garner; John Garner; Anna Chappelear, the wife of William Chappelear; Jermine [Jemima] Garner; Nancy Robinson, the wife of William Robinson; Elizabeth Harris, the wife of James Harris; Lucy Kendall, who was the wife of Thomas Kendall, "but now deceased"; William Garner; and Vincent Garner; that Smith Garner was the first child who died intestate when about 24 or 25 years of age, leaving only one son, Smith Garner, "now of Indiana."

> John Garner next died about 16 or 17 years ago unmarried—that Vincent is his administrator. There is no administrator to Smith Garner's estate at this time. The next that died was Jermina [Jemima] who never married and died intestate about 16 years ago. The next who died was Diana in Oct. 1818 and finally Lucy Kendall died April 1821 and your complainant Thomas Kendall is entitled to her estate . . . . that some of the slaves are hired to Ezekiel Garner of Culpeper. That the surviving children with Joseph Settle & Ezekiel Garner are defendants of the bill . . . That Wm. Garner set forth an inventory of his father's property which came into his hands after his mother's death, also his mother's goods and chattels . . . Dated 1822.

Joseph Settle was the son of Benjamin's sister, Sarah Settle. Ezekiel Garner was the son of Benjamin's brother, Jonas.

Honor (Ann) Garner (1771 - ——)

5. Honor or Ann[5] (as she was later called) Garner (Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born in 1771 and married on November 28, 1796, William[5] Chappelear (Elias[4] Isaac[3] Isaac[2] Louis[1]) of Rappahannock County, Virginia. William was born June 20, 1770 in St. Mary's County, Maryland and lived and died in Rappahannock near Flint Hill. The marriage license was applied for and dated November 28, 1795. It bore the name "Honor," but it was not returned to the clerk for a year with the date, November 28, 1796, and "Ann" instead of "Honor" inserted.[5] The following is taken from the Fauquier marriage bonds:

"This is to certify that Diana Garner of the county

---

5. Note by Sudie Rucker Wood: "That Honor did not like her name and changed it to Ann is well known by her grandchildren, my mother and her cousins, and the marriage license shows how much she disliked it. Her mother, Diana, mentioned her as Honor when she recorded the amount she had advanced to each of her children. (See File 158, Chancery Records, Fredericksburg, Va.)"

of Fauquier has given consent that William Chappelear should marry my daughter."
Dated November 28, 1785 Signed: Diannah Garner
Honor Garner
Security was W. Jesse Garner

William and Ann[5] Chappelar had *issue:* (1) Mary Ellis[6] Chappelear; (2) Maria[6] Chappelear; (3) Benjamin Garner[6] Chappelear; (4) Elizabeth[6] Chappelear; (5) John[6] Chappelear; (6) Armistead[6] Chappelear; (7) Elias[6] Chappelear and (8) Nancy[6] Chappelear, twins; (9) James Pendleton[6] Chappelear.

1. Mary Ellis[6] Chappelear (Ann[5] Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner) married first, Hiram Ellis, second, William Welch on March 4, 1816. A daughter, Ann,[7] married ———— Best.

2. Maria[6] Chappelear (Ann[5] Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner) was born December 7, 1800, married John Palmer and moved to Missouri.

3. Benjamin Garner[6] Chappelear (Ann[5] Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born March 3, 1803 and died May 23, 1895, married August 17, 1827, Matilda Fletcher, born 1806, died 1875, daughter of Robert and Anne Elizabeth (Whiteford)[6] Fletcher of Fauquier. They had *issue:* (1)

---

6. The Whiteford family came from Ireland to Maryland before 1730 for their first land patent was recorded in that year. Early records show the family living mainly in Baltimore and Harford counties, Md., and York Co., Pa. The name Hugh is found in every generation of every family. Robert Whiteford who lived in Harford Co. on Gunpowder River had a son, Hugh, but the connection with the previous generation has not been found. Gunpowder River empties into the Chesapeake Bay, dividing the counties of Baltimore and Harford.

Robert Whiteford, b. in Maryland ca. 1750, d. in Virginia in 1804. Sept. 15, 1779, William and James Bond sold 160 acres of land to Robert Whiteford called "Bond's Gift," for £948, being part of a 200-acre tract that John Higginson purchased of Edmund and William Talcott. Samuel Higginson, son of John Higginson, had conveyed it to Joshua Bond, the said land being part of a larger tract called "Bond's Gift," lying in Harford Co., Md., on the north side of the north branch of Gunpowder River, originally granted to Edmund Talcott. Witnesses were Wm. Smithson and Thomas Johnson. (I. L. D. "C", Folio 80, Harford Co.) In 1782 Robert Whiteford, in order to settle a boundary dispute, proved to a group of four justices that he, Thomas Robert Whiteford, by his petition showed that he owned "Bond's Gift." (I. L. G. "E," Folio 393, Harford Co.) In the census of Harford Co. for 1790 Robert Whiteford is listed. The same year John Whiteford, with a wife and child, son of Robert Whiteford, paid a tax in that county. May 10, 1797, Robert Whiteford of Harford Co., Md., farmer, sold to John Bancroft of same, for 400 pounds sterling, part of a larger tract called "Bond's Gift," "land

Laura[7] Chappelear, died unmarried; (2) Adeline[7] Chappelear; (3) Pendleton[7] Chappelear; (4) Eliza[7] Chappelear; (5) Armistead[7] Chappelear; (6) Annie[7] Chappelear; (7) George Warren[7] Chappelear; (8) Emily[7] Chappelear; (9) Roberta[7] Chappelear.

2. Adeline[7] Chappelear (Ben.[6] Chappelear, Ann[5] Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born April 13, 1830 and died March 7, 1907, married June 15, 1869, Dr. William Williams, born January 17, 1824, died March 1905. They had *issue:*

1. Joseph[8] Williams, b. May 15, 1870, m. Agnes Grace Hart at Carter's Run Church, Fauquier County. They had *issue:* (1) Edwin Goodwin[9] Williams, b. Mar. 10, 1900, m. Gladys Bradley, Jan. 12, 1924; (2) Agnes Sanford[9] Williams, b. Mar. 28, 1901; (3) William Chappelear[9] Williams, b. Apr. 1903; (4) Nellie Garner[9] Williams and (5) Marion Hart[9] Williams, twins, b. Nov. 20, 1906; (6) Grace Huskeil[9] Williams and (7) Minnie Woodson[9] Williams, twins, b. July 6, 1909.
2. John Chatterton[8] Williams, b. Dec. 7, 1872, m. ——— Gore, no issue.

3. Pendleton[7] Chappelear (Ben.[6] Chappelear, Ann[5]

---

upon which Robert now lives, beginning on the north West line of Bond's Gift, adjoining a tract of land called Booker Cross . . . to James Garrison at a branch called Long Branch." Witnesses were Wm. Smithson and Samuel Bond. Ann Whiteford, wife of Robert, acknowledged the deed. (I. L. G. "N", Folio 319, Harford Co.)

Inventory of the estate of Robert Whiteford, Feb. 11, 1804 in Fauquier Co. by Gregory Glascock, Wm. Penquite and Charles Adams: "A bond of John Whiteford for £100, of Maryland currency, we find £60 paid of the same currency dated 23 Oct. 1794 to Credit, 6th of May 1790 . . . £40; to John Buelens note . . . £2-7-3; to James Whiteford's note . . . £2-9-6; to Robert Whiteford's note . . . £8-7-6; to Hugh Shuman . . . £1-17-5; to Philip & John Pierce's note . . . £3-3-6; to Abraham Jarrell's note . . . £ 22-12-8; to John Kean's note . . . given 15 Aug. 1786 . . . £10-12-8; to Thomas Waishee's note bond given 21 Nov. 1793 . . . £1-1-8; to Abraham Williams . . . 1 March 1793 . . . £2-6-5. John Whiteford received of Robert Whiteford 5 bonds, 4 of which were £50 bonds and one £12, on 23 Oct. 1797 and we find a credit of £81, paid on the above bond. We find a balance . . . £130-15." (Fauq. W. B. 3, p. 517) At a sale of Robert Whiteford's property April 23, 1804, the following were mentioned as among the purchasers: Hugh Whiteford, William Fletcher, Jenny Whiteford, Simon Michel, Polly Whiteford, Samuel Dillon. Hugh Whiteford was the administrator. (Fauq. W. B. 4, p. 487)

Robert Whiteford is thought to have married Ann Elizabeth Cummings in Maryland. The following are given in a notebook belonging to the Robinson family as the children of Robert Whiteford: (1) Elizabeth Whiteford; (2) David Whiteford, m. Margaret Marshall of Buck Co., Pa. in 1779; (3) James Whiteford, m. ——— Tipton of

Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner) was killed February 22, 1864 at Dranesville, Virginia during the Civil War. He served under Col. Richard Dulaney, died unmarried.

4. Eliza[7] Chappelear (Ben.[6] Chappelear, Ann[5] Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born July 29, 1834, died December 10, 1909; married Daniel B. Cheatwood of Amherst County, Virginia. They had *issue:* (1) Pendleton Chappelear[8] Cheatwood (1863-1907), m. Mary Alice Ackerly of Lynchburg, Va.; (2) Hiram C.[8] Cheatwood, b. 1867, m. Jennie Hewett at Wildwood, N. J.; (3) Annie[8] Cheatwood, b. 1870, m. Jan. 15, 1894, Dudley D. Williams. *Issue:* (1) Ernest[9] Williams, served in First World War; (2) Dudley Cheatwood[9] Williams, Jr., b. Jan. 1904; (3) Harry[9] Williams, b. Aug. 22, 1908, Graham, Va.; (4) Daniel[9] Williams; (5) Eliza[9] Williams.

5. Armistead[7] Chappelear (Ben.[6] Chappelear, Ann[5] Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born December 1, 1835, died June 1, 1916; married Amanda (Tee) Edmonds. He and his brother attended Hallowell Academy at Alexandria and he was attending Emory and Henry College when the Civil War began. Armistead and his two brothers served under General Payne of Fauquier County. Armistead and

---

Maryland; (4) Robert Whiteford; (5) John Whiteford; (6) Nancy Whiteford, m. ——— Stevens of West Va.; (7) Annie Whiteford, m. —— Isgrig of Baltimore; (8) Peggy Whiteford, m. ——— Johnson of Virginia; (9) Grace Whiteford, m. ——— Michail; (10) Jennie Whiteford, single; (11) Polly Whiteford, single. Hugh Whiteford is not in this list, although he is known to have been a son also.

In Fauquier Co. in 1825 a suit was brought against Mary Whiteford (thought to have been Robert's daughter—Polly was usually a nickname for Mary) by a slave, Benjamin Smith, to recover his freedom. Benjamin claimed that about thirty years earlier Fannie, his mother, was imported into Fauquier from Harford Co. by Robert Whiteford, her then master and owner, without any requirements of the Statutes of 1786; therefore he claimed that Fannie was entitled to be free. A bond was given Jan. 31, 1826. (Fauq. D. & W. B. 1809-29, p. 403) Later a bond was given by Mary Whiteford, Robert Fletcher and Simon Michel. It stated that Robert Whiteford of Maryland, intending to move from Maryland to Virginia with his family and slaves in March, 1794, had sent his son, Hugh Whiteford, to Fauquier with several slaves, the property of Robert Whiteford, among them being Fannie, the mother of Benjamin; that Hugh remained and bought the land for Robert, settled the slaves thereon and managed the farm for his father, Robert, who removed to Virginia in 1797; and that Hugh kept the slaves until the death of Robert in 1804. Hugh proved to the court that on the first of May, 1797, he had gone before the Justice of the Peace and taken the oath prescribed by law to "prevent the further importation of slaves into this commonwealth." Hugh leased land from John Carter's heirs adjoining his father, Robert, in 1794. He paid a personal tax in Fauquier until

Amanda Chappelear had *issue:* (1) Harry[8] Chappelear; (2) Zulime[8] Chappelear, d. unmarried in 1922; (3) Clayton[8] Chappelear, m. Bertha Hackley; (4) Curtis[8] Chappelear, m. his first cousin, Gladys[8] Chappelear; (5) Elizabeth[8] Chappelear.

Annie Chappelear (1838-1922)

6. Annie[7] Chappelear (Ben.[6] Chappelear, Ann[5] Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born June 7, 1838, died May 16, 1922; married William Ambrose Rucker of Amherst County, November 27, 1862. They had *issue:*

1. William Ballenger[8] Rucker, m. Beulah Parish, no issue.
2. Benjamin Chappelear[8] Rucker, b. May 30, 1845, d. Aug. 1929; lived in San Francisco; m. first, Pauline Stackhouse who d. June 8, 1889. *Issue:* (1) C. W.[9] Rucker. M. second, Ozeita Staniford. *Issue:* (2) Virginia[9] Rucker; (3) Bayard Ambrose[9] Rucker.
3. Mary Matilda[8] Rucker, b. Dec. 28, 1866; m. Rev. Benjamin R. Hudson, July 20, 1895. *Issue:* (1) Garnet R.[9] Hudson.
4. Dana H.[8] Rucker, b. Jan. 28, 1868, d. Feb. 1, 1949; m. Oct. 10, 1895, Lucy E. Harrison, daughter of Prof. Edmund Harrison and wife, Kate Stegar, daughter of Major Overton Stegar and wife, Mary Jane Gaines.

   Issue:

   1. Edmund Harrison[9] Rucker, b. Feb. 18, 1898, m. his first cousin, Elizabeth Harrison, daughter of Dr. Edmund Harrison and his wife, Marguerite Conway, of Greens-

---

1806. Thereafter he moved to Baltimore where he became a merchant and reared a large family. Mrs. Wood recalls hearing her mother, Annie (Chappelear) Rucker, tell of visits she and her sisters, Eliza and Adeline, made to their cousins, the daughters of their Uncle Hugh Whiteford, before the Civil War. One Hugh Whiteford m. Charlotte Turner Dec. 18, 1804 in Fauquier Co.

Ann Elizabeth Whiteford, daughter of Robert, b. Dec. 1784, Harford Co., Md., d. Apr. 27, 1841. Mar. 14, 1803, she m. in Fauquier Co., Robert Fletcher, b. Oct. 16, 1777, d. Aug. 18, 1845, son of Joshua and Agnes (Hutchins) Fletcher. On this occasion Robert Whiteford wrote to the clerk of the court: "Sir; please to grant to Robert Fletcher a license to marry my daughter Elizabeth." Witnesses were George Dulin and Mary Whiteford. Aug. 1811, William Fletcher bought land of Moore F. Carter, the latter "reserving for himself the right to build a mill on the waters of Gap Run or Goose Creek and reserving a wagon road to the mill for public use from Rectortown to Ashby's Gap . . . to a store in Hugh Whiteford's line . . . to Benjamin Glascock's." This mill is still standing. James Turner of Fauquier sold to Joshua Fletcher 100 acres of land adjoining said Fletcher and Hugh Whiteford. William Fletcher willed 82½ acres of land called "Whiteford's Place." Robert and Elizabeth Ann Whiteford had *issue:* (1) William Fletcher, d. single; (2) Matilda Fletcher, m. Benjamin Garner Chappelear; (3) Agnes Fletcher, m. John Garner Robinson; (4) Joshua Fletcher, m. Eliza A. Gibson; (5) Elias Fletcher, m. Catherine Foley; (6) Alice Fletcher, m. John Gibson Fletcher; (7) Ann Fletcher, m. Richard Lake. (For complete Fletcher line, see *The Rucker Genealogy* by Sudie Rucker Wood.)

boro, N. C. *Issue:* (1) Marguerite[10] Rucker, b. Nov. 5, 1926; (2) Edmund H.[10] Rucker, b. June 18, 1929; m. June 23, 1951, Margery Louise Davidson of Hinsdale, Ill.

2. Dana H.[9] Rucker, b. Oct. 2, 1900; m. June 4, 1925, Lilla Campbell of Jackson, Miss. *Issue:* (1) Dana H.[10] Rucker, b. July 22, 1926; (2) Robert Campbell[10] Rucker, b. Feb. 18, 1928; (3) Harrison Campbell [10] Rucker, b. Apr. 7, 1930.
3. William Harrison[9] Rucker, b. Apr. 18, 1903, m. July 12, 1924, Myrtle Traylor. *Issue:* (1) Allen Harrison[10] Rucker, b. Feb. 21, 1925; (2) William Harrison[10] Rucker, b. Jan. 27, 1937; (3) Traylor[10] Rucker, b. 1944.
4. Kate Stegar[9] Rucker, b. Oct. 15, 1905, m. Sept. 1927, Frank Beazley of Bowling Green, Va., *Issue:* (1) Lucy Harrison[10] Beazley, b. Jan. 1, 1931.

5. Claude Pendleton[8] Rucker, b. Apr. 18, 1869, unmarried.
6. Sudie S.[8] Rucker, b. Dec. 18, 1871; July 3, 1901, m. William Price Wood, b. Sept. 28, 1865 in Newark, England, d. June 2, 1949, Richmond, Va., son of Timothy W. and Elizabeth (Price) Wood of Richmond.

Issue:

1. Sudie Elizabeth[9] Wood, b. Dec. 26, 1903, m. Dec. 12, 1925, Roger L. Mann.

Issue:

1. Sudie Rucker[10] Mann, b. Sept. 15, 1926, m. June 7, 1947, Thomas Eugene Wilson of Greenville, N. C., son Mr. and Mrs. Frank Wilson, *Issue:* (1) Sudie Rucker[11] Wilson, b. Mar. 31, 1949.
2. Roger L.[10] Mann, b. Sept. 13, 1929.
3. William Wood[10] Mann, b. Jan. 9, 1937.

2. William Price[9] Wood, Jr., b. Apr. 3, 1905, m. Oct. 16, 1937, Thyra Black of Wilmington, N. C. *Issue:* (1) Timothy Ward[10] Wood, b. Jan. 13, 1940; (2) William Price[10] Wood, b. Oct. 13, 1943.
3. Lillian Lee[9] Wood, b. Dec. 18, 1906.
4. Jean[9] Wood, b. June 22, 1908, m. May 20, 1933, Robert Brydon, b. Oct. 30, 1906, son of Dr. George McLaren Brydon and his wife, Nathalie Coleman, of Richmond, Va. *Issue:* (1) Robert Carter[10] Brydon, b. Dec. 30, 1936; (2) Jean Wood[10] Brydon, b. Nov. 2, 1939.
5. Garland Ambrose[9] Wood, b. Feb. 17, 1913, m. June 27, 1942, Marion Goyer Fugitt, b. June 6, 1913, daughter of Carroll Townshend and Marion Lee (Forsdick) Fugitt. *Issue:* (1) Marion Lee[10] Wood, b. July 31, 1943; (2) Garland Ambrose[10] Wood, Jr., b. Sept. 3, 1944; (3) Ward Dade[10] Wood, b. Mar. 12, 1947; (4) Betty Dade[10] Wood, b. Apr. 8, 1950.

7. Annie Lee[8] Rucker, b. June 25, 1873, d. Oct. 27, 1945; m. Oct. 10, 1894, H. Garland Skinker, b. Feb. 1, 1867, son of Thomas Julian Skinker and Anne Hite.

Issue:

1. Garland Ambrose[9] Skinker, b. Oct. 28, 1895, d. Nov. 22, 1910.
2. Julian Hampson[9] Skinker, b. Feb. 12, 1897, d. 1951, m. Apr. 11, 1925, Evelyn Burr, b. Aug. 6, 1905, daughter of Alexander and Elizabeth (Cammack) Burr of Dallas,

Tex. *Issue:* (1) Julian Hampson[10] Skinker, Jr., b. Aug. 30, 1928.

3. Sudie Hite[9] Skinker, b. June 23, 1899, m. Nov. 5, 1919, John R. Benner, b. Oct. 31, 1898. *Issue:* (1) Anne Rebecca[10] Benner, b. June 29, 1922; (2) John R.[10] Benner, Jr., b. Dec. 18, 1923, d. Nov. 11, 1935; (3) William Rucker[10] Benner, b. Apr. 6, 1935, Warrenton, Va.

8. Bayard Ambrose[8] Rucker, b. July 28, 1877, m. Dec. 19, 1908, Minnie Varner, daughter of John and Lelia (Ramey) Varner.

Issue:

1. Margaret Ramey[9] Rucker, b. Mar. 17, 1911, m. Mervil Miller Fadeley, July 24, 1936. *Issue:* (1) Elizabeth Varner[10] Fadeley, b. Sept. 17, 1943.
2. Bayard Ambrose[9] Rucker, Jr., b. Apr. 22, 1914, m. Margaret Louise Myles, June 6, 1939. *Issue:* (1) Linda Lee[10] Rucker and (2) Jean Harlan[10] Rucker, twins, b. Jan. 9, 1941.
3. Lelia Varner[9] Rucker, b. Feb. 5, 1916, m. Harry Wilson Porter, Oct. 6, 1937. *Issue:* (1) Harry Wilson[10] Porter III, b. Mar. 18, 1939; (2) Bayard Rucker[10] Porter, b. Apr. 29, 1940.
4. John William[9] Rucker, b. May 11, 1921.

9. Lillian[8] Rucker, b. Apr. 26, 1880, m. Apr. 28, 1906, Dr. Henry Cowles Rucker, b. Apr. 3, 1878, son of Benjamin and Sally (Parks) Rucker.

Issue:

1. Henry Cowles[9] Rucker, Jr., b. Jan. 28, 1907, m. Sept. 1935, Katherine Price, b. June 12, 1908. *Issue:* (1) Henry Cowles[10] Rucker III, b. Aug. 29, 1938; (2) Michael Price[10] Rucker, b. Aug. 9, 1940.
2. Benjamin Ambrose[9] Rucker, b. Nov. 13, 1911, m. Dec. 28, 1940, Martha Cosby, b. Sept. 7, 1913. *Issue:* (1) Benjamin Ambrose[10] Rucker, b. Mar. 7, 1942; (2) Martha Ann[10] Rucker, b. May 11, 1944; (3) James[10] Rucker.
3. Sarah Ann[9] Rucker, b. Nov. 17, 1916, m. June 6, 1942, Keith Wilson Addington, b. Sept. 11, 1911.

7. George Warren[7] Chappelear (Ben.[6] Chappelear, Ann[5] Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born September 8, 1842, died November 5, 1922; married Nancy O. Barrett.

Issue:

1. Benjamin[8] Chappelear, m. Mrs. Perkins (née Higginbotham).
2. Mamie[8] Chappelear, m. Dr. Charles Peyton Greyer.
3. Mattie[8] Chappelear, m. Clayton Ayre.
4. Lyle[8] Chappelear, m. ———— Johnson.
5. Sadie[8] Chappelear, m. L. T. Jeffries.
6. Gladys[8] Chappelear, m. Curtis[8] Chappelear.
7. George Warren[8] Chappelear, b. Aug. 23, 1889 in Fauquier County, m. Nannie Binford, daughter of Ballard W. and Evelyn Archer (Leake) Binford, June 7, 1917. *Issue:* (1) Nancy[9] Chappelear, b. Nov. 25, 1918; (2) Gladys Georgiana[9] Chappelear, b. Dec. 18, 1921.

8. Emily[7] Chappelear (Ben.[6] Chappelear, Ann[5] Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born 1840, died 1904; married

Elisha D. Kincheloe, born 1837, died 1918. *Issue:* (1) Winston[8] Kincheloe; (2) Bertha[8] Kincheloe; (3) Pendleton[8] Kincheloe.

9. Roberta[7] Chappelear (Ben.[6] Chappelear, Ann[5] Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), died April 1909; married October 22, 1868, Thomas Browning, who died March 22, 1916. *Issue:* (1) James[8] Browning; (2) Benjamin[8] Browning; (3) Maude[8] Browning; (4) Emmett[8] Browning; (5) Sue[8] Browning; (6) George P.[8] Browning.

7. Nancy[5] Garner (Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) married William Robinson of Culpeper, later Rappahannock County Virginia, March 28, 1796 in Fauquier.

Issue:

1. William Fletcher[6] Robinson, born January 5, 1804, died August 18, 1848.
2. Matilda[6] Robinson, born June 13, 1805.
3. John Garner[6] Robinson, born March 24, 1806; died August 9, 1857, married Agnes[3] Fletcher (Robert[2] Joshua[1]), born December 1808, died May 29, 1895.

Issue:

1. Robert[7] Robinson, married Mattie Davis of West Virginia.
2. William[7] Robinson, married Bettie O'Rear of Clarke County; lived near Paris, Virginia. *Issue:* (1) Milton[8] Robinson; (2) William[8] Robinson; (3) Mary[8] Robinson, married Charles Buckner: *Issue:* (1) Marie[9] Buckner, married Joseph Gibson.
3. Bettie[7] Robinson, died unmarried.
4. Jack[7] Robinson, married Fannie Skinner.
5. Milton[7] Robinson, killed in Civil War.
6. Monroe[7] Robinson, married Mattie Lockert.
7. Alice[7] Robinson, died March 1907, unmarried.
8. Ida[7] Robinson, born August 4, 1857, died 1929, married Robert McCarty.

4. Agnes[6] Robinson, born December 7, 1808.
5. Joshua[6] Robinson, born May 21, 1810.
6. Elias[6] Robinson, born July 17, 1813.
7. Eliza[6] Robinson, born March 25, 1819.
8. Alice Jane[6] Robinson, born December 28, 1820.
9. Ann W.[6] Robinson, born Jnue 29, 1825.

8. Elizabeth[5] Garner (Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) married, December 17, 1804, James Harris, son of William Harris and wife, Jemima[4] Garner (Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), whose first husband was James Withers who died in 1784. They moved to Livingston County, Kentucky and were in

Shelby County in 1825. May 19, 1825, Vincent Garner, son of Benjamin, deceased, sold for himself and sister, Betsy, the wife of James Harris, two equal undivided parts of a tract of land in Hamilton Parish, inherited from Benjamin Garner who owned it at the time of his death. This two-ninths part was sold to William H. Evans. Witnesses were Jeremiah Strother, J. P., and Benjamin Hall. (Fauq. D. B. 28, pp. 191, 294) James Harris gave power of attorney (drawn up in Russellville, Kentucky) to William Harris, his father. (Fauq. D. B. 15, p. 565) James Harris was then a soldier in the First Regiment of Kentucky, in the Army of the United States, located in the town of Eddyville, and in the county of Livingston, Kentucky.

9. Lucy[5] Garner (Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) married Thomas Kendall, August 6, 1798. She died in 1821.

10. William[5] Garner (Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was the administrator of the estate of his mother, Diana. In 1801 his mother paid his personal tax and in 1803 he paid his own.

11. Vincent[5] Garner (Ben.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) began paying on two lots in Warrenton in 1813, continued for four years and then moved to Kentucky. A Vincent Garner was granted land in Pulaski County, Kentucky in 1805, 1825, and 1830.[7] Among the petitions in Fauquier in the year 1797 is one for the sale of The Glebe property. Among those signing were Vincent Garner, James Garner, Jesse Garner, James Withers, alias Garner, Willis Garner and Joseph Garner. In 1795 another petition to divide the district was presented with the above signing it.

2. Jonas[4] Garner (Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) moved to Culpeper County, Virginia, where he died in 1830. His father, Vincent Garner, deeded him 90 acres of land in Fauquier in 1783 "whereon Jonas now lives . . . adjoining Benjamin Garner in an ancient line called Hooe's, adjoining Morgan." Witnesses were James Garner, Vincent Garner, Jr., James Withers and Joseph Duncan. (Fauq. D. B. 7, p. 501) A few years later Jonas moved to Culpeper and bought 269 acres of land on Chester Road and sold back to his father the 90 acres in Fauquier. February 28, 1791, Jonas Garner and wife, Elizabeth, sold to James Withers 73 acres that Jonas formerly lived on, in Hamilton Parish on Great Run in an ancient line called Hooe's, adjoining Benjamin Garner, deceased. (Fauq. D. B. 10, p. 324)

The Culpeper Personal Tax Books show that Jonas

7. Willard Rouse Jillson, *Old Kentucky Entries and Deeds*, 1926.

Garner paid a personal tax on William Garner in 1789. In 1799 Jonas was paying on Ezekiel Garner and in 1803 he was paying on "two sons," William and Ezekiel. They did not pay their own tax until 1811. William paid his tax until 1815, Ezekiel until 1821, in Culpeper County. In 1818 Jonas Garner sold land to Burgess Birkly; (Cul. D. B. II, p. 405) in 1823, to Edward Garner, (Cul. D. B. PP, p. 488) and in 1829, to Daniel Ward. (Cul. D. B. VV, p. 195) The will book for 1830 in Culpeper is missing but in Deed Book M, page 27, there is an account of the sale of the estate of Jonas Garner in 1833, which mentions a John Garner. Jonas[4] Garner therefore appears to have had *issue:* (1) William[5] Garner, (2) Ezekiel[5] Garner, (3) John[5] Garner.

3. James[4] Garner (Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) died in Fauquier County in 1806. He married Barbara Withers, daughter of James Withers. James Garner and wife, Barbara, sold 24 acres of land to James Withers, C., land that had been given to him by his father, Vincent Garner, lying on Licking Run in line with John Reno; also 39¼ acres to James Withers, C., surveyed by John Mauzey, December 5, 1800. (Fauq. D. B. 16, pp. 52, 289) This piece of land was devised to James by his father, Vincent. His father left to him the 90 acres that had first been given to Jonas and then bought back by Vincent.

The will (Fauq. W. B. 4, p. 248) of James[4] Garner, dated December 9, 1803, and probated July 28, 1806, left "To my wife, Barbara, and at her death to my son, John Garner, my whole estate." Witnesses were T. Shumate, James Withers, C., and William Green. Therefore the only issue of James[4] Garner seems to have been John[5] Garner. His wife married again for we find a marriage contract of August 1808 between Samuel Steele and Barbara Garner, "widow of James Garner, late of Fauquier Co., now deceased." (Fauq. D. B. 17, p. 311) James Garner was a Revolutionary soldier.[8]

The will (Fauq. W. B. 17, p. 512) of John[5] Garner (Jas.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) of Fauquier County, dated May 5, 1842 and probated June 27, 1842, mentioned eight daughters as follows: (1) Ann[6] Garner; (2) Susan[6] Garner; (3) Louise[6] Garner; (4) Ellen[6] Garner; (5) Isabella[6] Garner; (6) Margaret[6] Garner; (7) Dorothea[6] Garner; (8) Sarah[6] Garner. Executors were Charles Hunton and William H. Gaines. A deed of 1842 mentions Louise as daughter of John and granddaughter of James and Barbara.

---

8. H. J. Eckenrode, *Revolutionary Soldiers of Virginia*, 1912.

4. Sarah[4] Garner (Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) died before 1792. She married William Settle, June 13, 1786. William Settle bought about 303 acres of land from a Dulin in Fauquier County in 1785. The following article of agreement dated September 4, 1792, between William Settle and Vincent Garner, Sr. is found in Fauquier County: Vincent Garner promised to give to William Settle a negro boy in consideration of a marriage between William Settle and Sally Garner, Vincent's daughter. After the solemnization of the marriage and the death of the said Sally, Vincent refused to give the negro to William. There being children of the Settle marriage, it was decided that at the death of Vincent and his present wife, Mima Garner, the negro boy would be delivered to William Settle for the use of the children of Sally. (Fauquier D. B. 11, p. 366)

5. Vincent[4] Garner (Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), married April 20, 1799, Susan Withers, daughter of William Withers of Fauquier. Susan died before 1822, in which year the will of her brother, Lewis, mentioned her heirs. The Culpeper tax books show Vincent Garner lived there from 1812 to 1821. Among some loose papers in the Court House in Warrenton is one signed by Thomas Diggs and addressed to Lieutenant John Kemper of Capt. Morris' Company of the 85th Regiment, saying, "Vincent Garner and Benjamin Arnold are exempt from military duties, being over age." The date is October 29, 1796. This may have referred to his father, Vincent, who had died in June of that year.

The will (Fauq. W. B. 3, p. 492) of William Withers, son of James, of Fauquier County, dated November 21, 1803, and probated January 23, 1804, mentioned the following: "To my son, James Withers, one-half of the land in Culpeper," on which he was then living. To son, Spencer Withers, and his wife, Elizabeth, stock in possession of Vincent Garner and wife, Susan, "my daughter." Also daughters: Molly, wife of William Withers; Elizabeth, wife of John Withers; Alice, wife of John Ball, Jr.; Agatha, wife of Martin Porter; sons: Jesse Withers, Lewis Withers, Elijah Withers; granddaughter: Betty, daughter of William Withers. Witnesses were Enoch K. Withers, Mathew K. Withers, Jannett and James Withers.

The estate (Fauq. W. B. 8, p. 209) of Lewis Withers, son of William, was divided August 27, 1822 among his sisters and brothers, namely: Elizabeth Pate (m. 1st John Withers); Jesse Withers (m. Catherine Porter, daughter of Samuel); Elijah Withers; Ailsie (Alice) Ball; heirs of

Mary Withers, deceased; heirs of Susan Garner, deceased; Spencer W. Withers, James Withers, Agga Porter.

6. William Withers[4] Garner (Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) moved to Culpeper County. His mother, Jemima, paid his personal tax in Fauquier in 1803. The following record shows him to have been in Culpeper in 1822: "William Garner of Culpeper to secure the payment of the sum of $1,200 to William Chappelear, . . . by note bearing date Feb. 1, 1822, as well as for the consideration of one dollar paid by Zachary Chappelear, have sold unto the said Zachary Chappelear, negroes, Pomfrey, Mary, Polly, Jacob, and Johnson, one horse, saddle and bridle, my cabinet of tools, and all of my interest in my deceased father's and mother's estate, real and personal." This is dated September 14, 1822. (Cul. B. OO, p. 143)

7. Jesse[4] Garner (Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]). From 1788 to 1793 his father, Vincent, paid his personal taxes. In 1796 Jesse paid his personal tax, also tax on his "son, Willis." In 1799 Willis Garner paid his own taxes. Jesse Garner moved to Culpeper County, where in 1813 he was paying taxes on 286 acres of land on Hazel Run. In 1815 he was paying taxes on 119 acres bought from William Jones and others, near "Grant's Castle." The only known issue of Jesse Garner was Willis[5] Garner. His name appeared on the petition to sell The Glebe in Fauquier County in 1797.

Elizabeth Garner

8. Elizabeth[4] Garner (Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) married first Benjamin[4] Garner (Brad.[3] Hen.[2] Jno.[1]) of Westmoreland County, who died before 1782. By 1782 she was the wife of Thomas Smith Garner. On May 3, 1768, Vincent Garner gave his written consent to the marriage of his daughter, Elizabeth: "Sir: I desire that you should issue a licence to Benjamin Garner and my daughter Betty Garner. You will oblige Yours,

Vinson Garner.

Sealed and delivered in the presence of H. Brooke." (Fauq. Mar. Rec.) Benjamin and Betty Garner lived on Ragged Point Neck, Westmoreland County, upon land given to him by his father, Bradley Garner.

June 27, 1771, in Westmoreland County, Thomas Smith Garner was witness to a deed between Dorcas Courtney and Spence Smith of Northumberland County. Another witness was Mary Smith. (West. D. & W. B. 15, p. 156) November 16, 1782, Thomas Smith Garner and Elizabeth,

his wife, sold land to George Garner of Westmoreland County "that Thomas Smith Garner of Fauquier Co. and wife Betty for 28 pounds of specie paid by George Garner do sell during the natural life of said Betty her dower in 100 acres of land in Cople Parish in Westmoreland Co. in Ragged Point Neck, it being her dower in land of Willis Garner, son of Benjamin Garner." Witnesses were Vincent Marmaduke, Vincent Garner, Elizabeth Garner. (West. D. & W. B. 16, p.375) In March, 1784, Thomas Garner brought suit in Fauquier County against Jonas Garner. October 7, 1800, he bought land of William Skinker in Haymarket, Prince William County. (Pr. Wm. D. B. 1, p. 328) February 3, 1805, Betty and her sister, Jemima, signed the deed to a sale of land to William Harris. " . . . Elizabeth Garner the wife of Thomas Garner, and Jemima Harris the wife of William Harris agree . . . etc." Thomas signed his name "Thomas S. Garner." In 1809 the Personal Tax Books show that Thomas S. Garner was living at Richard Stuart's Quarters. January 18, 1810 he sold land to Daniel Garner and Talliferro Garner, all of Fauquier. (Fauq. D. B. 17, p. 559) In 1810 Thomas S. Garner paid a personal tax on Newton Garner. From the above records it appears that Elizabeth[4] Garner had *issue:* (1) Willis[5] Garner, son of Benjamin Garner; (2) Newton[5] Garner, son of Thomas Smith Garner.

Jemima Garner

9. Jemima[4] Garner (Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) married first, James Withers and second, William Harris, a widower. Some Withers descendants say that Jemima Garner was the second wife of James Withers, having married him about 1780, that his first wife was Catherine ———— who died in 1778 and that she was the mother of a number of his children, including John. If this is correct, then the first wife of James must have been a sister of Jemima, since Jemima's father, Vincent, in his will spoke of James Withers as his grandson, while James Withers, Sr. in his will called him his eldest son. The fact that James Withers was the only grandchild mentioned in Vincent Garner's will and that he sometimes went by the name of Garner (see page 84 above) might indicate that he lived with his grandfather.

James Withers, husband of Jemima[4] Garner, died in Fauquier County. His will, (Fauq. W. B. 2, p. 12) dated January 9, 1784, and probated January 26, 1784, mentioned

the following heirs: (1) George Washington Withers, youngest son; (2) James Withers, eldest son; (3) John Withers, son; (4) Nancy Duncan, daughter; (5) Bridget, daughter, wife of Isaac McKay, and her daughter, Betsey; (6) Hannah Pickett, daughter; (7) Betty Jennings, daughter; (8) William Withers, son; and Jemima Withers, wife. If Jemima was the second wife of James Withers, from the facts on hand at the present time, only George Washington[5] Withers, of all these children, can definitely be placed as belonging to her. James Withers' land was on Great Run in Hamilton Parish in Fauquier County. After his death 120 acres of his land was laid out as the dower of Jemima Withers, his widow. (Fauq. W. B. 2, p. 149) William and Jemima Harris sold this land to her son, George Washington Withers, February 24, 1806. (Fauq. D. B. 16, p. 335)

William Harris, second husband of Jemima[4] (Garner) Withers-Harris, died in 1834 in Culpeper County. His will (Cul. W. B. N, p. 230), dated October 24, 1834 and probated December 16, 1834, named the following children: (1) Nancy Harris; (2) Burrell Harris; (3) Cuthbert Harris; (4) Sally Harris; (5) Sanford Harris; (6) Truman Harris. The executor was Pickett Withers. The part coming to his son, Cuthbert, and to his daughters, Sally and Nancy, was to be held in trust by Pickett Withers for their children. Witnesses were Jones Green and Lewis Wood.

1. Nancy[5] Harris (Jem.[4] Vin.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born in 1787, died in 1801, married first John Spilman, July 14, 1817. Married second Dr. John C. Handy in 1833 —no issue by second marriage.

Issue by first marriage:

1. Baldwin H.[6] Spilman (1818-1890), married Virginia Crane in 1845—6 children.
2. Susan E.[6] Spilman, married James E. Coons in 1850 —6 children.
3. John Robert[6] Spilman, (1822-1910) married Sarah Amanda Freeman in 1846—no issue.
4. Jemima Ann[6] Spilman (1824-1853), married Pollard Wood (1825-1888) on April 12, 1847, lived at Jefferson-ton, Virginia.

   Issue:

   1. William Woodford[7] Wood (1848-1921), a Baptist minister, married Maria Bass—3 children.
   2. Alice Marian[7] Wood (1850-1924), married Walter E. Hackley, January 24, 1876 in Culpeper County.

Issue: (1) James Bernard[8] Hackley; (2) Walter Marion[8] Hackley; (3) Bertha Jemima[8] Hackley, m. Clayton Chappelear; (4) W. B.[8] Hackley.

3. Daniel Pollard[7] Wood (1852-1924), married Sally Parkerson—4 children.

4. } Two girls who died in infancy
5. }

Parish Garner

4. Parish[3] Garner (Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born in Stafford County, Virginia in that part which later became Fauquier. He married Margaret Sturdy, born about 1725, daughter of Robert and Elizabeth Sturdy, on January 2, 1742. This marriage and the births of their sons, James and Thomas, are found on the Overwharton Parish Register. The will (Pr. Wm. B. 1748-63, p. 85) of Robert Sturdy, dated November 3, 1748 and probated March 13, 1749, mentioned his daughter, Margaret Garner, who was to have one shilling since she had already been provided for; daughter, Joanna Sturdy; son, William Sturdy; and wife, Elizabeth. Witnesses were William Mathews and Sarah Mathews.

March 20, 1757, "on the motion of Parish and Charles Garner it is ordered that Joseph Blackwell, Joseph Hudnall & Thomas McClanahan or any two of them in company with the Surveyor of the County, lay off and Divide the Lands of the said Parish and Charles Garner according to their Fathers will and return a division thereof to the Court." In 1759 Parish Garner was one of twelve jurors in the Fauquier Court. In May of 1764 he and his wife, Margaret Garner, sold 400 acres of land in Fauquier to Thomas Helm, adjoining Thomas Withers and Vincent Garner. This was doubtless the 400 acres which he inherited from his father. Also on May 23, 1764, Parish and Margaret Garner sold to Thomas Helm 39 acres of land in Fauquier, adjoining Thomas Withers and Vincent Garner, both parties of Hamilton Parish, for 16 pounds sterling. (Fauq. D. B. 2, p. 147) On October 13, 1779 Thomas Helm sold a tract of 400 acres in lower Fauquier County to Gaven Lawson, land formerly belonging to Parish Garner, who got it from his father, Thomas Garner of Stafford, to whom the tract was granted by Lady Catherine Fairfax, sole proprietor of the Northern Neck, December 15, 1715.

About 1764 Parish Garner moved to Orange County, North Carolina. His residence there was about 18 miles

from Hillsboro, the county seat. He was one of the Regulators—protestors against the British orders of administration and exploitation of the inhabitants of North Carolina during the pre-Revolutionary era. It was this group which offered the first armed resistance to the British in the battle of the Alamance in 1770. On March 13, 1770, Parish Garner of Orange County was granted 200 acres of land on both sides of Reedy Fork of Haw River. (N. C. L. Gr. Box 442, 14) On February 11, 1771, Parish Garner bought from Adam Davis a parcel of land on both sides of Deep Creek. (Orange D. B. 3, p. 624) On December 30, 1771, he sold this land, 100 acres, to Robert Dickens. On October 10, 1778, he entered a claim for 200 acres of land on both sides of Reedy Fork of Haw River. This grant was issued March 13, 1780. Parish Garner is listed in the 1790 Census for Orange County but does not appear in that of 1800 and is presumed to have died before that year. Parish and Margaret (Sturdy) Garner had *issue:* (1) James[4] Garner; (2) Thomas[4] Garner; (3) Lewis[4] Garner; (4) Enoch[4] Garner; (5) Sturdy[4] Garner.

James Garner (1742-1794)

1. James[4] Garner (Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born in Overwharton Parish, Prince William County, Virginia, November 25, 1742. He married Elizabeth Straumit (1750-1814) about 1764-66 in Maryland. They lived in Charles County, Maryland until after the Revolution, then moved to Pendleton (Anderson) County, South Carolina, where James died in 1794. His wife, Elizabeth, was administrator of his estate. James and Elizabeth (Straumit) Garner had *issue:* (1) Bradley[5] Garner, born 1768; (2) Lucy[5] Garner, born 1771; (3) James[5] Garner, born 1773; (4) Thomas[5] Garner, born 1775; (5) Mary[5] Garner, born 1778; (6) Elizabeth[5] Garner, born 1782; (7) Nancy[5] Garner, born 1786; (8) John[5] Garner, born 1788; (9) William[5] Garner, born 1791.

1. Bradley[5] Garner (Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born in 1768 in Maryland. He became angered when his Uncle Straumit decided to send his brother, James, to school in England, left home and went first to Louisiana Territory, then to Texas. He married and lived in Tuckapaw, Texas. His only known *issue* was: (1) Thomas Jefferson[6] Garner.

1. Thomas Jefferson[6] Garner (Brad.[5] Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) in 1847 located his headright, granted him as a soldier in the Texas Revolution, where he was wounded

in the elbow during the battle of San Jacinto. The same tract was granted to Renic Ritchie, son of Dr. Adam Ritchie and step-son of Rebecca[6] Garner, daughter of James[5] Garner, in 1848 through the carlessness of one Meek Smith. Since the claim of Thomas J. Garner had priority, he kept the land, where the town of Leon now stands.

2. Lucy[5] Garner (Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born in 1771 and married William Hillhouse in South Carolina. They moved to Arkansas and reared a large family. Only known *issue:* (1) Mason[6] Hillhouse; (2) John[6] Hillhouse; (3) Margaret[6] Hillhouse.

1. Mason[6] Hillhouse (Lucy[5] Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner) married Dr. Vaughn, a Frenchman, and lived in Natchitoches, Louisiana. It was in her home that her first cousin, Elizabeth[6] Garner, daughter of James[5] and Jane (Nelson) Garner, lived, met and married Charles Brome Humphry in 1828.

3. Margaret[6] Hillhouse (Lucy[5] Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner) married a German, John Bauman, who lived in what was then Miller County, Arkansas, later Choctaw Nation, in old Indian Territory. They later moved to Shelby County, Texas, where he was killed while penning wild horses. His wife died in 1830. Their two daughters were taken to Red River County, near Choctaw Bayou by Bushnell[6] Garner, their mother's first cousin, and left in the home of Thomas Jearney, where Bushnell lived. John and Margaret (Hillhouse) Bauman had *issue:* (1) Margaret[7] Bauman; (2) another daughter.

James Garner (1773-74 - ——)

3. James[5] Garner (Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born in Maryland in 1773 or 1774. He was sent to school in Baltimore by a wealthy childless maternal uncle. He moved to South Carolina with his parents and married there Jane Nelson (born in South Carolina, 1777, died in Lawrence County, Arkansas, 1818), daughter of Dr. Robert Nelson (born in Virginia before 1745, died in Greenville, South Carolina, 1808) and Rebecca Barrett, who died in 1824. Dr. Nelson was a doctor in the Revolution who had all his properties confiscated by the British because he went with the colonists and refused to wait on British wounded. James Garner was six feet, four inches tall, had dark hair and gray eyes. Jane Nelson was small with red hair and black eyes. They had *issue:* (1) Rebecca[6] Garner; (2) Mary[6] Garner; (3) Nancy[6] Garner; (4) Jane[6]

Garner; (5) David Bushnell[6] Garner; (6) Thomas Jefferson[6] Garner; (7) James Madison[6] Garner; (8) Elizabeth Straumit[6] Garner; (9) Theresa Caroline[6] Garner; (10) Isaac Chauncey[6] Garner.

1. Rebecca[6] Garner (Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born 1797, in 1818 married Dr. Adam Ritchie, the first postmaster in what is now the State of Arkansas, having received his appointment June 28, 1817 for the post office at Davidsonville, Lawrence County. Dr. Ritchie was killed by a man named Tattman when he was returning to Arkansas from Walnut (later Vicksburg), Mississippi, where he had decided to make his home. He was returning to Arkansas for the purpose of halting Bushnell Garner, his brother-in-law, whom he had sent on with his cattle and other stock to Texas, where he had first planned to settle with Austin's Company. Tattman was captured and articles in his possession were identified by Rebecca Ritchie's sister, Elizabeth Garner, aged about 12, as belonging to Dr. Ritchie. En route to jail, Tattman was allowed to get away. Rebecca's father, James Garner, started in pursuit and was never heard from again. It is supposed Tattman waylaid him and murdered him also. Adam and Rebecca (Garner) Ritchie had *issue:* (1) William Mason Romaine[7] Ritchie, born March 19, 1819; (2) Margaret Jane[7] Ritchie, born April 27, 1820, married ———— Riley; (3) Columbus[7] Ritchie, lived only eight days.

About 1821 Rebecca (Garner) Ritchie, widow of Adam, married Andrew Chaffin. He left for Texas some months later and was never heard of again. They had *issue:* (4) Ann[7] Chaffin, born in 1822.

In 1824 Rebecca (Garner) Ritchie-Chaffin married as her third husband, Nathaniel Bateman, who died on a march to meet the Mexicans. They had *issue:* (5) Nathaniel Murry[7] Bateman, born February 8, 1827; (6) James Garner[7] Bateman, born December 24, 1830; (7) John[7] Bateman, born February, 1833.

2. Mary[6] (Polly) Garner (Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) married Abner Askew, stepson of Col. Phillip Trammel, in what is now Randolph County, Illinois. It was then the Ohio Saline. Abner Askew died in 1824 of pneumonia. They had *issue:* (1) Field[7] Askew, born in 1817, died 1835; (2) John[7] Askew, born March 24, 1819; (3) Nelson[7] Askew, born 1821; (4) Elizabeth[7] Askew, born 1822; (5) Jane[7] Askew, born 1824, died in infancy.

In 1826 Mary (Garner) Askew married Asram Tidwell. They moved to Jonesboro on Red River, Texas,

in 1828. Tidwell owned a league of land which was the well known "Tidwell Thicket," being the richest black land in Hunt County, Texas. Asram Tidwell died in 1836. They had *issue:* (6) Roland[7] Tidwell, died when 1 year old; (7) Eliza[7] Tidwell, married ——— Kiser; (8) Cynthia[7] Tidwell, died when 2 years old.

In 1837 Mary (Garner) Askew-Tidwell married William Moran. They had *issue:* (9) William[7] Moran, died when 1 year old; (10) Josephine[7] Moran, married ——— Smith.

3. Nancy[6] Garner (Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born 1801, thought to have died in infancy.

4. Jane[6] Garner (Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born 1802 in South Carolina, died in 1817.

5. David Bushnell[6] Garner (Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born in 1805. In 1820 he went to Texas with Dr. Adam Ritchie's stock and remained there until he went to Arkansas with his oldest sister, Rebecca (Garner) Bateman, and lived there until 1831, when he returned to Texas and settled on the south side of Red River. Later he moved to Lamar County and took up one-third league of land. He traded this and moved to Choctaw Bayou in 1838. The State of Texas had donated 10,000 acres to the Shawnee Indians and he was negotiating a trade for this land when he was killed. He was carrying express from old Fort Warren to Coffee Bend with a companion, Gordon Keithly. They were riding across a prairie when they were fired on from ambush. Keithly was killed instantly and scalped; but Bushnell's wound was a rifle ball under his right arm, ranging from the left. He rode half a mile, fell from his horse and was captured by the Indians. This was in 1838 and happened near the present site of Dennison, Texas. He left a Spanish claim for land which was afterward located about 12 miles southeast of Gainesville in Cook County.

6. Thomas Jefferson[6] Garner (Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born in 1806 or 1807 and died about 1846. About 1832 he married Nancy Kellog. They had *issue:*

1. Elizabeth[7] (Betsy) Garner, born about 1834, reared by her uncle and aunt, Isaac Chauncey[6] and Elvira[6] Garner; married Jackson Hicks. *Issue:* (1) William[8] Hicks; (2) Alice[8] Hicks; (3) Anna[8] Hicks; (4) Arabelle[8] Hicks; (5) Charles[8] Hicks; (6) John[8] Hicks; (7) Jackson[8] Hicks; (8) Mary[8] Hicks; (9) Sallie[8] Hicks; (10) Anderson[8] Hicks; (11) Chauncey[8] Hicks; (12) Franklin[8] Hicks.

2. William Romaine[7] Garner, reared by his uncle and aunt, Isaac Chauncey[6] and Elvira[6] Garner; went to California and married there. Left three children who lived in Santa Cruz.

7. James Madison[6] Garner (Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born in South Carolina in 1808 or 1809 and went to Texas in 1821, where he had a large acreage of land. Left no family.

8. Elizabeth Straumit[6] Garner (Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born in South Carolina, April 1, 1811, died September 20, 1880. After her mother's death in 1818 she lived with the Adam Ritchies. When they moved to Mississippi she went to live with her cousin, Mason (Hillhouse) Vaughn, in Natchitoches, Louisiana. There in February, 1828, she married Charles Brome Humphry from Isle Abbotts near Taunton, Somersetshire, England, who came to America in 1815. He was born May 10, 1798 in England and died March 14, 1877. They moved to Arkansas, where Charles Humphry served several terms as sheriff of Scott County, was elected to the General Assembly for the 1840-42 term and later appointed Commissioner of Internal improvements for his district, a position he held until the State's secession from the Union in 1861. Charles and Elizabeth (Garner) Humphry had *issue:*

1. Mary Jane[7] Humphry, born 1829, died 1879.
2. William[7] Humphry, born 1831, died young.
3. Henrietta[7] Humphry, born 1834, died 1888, married 1853, William Wakefield[6] Garner (Sam.[5] Stur.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]).
4. Joanna Cauthron[7] Humphry, born 1836.
5. Henry C.[7] Humphry, born 1838, died 1882, married in 1860, Belle Oldham of Arkansas.
6. James[7] Humphry, born 1841, died 1922, married in 1866, Agnes Shelton.
7. Charles B.[7] Humphry, Jr., born 1843, died 1916, married in 1870, Isabel Foote.
8. Thomas Chauncy[7] Humphry, born 1846, married Anna Eliza McLeod of South Carolina, a first cousin of Bishop A. Coke Smith, U. S. Senator Ella A. Smith and Gov. Thomas G. McLeod, all of South Carolina.
9. John Westley[7] Humphry, born 1849, married Sarah Winston of Arkansas.
10. Elizabeth V.[7] Humphry, born 1853, married in 1875, Jesse Pearson.

Mary Jane Humphry (1829-1879)

1. Mary Jane[7] Humphry (Eliz.[6] Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner) was born September 16, 1829. She married first, Samuel Cauthron, son of Col. Walter Cauthron of Georgia, December 24, 1848. Samuel went to California in 1851 and died there in 1853. They had *issue:* (1) Charles Walter[8] Cauthron, born 1849, died 1863; (2) James[8] Cauthron, born 1851, died in infancy.

Mary Jane (Humphry) Cauthron married second in 1856, Gilson Leander Gray, a native of Kentucky, in White County, Arkansas. They later moved to Memphis, Tennessee. Mr. Gray died in 1877, his wife on September 16, 1879.

Issue:

3. Elizabeth Evelyn[8] Gray, b. Aug. 3, 1857. In 1874, m. Frank Arnold, who lived but two years. Their one child died in infancy. In 1878 she m. Frederick Porter Dow, son of Harlow and Caroline (Porter) Dow of Memphis. *Issue:* (2) Harlow[9] Dow, died in infancy; (3) Evelyn[9] Dow, died in infancy; (4) Ruth[9] Dow, born Nov. 18, 1892.
4. William Wakefield[8] Gray, b. 1859, d. 1883, unmarried.
5. Henry Vardeman[8] Gray, b. 1862, d. 1882, unmarried.
6. Mary Grace[8] Gray, b. May 5, 1867. In June, 1886, m. William Potts Sadler, son of William and Clarissa (Potts) Sadler, who was Chief Clerk of the Arkansas Supreme Court when he died in 1944.

Issue:

1. Pauline[9] Sadler, b. May 17, 1887. June, 1920, m. Henry C. Faber, son of William L. and Georgia (Knox) Faber of Van Buren, Ark. *Issue:* (1) Georgia Pauline[10] Faber, b. Jan. 10, 1923; (2) Grace Charlotte[10] Faber, b. Jan. 3, 1925.
2. Anna Florence[9] Sadler, b. May 6, 1890, m. 1945, Judge Wilson of Van Buren, Ark.
3. Grace[9] Sadler, b. Feb. 26, 1892.
4. William Paul[9] Sadler, b. June 24, 1894, Navy doctor. Served in Pacific Theatre, World War II, attaining rank of Commander; m. Oct. 17, 1924, Agnes Elizabeth Bragstead of Minneapolis.
5. Mary[9] Sadler } twins, b. May 29, 1899.
6. Lucia[9] Sadler } d. July, 1912.
7. Ashton Gray[9] Sadler, b. May 3, 1902; m. Faye Brown.
8. Nelson Humphry Gray[9] Sadler, b. Aug. 27, 1906.

7. Hattie Louise[8] Gray, b. Oct. 26, 1870. Sept. 8, 1892, m. William Ernest Jackson of Clarksville, Tenn. *Issue:* (1) Roger Rudolph[9] Jackson, b. May 17, 1895; in World War I; Apr. 10, 1919, m. Nell Elliott, Little Rock, Ark.; (2) Mary Gray[9] Jackson, b. Dec. 15, 1896; (3) Alice[9] Jackson, b. Aug. 18, 1898, d. 1923; (4) Carrie Porter[9] Jackson, b. Aug. 30, 1900; (5) Grace Evelyn[9] Jackson, b. Dec. 27, 1901; (6) Ernest Gilson[9] Jackson, b. Mar. 12, 1904; (7) Merritt Luther[9] Jackson, b. Jan. 24, 1907; (8) Richard Knight[9] Jack-

son, b. Sept. 28, 1908; (9) Elizabeth Humphry[9] Jackson, b. Sept. 28, 1911.

8. Gilson Leander[8] Gray, Jr., b. June 21, 1871, d. Mar. 23, 1923. No issue.

Henrietta Humphry (1834-1888)

3. Henrietta[7] Humphry (Eliz.[6] Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner) was born February 21, 1834, at "Reveille," the home first built by Charles Brome Humphry on Reveille Creek, where it empties into Petit Jean. On August 1, 1853, Henrietta married William Wakefield[6] Garner, full second cousin of her mother, Elizabeth Straumit[6] (Garner) Humphry. William was the son of Samuel[5] (Stur.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) Garner and his wife, Rachel (Pugh) Garner, and was born April 17, 1826 in Boone County, Missouri. In 1849, William Wakefield Garner with his youngest brother, Robert Craig Garner, Isaac Chauncey Garner (grandson of James[4] Garner), Wyatte and Enoch Garner (relationship unknown) and others, made up a caravan to California. They went to Fort Smith to be outfitted and left February 8, 1849. They were gone four years. William W. Garner is said to have brought back home more gold than his sweetheart, Henrietta Humphry, could lift. William W. Garner and his wife lived in Jackson County, Arkansas, a year, then moved to Quitman, where he died December 7, 1874. Henrietta died February 19, 1888 in Kansas. William W. Garner was a merchant and was considered a wealthy man for his time and location. His influence and contributions established Quitman College, belonging to the Methodist Church at Quitman. It was later moved to Altus, Arkansas, then to Conway, Arkansas, where it is well known today as Hendrix College. William Garner reared many of his nieces and nephews and sent them to Quitman College. He served throughout the War Between the States as Captain[9] with Price's Confederate Army and was an outstanding Mason. William and Henrietta (Humphry) Garner had *issue:* (1) Rachel Elizabeth[7,8] Garner, b. Aug. 2, 1854, d. Nov. 15, 1868; (2) Henrietta Humphry[7,8] Garner, b. Feb. 18, 1856, d. Dec. 8, 1868; (3) Charles Wakefield[7,8] Garner; (4) Belle[7,8] Garner and (5) May[7,8] Garner, twins; (6) Willie Anne[7,8] Garner; (7) Robert Chauncey[7,8] Garner; (8) John Sturdy[7,8] Garner, b. Nov. 29, 1867; m. Aug. 13, 1891, Florence Adney Harkey, daughter of Sandy and Mary (Adney) Harkey;

9. One descendant says he served as a Lieutenant with a Captain's pay.

killed Aug. 15, 1936 in endeavoring to save a child from the path of a train; (9) William Lee[7,8] Garner, b. Apr. 17, 1870, d. Nov. 22, 1889; (10) Ruth Straumit[7,8] Garner; (11) Paul Harton[7,8] Garner, b. Oct. 3, 1874; Oct. 11, 1913, m. Emma Lawrence, daughter of Samuel and Catherine (Clark) Lawrence of Ft. Smith, Ark. She d. June 15, 1948.

3. Charles Wakefield[7,8] Garner, son of William Wakefield[6] and Henrietta[7] (Humphry) Garner, was born February 8, 1858; died in 1945. January 12, 1880, he married Julia Ann Peebles, daughter of Rev. James A. Peebles, a Methodist minister and for a number of years President of Quitman College. The Peebles were from Alabama.

Issue:

1, 2 and 4 died in infancy.

3. Laura Irene[8,9] Garner, b. Nov. 14, 1883. Dec. 24, 1907 m. Julian Barker Riddle, of Marianna, Ark. *Issue:* (1) William Wakefield Garner[9,10] Riddle, b. Dec. 5, 1914; (2) Julian Marie[9,10] Riddle, b. Sept. 9, 1920; (3) Virginia[9,10] Riddle, b. Mar. 5, 1922.

Belle Garner (1860 - ——)

4. Belle[7,8] Garner, daughter of William Wakefield[6] and Henrietta[7] (Humphry) Garner, born May 11, 1860, married James Robert Cazort, oldest son of Sidney Bumpas and Martha (Wallace) Cazort, December 28, 1876.

Issue:

1. Sidney Garner[8,9] Cazort, b. Aug. 1, 1878, d. Sept., 1934. Aug., 1918, m. Myrtle Webb, daughter of Miles Jackson Webb II and Amanda (Davis) Webb.

Issue:

1. James Robert[9,10] Cazort, b. July 3, 1919. In Army Air Corps in World War II. In 1943, m. Anna Beth (Cain) McClurkin, widow of James Cazort McClurkin and daughter of Mr. and Mrs. M. I. Cain of Seymour, Iowa. *Issue:* (1) Sidney Cain[10,11] Cazort, b. Mar. 3, 1947.
2. Myrtle Webb[9,10] Cazort, b. Feb. 3, 1921. Army nurse in Europe, World War II; m. in 1946, Sergeant Frederick Ewing. *Issue:* (1) Vincent Cazort[10,11] Ewing, b. July, 1948 in Panama Canal Zone.
3. Sidney Belle[9,10] Cazort, b. Nov. 24, 1922. In Waves, World War II. Married first in 1940, ———— Morrison. *Issue:* (1) Belle Garner[10,11] Morrison, b. and d. Aug., 1942. Married second in 1946, James Crankshaw. *Issue:* (2) Paul[10,11] Crankshaw, b. 1947.

2. James Robert[8,9] Cazort, Jr., b. Dec. 10, 1880, d. Sept. 7, 1898.
3. Thomas Jay[8,9] Cazort } d. July 25, 1908
4. Charles Anthony[8,9] Cazort } twins, b. Apr. 8, 1884 Sept. 2, 1908, m. Bertie Evans, daughter of James and Genia (Bond) Evans. He d. Oct. 18, 1915.

Issue:

1. Genia Belle[9,10] Cazort, b. Oct. 29, 1909, d. June, 1910.
2. Charles Anthony[9,10] Cazort, Jr., b. May 19, 1911. In World War II, 12th Air Force in Africa, 15th Air Force in Italy; discharged 1945 as T/Sgt., EAME Ribbon with two battle stars. Feb. 17, 1936, married Cécile Pegram Gilder, daughter of Judge and Mrs. Edward Jackson Gilder, formerly of Demopolis, Ala., later Okmulgee, Okla. *Issue:* (1) Anne Cécile[10,11] Cazort, b. Aug. 12, 1948.

5. Mary[8,9] Cazort, b. Oct. 9, 1886, d. Oct. 16, 1887.
6. William Lee[8,9] Cazort, b. Dec. 3, 1887. Beginning in 1915 served as Representative, Speaker of the House, Senator, President of the Senate, three times elected Lieutenant Governor of Arkansas. Feb. 1, 1916, m. Rachel Cline, daughter of Daniel Taylor and Elizabeth (Hammer) Cline at Muskogee, Okla.

Issue:

1. William Lee[9,10] Cazort, b. Nov. 10, 1916. Served in Navy, World War II. In 1936 m. Celia Taylor of Troy, Ala. *Issue:* (1) William Lee[10,11] Cazort III.
2. Betty Belle[9,10] Cazort, b. Nov. 10, 1918. Mar. 11, 1939, m. Robert Vaughn, Jr., son of Mr. & Mrs. Robert Vaughn of Earle, Ark. *Issue:* (1) Roberta[10,11] Vaughn; (2) another daughter.
3. James Ronald[9,10] Cazort, b. June 8, 1922. In Army Air Corps, World War II. June 12, 1948, m. Mildred McCreary of Hot Springs, Ark. *Issue:* (1) Mildred McCreary[10,11] Cazort, b. June 12, 1949.
4. Rachel Cornelia[9,10] Cazort, b. 1926. In July, 1944, m. Jonathan Wilton Phillips, son of Mr. & Mrs. W. E. N. Phillips of Fayetteville, Ark. and Tex. He served in Marines in World War II. *Issue:* (1) Gordon Lee[10,11] Phillips, b. May 21, 1945; (2) Jonathan Wilton[10,11] Phillips, b. Jan. 16, 1947.

7. John Guy[8,9] Cazort, b. Feb. 26, 1890. Sept. 11, 1913, m. Willie May McIntosh, b. June 20, 1890, at Sheffield, Ala., daughter of Rev. William Mitchell and May (Richardson) McIntosh of Iuka, Miss.

Issue:

1. Jane McIntosh[9,10] Cazort, b. Mar. 9, 1915. Red Cross Recreational Director in England and France, World War II, and in Germany and United States after the war.
2. May McIntosh[9,10] Cazort, b. Jan. 11, 1917, d. July 10, 1918.
3. Ann Wight[9,10] Cazort, b. Apr. 7, 1919. About 1942 married Robert Bakerville Hardy, son of Robert O. and Mary Paine (Chapman) Hardy of Columbus, Miss. He served as Army Captain in World War II in France and Germany; following war Major in Air Corps in Germany with 333 T. C. Squadron.
4. John Guy[9,10] Cazort, Jr., b. 1926, served in Navy, World War II.
5. Frederick[9,10] Cazort, b. Mar. 18, 1932.
6. Robert[9,10] Cazort, b. July 9, 1933.

8. Ethel[8,9] Cazort, b. and d. Jan. 1, 1892.
9. Martha Henrietta[8,9] Cazort, b. Dec. 8, 1892. Mar. 22, 1911, m. Joseph Irvin Pitchford, son of Chief Justice John H.

Pitchford of the Supreme Court of Oklahoma, a native of South Carolina.[10] Joseph Irvin Pitchford served in France and Russia during World War I. Killed in automobile accident, Nov., 1937.

Issue:

1. Joseph Irvin[9,10] Pitchford, Jr., b. Dec. 20, 1911. In Army, World War II, attaining rank of Major. Received Bronze Star and ETO Ribbon with 3 battle stars. Judge of Superior Court, Okmulgee, Okla. Dec. 27, 1935, m. Clarice Skinner, daughter of Mr. & Mrs. Ernest Harrison Skinner. *Issue:* (1) Mary[10,11] Pitchford, b. Nov. 16, 1943.
2. John Cazort[9,10] Pitchford, b. Sept. 20, 1915. Graduate of West Point. Served with 1st Air Force, 5th Fighter Command and 8th Fighter Group; wounded several times; received many awards of honor; attained rank of Colonel. Air and Military Attaché with American Legation in Bulgaria. Dean of Military Tactics and Science at University of Maryland. June 15, 1938, m. Mary Elizabeth Curley, daughter of Col. and Mrs. Edward Curley of Garden City, N. J. *Issue:* (1) Mary Elizabeth[10,11] Pitchford, b. Aug. 10, 1941; (2) Michele[10,11] Pitchford, b. Nov. 15, 1944; (3) John Christopher[10,11] Pitchford, b. Nov. 25, 1946.
3. William McKeel[9,10] Pitchford, b. Dec. 20, 1916. Apr. 24, 1941, m. Jean Kreidler, daughter of Mr. & Mrs. Maynard Kreidler of McAllen, Tex. *Issue:* (1) Carol Jean[10,11] Pitchford, b. Feb. 19, 1942; (2) Charles Robert[10,11] Pitchford, b. Mar. 21, 1946.
4. Henrietta[9,10] Pitchford, b. Sept. 18, 1920; m. John Fleming McCormick, Navy veteran, World War II, son of Mr. & Mrs. Jerome W. McCormick of Okmulgee, Okla. *Issue:* (1) John Fleming[10,11] McCormick, Jr., b. Sept. 7, 1940; (2) Patricia Jane[10,11] McCormick, b. Dec. 29, 1943; (3) Joseph Paul[10,11] McCormick, b. June 24, 1948.
5. Patricia[9,10] Pitchford, b. Apr. 20, 1925; m. May 7, 1948, Larry Lamond Pressley, Marine veteran, World War II, son of Mr. & Mrs. Marion Alexander Pressley of Stephensville, Tex.

10. Florence May[8,9] Cazort, b. Oct. 12, 1894. June 15, 1920, m. Daniel Brian Byrd of Fayetteville, N. C. He served in World War I with both English and American Armies, attaining the rank of Captain. Received Military Cross from King George V of England, Distinguished Service Cross from General Pershing, the Mexican Border Medal and Victory Medal with three stars. Adjutant-General of Arkansas. In World War II served at Ft. Sill, Okla., made Provost General of Eighth Army Command, having charge of Prisoner of War camps in Texas, Arkansas, Oklahoma, New Mexico and Arizona. Released in 1946 with rank of Colonel.

Issue:

1. Florence Cazort[9,10] Byrd, b. Jan. 1, 1922, Weldon, N. C.; with Red Cross in Europe, World War II. Oct. 19, 1946, at Villa Lilli in Bad Schwalbach, Germany, m. Lt. Howard Gardner Stevenson, son of Mrs. Charles Stevenson of

---

10. For additional information on Judge Pitchford, see *Who Was Who in America*, Vol. I, 1897-1942, A. N. Marquis Co., 1942.

Cleveland, O. *Issue:* (1) Howard Gardner[10,11] Stevenson, Jr., b. Apr. 28, 1948.

2. Marybelle[9,10] Byrd, b. Nov. 27, 1924. Jan. 13, 1945, m. Lt. Albert Allan Avery, Army Air Corps, of San Antonio, Tex. *Issue:* (1) Amy Belle[10,11] Avery, b. Feb. 2, 1946; (2) Albert Tallan[10,11] Avery, Jr., b. Mar. 12, 1947.

11. Martelle[8,9] Cazort, b. June 15, 1896, d. June 20, 1898.

May Garner (1860-1909)

5. May[7,8] Garner, daughter of William Wakefield[6] and Henrietta[7] (Humphry) Garner, was born May 11, 1860. On September 14, 1876, she married William Alexander Cazort, son of Sidney Bumpas and Martha Harrell (Wallace) Cazort, natives of North Carolina, who went to Arkansas in 1849 and settled in Johnson County, near the present site of Lamar, which town their various enterprises built and maintained until their financial failure about 1910, since when the town is a mere ghost of what it once was. The Cazort brothers—James Robert, George Thomas and William Alexander—were the largest cotton planters in Arkansas between Little Rock and Ft. Smith. They also operated a big lumber business and mercantile establishment. May (Garner) Cazort died October 28, 1909 at "Piney Farm," Lamar, Arkansas.

Issue:

1. Martha Henrietta[8,9] Cazort, b. Feb. 21, 1878, d. May 17, 1889.
2. Valerie Garner[8,9] Cazort, b. Nov. 25, 1879.
3. William Sidney[8,9] Cazort, b. Oct. 15, 1881. Dec. 25, 1907, m. Ida Madeline Ringgold, daughter of Dr. George W. and Catherine (Kennerly) Ringgold.

Issue:

1. Dorothy May[9,10] Cazort, b. Jan. 4, 1909, m. about 1931, Marvin Wells, son of John Daly Wells of Pocahontas, Ark. *Issue:* (1) William Marvin[10,11] Wells; (2) John Daly[10,11] Wells; (3) Ida Margaret[10,11] Wells.
2. William Sidney[10,11] Cazort, b. Jan. 25, 1910. In 1928 m. Violet Hendershott. *Issue:* (1) William Sidney[10,11] Cazort III, b. Aug. 16, 1938.

4. Edna Belle[8,9] Cazort, b. Oct. 17, 1883. Aug. 12, 1914, at Guthrie, Okla., m. Nathan Hugh[8] Patterson, son of Dr. Felix and Elizabeth[7] (Barnes) Patterson. Elizabeth (Barnes) Patterson was the daughter of Tremanda[6] Garner, sister of William Wakefield[6] Garner, and daughter of Samuel[5] and Rachel (Pugh) Garner.

Issue:

1. Mary Elizabeth[9,10] Patterson, b. July 27, 1915. July, 1941, m. Matthew Guy Walley of Mississippi. *Issue:* (1) Matthew Guy[10,11] Walley, Jr., b. Sept. 25, 1942.
2. Edna Cazort[9,10] Patterson, b. Oct. 10, 1916. Served overseas with Red Cross in World War II
3. Nathan Hugh[9,10] Patterson, Jr., b. June 13, 1920. Naval

officer, World War II. Instructor in Naval Ordnance, U. Okla.

5. May[8,9] Cazort, b. Feb. 2, 1885. June 12, 1907, m. John Irving McClurkin, son of John Dean and Hope (Hodnett) McClurkin.

Issue:

1. May Hope[9,10] McClurkin, b. Nov. 20, 1908. Apr. 12, 1930, m. Charles Reid Moose, son of Judge William Lewis and Malinda (Bright) Moose of Morrilton, Ark. He was Lieutenant Commander in Navy Air Corps, World War II. *Issue:* (1) Charles[10,11] Reid Moose, Jr., b. Nov. 11, 1932; (2) Robert Lewis[10,11] Moose, b. Nov. 23, 1934; (3) John Irving[10,11] Moose, b. Apr. 15, 1937; (4) William Cazort[10,11] Moose, b. Mar. 28, 1939; (5) David Nelson[10,11] Moose, b. Dec. 10, 1941; (6) Kathryn Elizabeth[10,11] Moose, b. Sept. 22, 1948.
2. William Dean[9,10] McClurkin, b. Nov. 10, 1910. July 4, 1933, m. Lois May Powell, daughter of C. P. and Nona (Self) Powell. In Navy, World War II, as Lt. Commander. Prof. Education, Graduate School, George Peabody College. One adopted child: Mary Celia McClurkin, b. Sept. 27, 1947.
3. John Irving[9,10] McClurkin, Jr., b. Dec. 20, 1913. June 1, 1938, m. Mona Buercklin of Ashdown, Ark. *Issue:* (1) Mona Jean[10,11] McClurkin, b. Aug. 20, 1940; (2) John Irving[10,11] McClurkin, III, b. July 18, 1945.
4. Martha Lee[9,10] McClurkin, b. Aug. 28, 1915, d. Aug. 10, 1917.
5. James Cazort[9,10] McClurkin, b. July 21, 1917, d. Jan. 19, 1938. Feb. 5, 1937, m. Anna Beth Cain of Iowa.

6. Inez[8,9] Cazort, b. Mar. 3, 1887, d. June 12, 1888.
7. Ruth Wallace[8,9] Cazort, b. May 22, 1889.
8. Pauline[8,9] Cazort, b. Sept. 25, 1891. Oct. 29, 1913, m. Albert McFerrin Berry, son of Thomas William and Catherine (Heydon) Berry of Arkansas. The Berrys were originally from Augusta County, Virginia, before migrating to Tennessee, Alabama and Arkansas, and produced many prominent ministers and important state officials.

Issue:

1. Betty May[9,10] Berry, b. Aug. 14, 1914. Oct. 27, 1943, m. John Baptiste Lagarde, son of John B. and Lillian Noble (McMillian) Lagarde of Anniston, Ala., from a prominent French family in New Orleans.
2. Albert McFerrin[9,10] Berry, Jr., b. Oct. 27, 1918. Mar. 16, 1941, m. Mary Kathryn Griffin, daughter of Joseph and Ida Lee (Coin) Griffin of Montgomery, Ala., a descendant of General Albert Sidney Johnston. *Issue:* (1) Paula Lee[10,11] Berry, b. July 27, 1944.
3. William Hugh[9,10] Berry, b. Oct. 22, 1921, d. Aug. 25, 1937.

9. John Harold[8,9] Cazort, b. Oct. 20, 1893. Dec. 20, 1916, m. Etta Fargeson, daughter of Douglas and Sarah Fargeson of Louisiana.

Issue:

1. Sallie May[9,10] Cazort, b. Dec. 10, 1917. July, 1935, m. Haskell Lambert. *Issue:* (1) John Haskell[10,11] Lambert; (2) Margaret Crandall[10,11] Lambert; (3) Richard Mat-

thew[10,11] Lambert; (4) Sarah Louise[10,11] Lambert, b. Jan. 1, 1946.

2. John Harold[9,10] Cazort, Jr., b. Apr. 25, 1919. In World War II with 84th Div., in Battle of the Bulge. Awarded Bronze and Silver Stars. In 1939 m. Carolyn McMullin. *Issue:* (1) John Harold[10,11] Cazort III, b. Dec., 1941; (2) Barney Douglas[10,11] Cazort, b. Dec., 1943.
3. William Douglas[9,10] Cazort, b. June 18, 1924. In Navy Air Corps, World War II. Killed on training flight, Jacksonville, Fla., June 5, 1944.

10. Wakefield Anthony[8,9] Cazort, b. Oct. 14, 1895. Served in Navy, World War I. Aug. 4, 1924, m. Jewell Eloise Jones, daughter of Walter and Elma (Craine) Jones of Waldron, Ark.
11. Alan Garner[8,9] Cazort, b. Mar. 6, 1900. Doctor and outstanding authority on allergies. June, 1928, m. Mary Meriweather Carpenter of Paragould, Ark. *Issue:* (1) Mary Antoinette[9,10] Cazort, b. Aug. 26, 1930; (2) Virginia Garner[9,10] Cazort, b. June 16, 1936; (3) Cécile Meriweather Cazort, b. Apr. 1, 1948.

6. Willie Anne[7,8] Garner, daughter of William Wakefield[6] and Henrietta[7] (Humphry) Garner, was born April 27, 1862, died November 4, 1891. About 1880 married Glover Weeks who died October 1, 1881.

Issue:

1. William Glover[8,9] Weeks, b. Aug. 21, 1881. Aug. 27, 1909, m. Emma Kitchen, daughter of George Weston and Sarah (Staley) Kitchen.

After death of her first husband, Willie (Garner) Weeks on June 21, 1885, married Dr. Charles J. Hamilton.

Issue:

2. John Wakefield[8,9] Hamilton, b. June 12, 1886. June 10, 1917, m. Zoe Hartwell Slaughter, daughter of Sterling Hartwell and Ida Elizabeth Slaughter.

Issue:

1. Martha Anne[9,10] Hamilton, b. June 3, 1920, Piggott, Ark. Sept. 22, 1941, m. Garvin Fitton, son of Mr. & Mrs. Dennis E. Fitton of Harrison, Ark. *Issue:* (1) John Dennis[10,11] Fitton, b. July 27, 1946; (2) Thomas Garvin[10,11] Fitton, b. Nov. 21, 1948.
2. Mary Sue[9,10] Hamilton, b. Jan. 5, 1922, Piggott, Ark. Oct. 9, 1942, m. Gerald Hardy Robson, Jr., Army Air Corps, son of Mr. & Mrs. G. H. Robson of Blytheville, Ark. *Issue:* (1) Gerald Hardy[10,11] Robson III, b. Nov. 27, 1944; (2) Diane[10,11] Robson, b. Sept. 22, 1946.

3. Ruth Humphry[8,9] Hamilton, b. Feb. 26, 1888.
4. Sturdy Garner[8,9] Hamilton, b. Mar. 25, 1890. July 4, 1915, m. Inez Johns, daughter of Harvey Monroe and Rosalie (Huckaby) Johns.

Issue:

1. Sturdy Garner[9,10] Hamilton, Jr., b. Mar. 21, 1916.
2. Johns Joseph[9,10] Hamilton, b. May 19, 1919. In Air Corps, World War II. Oct. 12, 1942, m. Caroline Bumann, b. Oct.

20, 1920, daughter of Harry & Sydney Etta (Williams) Bumann of Savannah, Ga. Sydney Etta Bumann was a descendant of George Thorpe, first Superintendent of College of William and Mary, and a descendant of Sir William Thorpe and his wife, Margery, daughter of Sir Roger Bacon. *Issue:* (1) Susan[10,11] Hamilton, b. Apr. 28, 1944; (2) Johns Joseph[10,11] Hamilton, Jr., b. July 11, 1947.

7. Robert Chauncey[7,8] Garner, son of William Wakefield[6] and Henrietta[7] (Humphry) Garner, was born February 3, 1866, died September 16, 1940. In 1892 he married Mrs. Texie (Pullen) Jones, who died a year later. In 1894 he married Ella Lee Blair, daughter of Robert Donald and Josephine (Wilson) Blair and granddaughter of Judge John M. and Ellen Lee Wilson of Kentucky.

Issue:

1. Josephine Wilson[8,9] Garner, b. Oct. 24, 1895.
2. William Wakefield[8,9] Garner, b. May 7, 1897. First Lieutenant, World War I. Dec. 26, 1922, m. Jane Kimball of Caspar, Wyo. *Issue:* (1) William Stuart[9,10] Garner, b. June 3, 1924. In World War II. Oct., 1948, m. Bernice ————, Ft. Smith, Ark. *Issue:* (1) William Stuart[10,11] Garner, Jr., b. Aug., 1949.
3. Helen Lee[8,9] Garner, b. Aug. 13, 1901. Apr., 1949, m. Paul Belzung, Ft. Smith, Ark.
4. Alice Blair[8,9] Garner, b. Nov. 23, 1902, d. in infancy.
5. John Blair[8,9] Garner, b. May 15, 1906.

Ruth Straumit Garner (1872-1942)

10. Ruth Straumit[7,8] Garner, daughter of William Wakefield[6] and Henrietta[7] (Humphry) Garner, was born March 10, 1872, and died March 7, 1942. In February, 1892, married Dr. George Davis Huddleston, son of Joseph and Louise Huddleston.

Issue:

1. Esther[8,9] Huddleston, b. Jan. 3, 1893, d. June 11, 1894.
2. Louise Garner[8,9] Huddleston, b. Nov. 18, 1894. June 12, 1917, Conway, Ark. m. Dean Depew McBrien, b. Nov. 14, 1892, Tecumseh, Neb., son of Joseph Leonidas McBrien, educator, author & lecturer, and his wife, Eva (Forbes) McBrien. D. D. McBrien is President of Henderston State Teachers College, Arkadelphia, Ark.

Issue:

1. Elizabeth[9,10] McBrien, b. Jan. 23, 1919, Conway, Ark. Aug. 3, 1940, m. Arthur Lee Cunkle, b. Aug. 27, 1911, son of Mr. & Mrs. A. C. Cunkle, Ft. Smith, Ark. A. L. Cunkle is a professor at University of Florida. *Issue:* (1) Eleanor[10,11] Cunkle, b. June 15, 1941, Fayetteville, Ark.; (2) Mary Elizabeth[10,11] Cunkle, b. Sept. 26, 1945.
2. Martha[9,10] McBrien, b. July 4, 1923, Conway, Ark., Nov. 21, 1943, m. Dean Albert Henbest, b. Nov. 29, 1920, son of Mr. & Mrs. G. A. Henbest, Fayetteville, Ark. *Issue:* (1)

David McBrien[10,11] Henbest, b. Dec. 20, 1945, Arkadelphia, Ark.; (2) Philip Michael[10,11] Henbest, b. Mar. 17, 1948, El Reno, Okla.

3. James Huddleston[9,10] McBrien, b. Sept. 25, 1926, Conway, Ark.

3. Genevieve[8,9] Huddleston, b. June 23, 1897, Lamar, Ark. Oct. 12, 1926, m. Robert Johnston Lambert, b. Aug. 14, 1899, d. Dec. 29, 1946, son of John Ranley and Mabel (Sutton) Lambert of Emmet, Ark. *Issue:* (1) Ruth Garner[9,10] Lambert, b. Aug. 7, 1927, Conway, Ark.; (2) Robert Johnston[9,10] Lambert, Jr., b. Feb. 17, 1930, Conway, Ark.
4. George Davis[8,9] Huddleston, Jr., b. Dec. 26, 1902, Lamar, Ark. Oct. 20, 1928, at Pine Bluff, Ark., m. Virginia Reno, b. Apr. 12, 1907, Dallas, Tex., daughter of James Comyn and Sarah (Trapp) Reno. *Issue:* (1) Sarah Jane[9,10] Huddleston, b. Dec. 5, 1935, Tulsa, Okla.
5. William Elliot[8,9] Huddleston, b. Apr. 10, 1908, Lamar, Ark. Feb. 10, 1934, Bartlesville, Okla., m. Ruth McLaury, b. Apr. 17, 1911, Cushing, Okla., daughter of Guy Leslie and Clara Susan (Morris) McLaury. *Issue:* (1) Elaine[9,10] Huddleston, b. Aug. 20, 1939, Bartlesville, Okla.; (2) Angela[9,10] Huddleston, b. Sept. 24, 1945, Bartlesville, Okla.

4. Joanna Cauthron[7] Humphry (Eliz.[6] Jas.[5] Jas.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born 1836, married Dr. Wilburn R. Lee, and died in 1903 at Boonesville, Arkansas.

Issue:

1. Mary Elizabeth[8] Lee, m. Judge Jeptha H. Evans of Louisiana.
2. Charles Francis[8] Lee, m. Laura B. Craine. *Issue:* (1) Maude[9] Lee; (2) Blanche[9] Lee; (3) Rex[9] Lee.
3. James Francis[8] Lee, m. Mary Humpel. *Issue:* (1) James[9] Lee; (2) Raymond[9] Lee; (3) Darrell[9] Lee; (4) Bryan[9] Lee.
4. Joseph Victor[8] Lee.
5. Lillian May[8] Lee, d. 1932, became second wife of William A. Cazort, who first m. May Garner.
6. Ruth Agnes[9] Lee, m. Theodore Eads of Arkansas. *Issue:* (1) Joanna Lee[9] Eads; (2) Ruth Garner[9] Eads; (3) Theresa Humphry[9] Eads.

Thomas Garner (1744 - ——)

2. Thomas[4] Garner (Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born August 25, 1744 in Stafford County, Virginia, according to the Overwharton Parish Register, is thought to have migrated to North Carolina. November 8, 1784, Thomas Garner was granted 175 acres on Reedy Fork in Guilford County, North Carolina. (Guil. D. B. 4, p. 167) May 16, 1787, he received a grant of 240 acres on the Haw River, also in Guilford County. (Guil. D. B. 5, p. 43) On a purchase of land in Orange County by Thomas Garner of Orange County from Henry Hays of Lunenburg County, Virginia, October 11,

1787, Lewis Garner was a witness. (Orange D. B. 4, p. 126) July 10, 1788, a grant was made to him of 371 acres on both sides of Reedy Fork of Haw River on the line of Parish Garner in Orange County, North Carolina. (Orange D. B. 4, p. 373) Also on the same day he was granted 296 acres in the fork of Haw River. (N. C. L. Gr. B. 67, p. 507) March 10, 1798, Thomas Garner and wife, Susannah, sold to Jonathan Sumers 200 acres of land adjoining Haw River and lying on both sides of Reedy Fork. On April 28, 1789, they sold to John Sutherword, 296 acres on Reedy Fork of Haw River, being in Orange County joining the Guilford County line. (Orange D. B. 4, p. 255) April 26, 1789, Thomas Garner of Orange County and wife, Susannah, sold 175 acres of land in Guilford County on the North side of Reedy Fork, "land Thomas Garner took up," to Daniel Dawson. (Guil. D. B. 5, p. 129) August 19, 1789, Thomas Garner of Orange County and Susannah, his wife, sold to Henry Hurt what was apparently the last of their holdings in Guilford County. (Guil. D. B. 5, p. 142) They probably moved elsewhere at that time. The 1790 Census of North Carolina does not list a Thomas Garner for Orange County, though there was one in Randolph and one in Sampson County, North Carolina. May 1, 1792, one Thomas Garner was paid 15 pounds, 6 shillings, 8 pence for service in the Militia during the Revolution. This payment was issued through the Hillsborough District of North Carolina.[11]

3. Lewis[4] Garner (Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) received a grant of 245 acres of land in Orange County, North Carolina on the East side of Haw River on July 10, 1778. October 15, 1796, Lewis Garner of Orange sold to John Hughes a parcel of land on the East side of a branch, "part of an old tract of said Garner's . . . 36 acres being a part of a larger tract granted to Lewis Garner from the State." The 1790 Census lists Lewis Garner as still living in Orange County.

Sturdy Garner (1762-1844)

5. Sturdy[4] Garner (Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) is said to have been born in Fauquier County, Virginia in 1762. When 17 years old he was with his father in Orange County, North Carolina. His older brother, Lewis Garner, had been called out "to go after the Tories," according to his application for a Revolutionary War Pension, and since Lewis was a man with a family, Sturdy went in his stead. Three times

11. Militia Records No. 243, Hall of History, Raleigh, N. C.

during this period of enlistment from 1779 to 1781 he spoke of going to "his home" in Prince Edward County, Virginia, about 135 miles from his father's home in North Carolina. Research has failed to locate any Garners in Prince Edward County, Virginia, but he states he enlisted the third time in Prince Edward County, Virginia, under General Robert Lawson and rendezvoused at Prince Edward Courthouse. General Lawson was from Prince Edward County, Virginia.

Sturdy Garner married Sarah Smith about 1787. In 1790 he was living in Pendleton (later Anderson) County, South Carolina with his wife and two children. He patented 75 acres of land in Pendleton County January 2, 1800. Harper Garner, Thomas Garner and Henry Garner patented land in the same district. What year Sturdy Garner left South Carolina is not known, but on October 29, 1832, he applied for a pension for Revolutionary service in Huntsville, Madison County, Alabama. A deed he and his wife made to the Bethel Baptist Church for an acre of ground for a "meeting house" reveals that his property was about three miles south of the Tennessee state line. He received mail at Goshen, Tennessee, the nearest post office, but his home was in Alabama. He died in 1844, leaving a will which mentions all his children except Samuel, whom he is said to have disinherited. *Issue:* (1) Samuel[5] Garner; (2) Robert[5] Garner; (3) William[5] Garner; (4) Elizabeth[5] Garner; (5) Archibald[5] Garner; (6) Sarah[5] Garner, married Dr. Chenault, lived in Jackson County, Arkansas about 1862; (7) Milton[5] Garner; (8) John[5] Garner. Sturdy Garner is said to have married a second wife, but her name is not known.

1. Samuel[5] Garner (Stur.[4] Par.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born about 1788, married in South Carolina in 1810, Rachel Pugh, born about 1792, daughter of Willoughby and Elizabeth (Wakefield) Pugh. Samuel Garner served in the War of 1812. Between 1814 and 1826 he moved from somewhere near the Tennessee-Alabama line to Green County, Missouri Territory. Willoughby Pugh and his first wife, Elizabeth Wakefield, also migrated to Missouri Territory (now Arkansas) and died there. About 1835 Samuel Garner moved his family to Jackson County, Arkansas, where he lived until his death in 1846. Rachel, his wife, died in February, 1838. He married a second time but the name of this wife is not known. She applied for a pension on his War of 1812 service.

Issue:

1. Tremanda[6] Garner, married first, ———— Morris, sec-

ond, ———— Barnes.

2. Elizabeth[6] Garner, married first, Arch Oliver, second, Calvin Jackson.
3. Sarah[6] Garner, married Thomas White.
4. Narcissi[6] Garner, married first, Noah Billings, second, Dr. Elkins.
5. Elvira[6] Garner, married first, Isaac Chauncey[6] Garner, second, William Ellington.
6. Grisselda[5] Garner, married Martin Wilkerson.
7. William Wakefield[6] Garner, married Henrietta[7] Humphry (For continuation of this line, see above, p. 97)
8. Willoughby Sturdy[6] Garner, married Mary Peppers.
9. Robert Craig[6] Garner, remained in the West, where he had gone in 1849 with his brother, William Wakefield Garner, and others in search of gold. One family tradition says he married a full-blooded Chippewa Indian; another that he married Alice Josephs in 1868 in British Columbia and that his family lived in Alaska and British Columbia early in the 1900's. He died in the latter place in 1912 and his wife in 1902.

Charles Garner (——- 1798)

5. Charles[3] Garner (Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was not of age in 1738 since his brother, John, was his guardian in that year. He married Ann Darnell, daughter of Waugh Darnell and widow of Jonas Williams. Ann was a widow in 1744 and was married to Charles by 1748. July 22, 1748, Charles Garner and wife, Ann, of Prince William County, sold to John Wright of the same county 60 acres of land lying in Prince William, being part of a patent of Waugh Darnell, deceased, adjoining the said Wright, formerly owned by Jonas Williams, Jr. and the said Ann, beginning at the said Wright's, ending in the division line between the two daughters of Waugh Darnell. Witnesses were John Garner, Thomas Machen and William Smith. (Pr. Wm. D. B. L, p. 44) Charles Garner brought suit against his brothers and the Harrison estate to recover his share of the children of a slave sold in 1732.

Charles received 400 acres of land from his father, Thomas, by his will. He was declared "levy free" at the court in 1785. In 1787 he paid the personal tax of his son, Presley Garner, in Fauquier County. The will of Charles Garner was probated in 1798, being proved by James Wright. Charles and Joseph Garner were executors. The

inventory of his estate was returned by Joseph and Charles Garner February, 1798. (Fauq. W. B. 3, p. 125)

A sale of land in Fauquier County, September 17, 1801, stated ". . . whereas Charles Garner deceased, formerly of Fauquier County, left a will dated 29 August 1796, leaving land on Tinpot Run to his daughter Jale Garner as long as she remained single, all except 100 acres which the heirs sold to Austin Miskell." This was signed by Jale Garner, Elizabeth Robbins, Joseph Garner and wife, Sally, Jacob Burgess and wife, Ann. Witnesses were John Blackwell, Vincent Garner, Jesse Withers, Peter Routt. (Fauq. D. B. 14, p. 1083) Charles Garner had *issue:* (1) Joseph[4] Garner; (2) Jale[4] Garner; (3) Elizabeth[4] Garner, married ————Robbins; (4) Ann[4] Garner, married Jacob Burgess; (5) Charles[4] Garner, listed in Census of 1782 in Fauquier County; (6) Presley[4] Garner—a Presley Garner served in the Revolution from Virginia. (Auditor's Accounts 18, p. 189) Presley Garner married Margaret Hinson December 18, 1793. (Fauq. Mar. Rec.)

1. Joseph[4] Garner (Chas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born 1753, married Sarah ————, possibly Dodd. The will (Fauq. W. B. 2, p. 17) of Nathaniel Dodd, dated 1783, probated 1784, mentions "my daughter Sarah Garner's children," also sons, Allen, Nathaniel, John, Benjamin and James Dodd, and daughters, Mildred, Hannah, Elizabeth Williamson and Mary Wheatley. December 22, 1790, a Joseph Garner married Sally Orr, daughter of Mary Orr, in Fauquier County with Tarpley Hinson and William Jefferson as witnesses. (Fauq. Mar. Rec.) In 1797 Joseph Garner was living in Culpeper, paying on 286 acres of land formerly Hisle's. He paid on this for five years. From the Order Book of Fauquier County, 1788-91, April Court, 1789, page 130, we find that "Joseph Garner, about 36 years of age a private in the 1st Virginia Regiment, whose pay was at the rate of 24 pounds per annum was disabled in the service of the commonwealth with a wound in the arm."

James Garner

6. James[3] Garner (Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born in Stafford County, Virginia between 1717 and 1726 and is thought to have been the youngest son of Thomas and Mary (Bushnell) Garner. His father, by his will of 1726, left each of his sons 400 acres of land, a negro slave, various items of livestock and household goods. In addition, after his mother's decease, James was to receive the family plantation

and remainder of the estate left to her by Thomas's will. On March 27, 1738, he was still under age since Ralph Hughes, his step-father, was appointed his guardian with Thomas Conway as security. (Pr. Wm. W. B. C, p. 146) January 24, 1753, James Garner, Thomas Fletcher and Thomas Davis brought suit against Elizabeth Freeman, executor of James Freeman deceased. (Pr. Wm. O. B. 1753-55) June 24, 1754, James Garner was appointed constable "in the room of Thomas Garner." (Pr. Wm. O. B. 1753-55, p. 109) According to a sworn statement made by his son, John F. Garner, about eighty years later, James moved to Orange County, North Carolina about 1754, evidently to that part which became Guilford County in 1760 and Randolph in 1779. In 1770 James Garner and wife, Betty, of Guilford County, North Carolina, sold to James Duncan 140 acres of land in Fauquier County, Virginia out of 214 acres of land which formerly belonged to Thomas Garner deceased on Tinpot Run. (Fauq. D. B. T, p. 515)

Records of Orange and Guilford counties, North Carolina before the Revolution are rather meager, and many of them have evidently been lost.[12]. A minute book for Randolph County, 1779-1782 reveals that James Garner was appointed constable on March 11, 1779. On June 11, 1779 and June 12, 1780, James Garner was appointed an assessor and on December 16, 1779 he served on a grand jury. June 14, 1790, James Garner was nominated and appointed constable in the districts of John Fooshe Garner and others. Aaron Hill and John Fooshe Garner were securities. September 13, 1790, the court ordered John Fushee Garner, James Garner, James Whittle and others to survey a road from Harmon Cox's Mill on Deep River "down said River on the south side to Garner's meeting house." March 15, 1791, John Spiritus was appointed overseer of the road from Cedar Creek to the county line at Garner's meeting house with hands of James Garner, Bradley Garner, etc. This was evidently the Moore County line since the property of James Garner and John F. Garner was in the southeastern part of Randolph adjoining Moore.

The following grants by the State of North Carolina were made to James Garner: March 13, 1780, 200 acres in Orange County on waters of Quaker Creek, branch of Haw River; (N. C. L. Gr. B. 32, p. 372) November 8, 1784, 300 acres on Reedy Fork in Guilford County; (N. C. L. Gr.

12. Old Guilford Courthouse, 6 miles N. W. of Greensboro, N. C., burned after the Revolution.

B. 56, p. 246) December 20, 1791, 50 acres on Deep River and 200 acres on Richland Creek in Randolph County; (N. C. L. Gr. B. 77, p. 394) November 28, 1792, 200 acres on Richland Creek in Randolph County; (N. C. L. Gr. B. 79, p. 357) June 27, 1793, 200 acres on Richland Creek, Randolph County. (N. C. L. Gr. B. 80, p. 446) June 13, 1789, James Garner bought 250 acres on Richland Creek in Randolph County from John Garner of Moore County. John Fushee Garner was a witness. (Ran. D. B. 4, p. 53) December 23, 1789, James and Elizabeth Garner sold to Christian Falls 300 acres on Long Branch and Reedy Fork, which had been granted him by the state in 1784. (Guil. D. B. 5, p. 180) February 20, 1794, James Garner sold 100 acres on Deep River and Crooked Creek to Jacob Louthermilk. March 1, 1794, James Garner sold 100 acres on Deep River, beginning at Richland Creek, to Christopher Lolley. Since James Garner is thought to have had a son, James, some of these references may concern the younger James.

According to family tradition, James Garner was called Captain and served in the Revolution. There was a Captain James Gardner who served in the Second North Carolina Battalion from May 1775 to May 1777.[13] However, there is not sufficient information available to identify him as the James Garner of Randolph County. The title may have been acquired through his official position as Constable, as the old records show that constables and sometimes justices were called Captain. James Garner is said to have been six feet, six inches tall and a man of powerful physique. He married Elizabeth ————, possibly Freeman, and they are said to have had a large family of children. Two James Garners are listed in the 1790 Census for Randolph County but only one in the 1800 Census. It seems likely, therefore, that the elder James died before 1800.

The only definitely known issue of James[3] Garner was:

1. John Fushee[4] Garner

Others may have been:

2. James[4] Garner. The militia records of Hillsborough District (which contained Randolph County) show 6 pounds, 6 shillings being paid to James Gardner and in another instance four pounds, 4 shillings to James Garner for "sundries furnished and cash paid the militia" during the

13. Francis B. Heitman, *Historical Register of Officers of the Continental Army during the War of the Revolution, April 1775 to December 1783*, 1914, p. 243.

Revolutionary War; also that on October 1, 1783, James Garner received 13 pounds, 10 shillings for service and on November 3, 1788, 45 pounds for a horse used by the militia.[14] November 4, 1839, at age 84, James Gardner made application for a pension for Revolutionary service, giving the following information: Born October 1, 1754 in Randolph County, N. C. (then Orange) where he had resided all his life. Served three years in cavalry in skirmishes with Tories, mostly under Captain Gholson. January 8, 1853, Dolphin Gardner, one of the children of James and Elizabeth Gardner (deceased) appointed I. Neely to look into claims due children of James Gardner. Signed in presence of James W. Gardner.[15] December 5, 1800, James Garner of Randolph County gave 150 acres of land on Richland Creek to "my son John Garner." (Ran. D. B. 8, p. 208)

3. Bradley[4] Garner had land on Deep River in both Moore and Randolph counties, apparently near or joining that of James and John F. Garner. The will of Adam D. Andrews in Randolph County in 1792 mentions "Barbary, wife of Bradley Garner." The will of Margaret Kosht of Randolph County, probated in Moore County, August 1814, mentions daughter, Barbara Garner.

4. Peter[4] Garner, received grant of 100 acres in Moore County (near Randolph line) on north side of Bear Creek, September 4, 1799. One Peter Gardner between 60 and 70 years of age was living in Blount County, Tennessee in 1830.

5. Henry[4] Garner, wife Margaret, sons Stephen and Jesse and possibly Thomas, had land on Deep River and Reedy Fork, Randolph County, just north of land of James and John F. Garner.

6. Elizabeth[4] Garner, married Daniel Williams in Guilford County, April 2, 1786, James Garner, security.

John Fushee Garner (1749-1839)

John Fushee[4] Garner (Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born December 25, 1749 in Prince William County, Virginia, in that part which later became Fauquier. This date is found in two places—in a family Bible in the possession of some of his descendants and in a sworn statement which he made in 1833 when applying for a Revolutionary pension. Tradition says he was named for a friend of his father's who

14. Militia records of Hillsboro District, Nos. 3762, 3933, 5390 and 752, in Hall of History, Raleigh, N. C.
15. Military Pension Records, National Archives, Washington, D. C.

was a Captain. This was evidently Captain John Foushee of Northumberland County, Virginia, who was appointed a Captain of Militia in 1749, the year of John F. Garner's birth. James Garner may have served in the militia under Captain Foushee, who would have been twenty to thirty years his senior. Captain John Foushee, son of a French Huguenot who settled in the Northern Neck, is not known to have lived in Prince William but he did live for some years in Northumberland and Richmond counties and died in Halifax County in 1769. The French form of the name was Fouché. However, the American spelling generally became Foushee. The son of James Garner usually wrote his name "John F." The few times it was found spelled out (always by others than John F. himself) it was "Fushee" or "Fooshe."

June 13, 1789, John F. Garner bought 250 acres of land in Randolph County from John Garner of Moore County. (Ran. D. B. 4, p. 63) June 27, 1793, John F. Garner received a grant of land from the State of North Carolina—200 acres in Randolph County on Deep River and Richland Creek. James Garner was one of the chain bearers for the survey. (Ran. D. B. 5, p. 105) A grant of 200 acres of land in Moore County on Bear Creek to John Fushee Garner may have been to a namesake of the first John Fushee Garner. The claim was entered May 15, 1797 and issued March 1800. John F. Garner had moved over into Tennessee in 1795. In August and September, 1795, John F. Garner sold to Benjamin Williams what appeared to be all of his land in North Carolina—450 acres. In that year he moved to Tennessee.

In the minute books of Randolph County we find that John F. Garner frequently served on juries from 1779 until 1793. On March 8, 1790 he was appointed a justice, a position which he evidently held until his departure from the county in 1795, since he is frequently mentioned as being one of the justices present at the court and as being responsible for making lists of taxable property during those years. In one instance he was referred to as "Captain John F. Garner." His property was apparently in the extreme southeastern corner of Randolph County for in 1791 there was a reference in the Randolph minutes to "John Garner's Meeting House at the county line."

In 1795, according to his own statement, John F. Garner moved to Sevier County, Tennessee, and in 1796, to Blount County. He acquired a large farm about ten miles northeast of Maryville near the junction of Little

River and Ellijoy Creek. This farm contained about 800 acres at the time of his death. Three hundred acres of it are still in the possession of some of his descendants, the Henrys, but 500 acres went out of their possession many years ago. John Garner was buried in the latter part, together with a grandson, James Garner, and at least two of his wives. Some say all three of the wives are buried there—and others that one of them died before he left North Carolina. The graves have been plowed over for many years.

A number of real estate transactions involving John F. Garner were noted in the Blount County records. June 24, 1816, he sold to William Garner, his son, 157 acres on Ellijoy Creek, "being part of a tract granted by the State of Tennessee to the said John Garner by Grant No. 2494." October 6, 1818, William Garner sold to John F. Garner 50 acres of land on Ellijoy Creek—also part of his grant. On January 27, 1825, John F. Garner gave to his son, William, 90 acres of land on Ellijoy Creek. April 13, 1832, he sold to Andrew Perry two acres on the waters of Little River. June 6, 1833, he sold to John Henry Sr. 20 acres on Ellijoy Creek for $120. On October 9, 1837, August 25, 1838 and March 30, 1839 he sold tracts of land to Hugh Henry ranging from 2 acres for $25 to 155 acres for $800.

Also there were several sales of slaves. January 6, 1820 he sold a Negro girl, Mary, age 6 years, to William Lowery for $271. May 25, 1835, he sold to his son, William Garner, 4 slaves for $1000. The bill of sale reads in part as follows: " . . . the following described negroes for life: Abe, the son of Fereby, between 20 and 25 years of age, Rachel, a girl about 20 years old and Minerva and Fae the first between 4 and 5 years old, and the other about eight months—together with all the issue may hereafter spring from the female part of the above negroes . . . " Somewhat baffling are three other bills-of-sale between John F. Garner and his son-in-law, Samuel Henry, since all three seem to be for the same set of slaves, which had also been bequeathed to Samuel Henry in John F. Garner's will. The first bill is worded in part as follows: "For and in consideration of the sum of $700 to me in hand paid . . . I have bargained and sold . . . to Samuel Henry 5 negro slaves for life, children of Fereba and named as follows: Peggy Alexander, Jane, Bill and Polly . . . Given under my hand and seal this 17th day of March 1835." The following month on April 13, 1835, John F. Garner made his will which stated that Samuel Henry was to have these slaves, for which he was apparently to pay $500. Then four years later

on March 14, 1839, appears another bill-of-sale as follows: "J. F. Garner for $724 to Samuel Henry 6 negroes, five of which, children of old Feraby, the other a grandchild of hers, one girl about 17 years old, called Peggy and her child about 3 months old named Rachel. One boy, Elexander about 15 years old, one girl called Jane about 13 years old, one named William, about 11 and one girl named Polly about 8 years old. Slaves for life and I do hereby warrant the said negroes to be healthy, to have and to hold the said negroes, Peggy, Elexander, Jane, William, Polly and Rachel unto the said Samuel Henry his heirs forever . . . " May 28, 1839, there is a bill-of-sale in which no names are given but they seem to be the same negroes. Three of them were allowed Henry as his part and all of them were to be delivered after John F. Garner's death. Also on January 25, 1836 John F. Garner sold to William Ragan for $300 a Negro woman named Fereby, 48 years old.

Family tradition says that John F. Garner was a man of unquestioned character and common sense. Among records collected a few years ago by the WPA is one which shows that John F. Garner served one year as a justice of the peace in Blount County, his commission having been signed by Governor Sevier. Austin P. Foster in a book entitled *Counties of Tennessee* states that John Garner was one of the early lawyers of Blount County. Also the records show that he served numerous times on juries.

John F. Garner was a soldier of the Revolution, enlisting in 1782, when 33 years old and the father of five children. The North Carolina militia records (Hall of History, Raleigh) give the following items on John F. Garner:

> "No. 6168 State of North Carolina, April 6th, 1784, Hillsborough Auditor's Office
>
> "This is to certify that John F. Garner exhibited his claim and was allowed thirteen pounds Ten shillings specie.
>
> John Nicholas
> Alex Mebane"

> "No. 665 State of North Carolina.
> "I hereby certify, That John Fush Garner is entitled to receive from the Public Treasury, agreeable to an Act of Assembly passed in May 1783, the sum of Twenty pounds specie, being for a horse impressed in Contl service settled in the Comptroller's Office, at Hillsborough this 4th day of October 1788.
> "By order of Simon Bright Clk Frank Child Compt"

His application for a pension, given below in slightly ab-

breviated form, is on file in the National Archives in Washington, D. C.

Application for Pension

Div. N. C. Line

John F. Garner
State of Tenn.
Blount Co.

Feb. 9, 1833, appeared John F. Garner, resident of Blount Co., born the 25th day of Dec. 1749, in Prince William County, Virginia, where he lived 5 or 6 years then moved to Orange County, North Carolina about the year 1754. Entered the services in County of Randolph, North Carolina on the 1st day of September 1782, as well as he can recollect, as a volunteer soldier in a company of Rangers commanded by Capt. Chas. Gholson, Benj. Pough Lieutenant and Ensign—not recollected. Said company reconnoitered as a company of Rangers in Randolph and adjoining counties in North Carolina to suppress the Torries and British and had frequent skirmishes with the enemy, but no general engagement. Declarant was in service 3 months and was disdischarged in Chatham County, North Carolina on the 1st day of December, 1782, but received no certificate of discharge.

Declarant immediately on the same day, to wit, the 1st day of December 1782, again entered the service in said County of Chatham, North Carolina as a volunteer soldier in a company of mounted Rangers commanded by Capt. William Gholson and continued in service 3 months in Randolph and adjoining counties in North Carolina, had a few skirmishes with the Torries and was discharged in the County of Chatham on the 1st day of March, 1783, but received no certificate of discharge, and again entered the service in said county of Chatham on the third day of March, 1783 as a pilot to a detachment of Regulars under the command of Maj. Crofton and was attached to the company of Regulars commanded by Capt. Jones and was in service as a volunteer pilot of said detachment for the term of at least 3 months during which time he had one skirmish with the Torries. Declarant was discharged in Moore County, North Carolina the 5th or 6th day of June 1783, but received no certificate of discharge.

Declarant in the three several terms aforesaid served at least 9 months as a volunteer as aforesaid,—Declarant removed from Chatham, then Randolph County in North Carolina, in the year 1795 to the County of Sevier in the State of Tennessee, where he resided one year, and then removed in the year 1796 to the County of Blount in the State of Tennessee where he has ever since resided. Declarant further states that he has no record of his age except a Registry in a family Bible nor has he any documentary evidence of his services aforesaid and that he knows of no person whose testimony he can procure who can testify to his services—He hereby relinquishes every claim whatever to a pension, or annuity except the present, declares that his name is not on the pension roll of any State or Territory.

Sworn to & subscribed in open Court
the 9th day of Feby. 1833
Danl. D. Foule Clk. John F. Garner

The above is followed by signed statements of several

persons, stating their belief that declaration of John F. Garner was correct; then the opinion of the Court that John F. Garner was a Revolutionary soldier and served as he had stated. On this application John F. Garner was issued on February 25, 1833, Pension Certificate No. 6189, rate $30.00 per annum, beginning March 4, 1831 by Act of June 7, 1832, East Tennessee Agency. The last pension payment was made on September 18, 1839 at the Pension Agency in Knoxville, East Tennessee, to George Haddon, as attorney for the pensioner.

A few years ago through the efforts of Zelah R. Farmer of Washington, D. C., a descendant of John F. Garner's daughter, Mary, wife of Nathan Farmer, and Herbert S. Garner, of Maryville, Tennessee, a descendant of John F. Garner's son, James, a marker was placed to the memory of their ancestor in the Henry-Headrick Cemetery, about ten and one-half miles from Maryville and about one-half mile from his actual grave. The following account of this event appeared in the Maryville paper:

John F. Garner Marker

The marker to the grave of this Revolutionary soldier was unveiled by the DAR on May 18, 1941 at the Henry-Headrick Cemetery, near the mouth of Ellijoy Creek. Will E. Parham read the soldier service, named some of the children and descendants. Mr. Z. R. Farmer did the actual unveiling as a descendant who came from Washington, D. C. with photostatic copies of the Bible record, the Revolutionary and home record, the will, and many communications from descendants. Descendants present were Herbert S. Garner, Moe Garner, Robert H. Garner, Mrs. Mary (Garner) Jenkins, Frank Henry, S. W. Henry, Joe Farmer, Nathan Farmer.

John F. Garner was married three times. He married first in 1770 Nancy Whittle (born in 1752), who is thought to have been the mother of all his children. Her parentage is unknown but it seems likely she was a sister of James Whittle, a prosperous farmer and neighbor of John F. Garner in Randolph County, North Carolina, who died in 1824. The second wife of John F. Garner was Betsy Donaldson and the third, Gracie Conrad. We find him listed in the Census for the year 1830 as living alone. On April 13, 1835 at the age of nearly 85 and one-half years he made his will. His death occurred on November 25, 1839.

Will of John F. Garner

In the name of God, Amen, I John F. Garner of the State of Tennessee and County of Blount being far advanced in years

but of sound mind and disposing memory for which I thank God and calling to mind the uncertainty of human life and being desirous to dispose of such worldly substance as it has pleased God to bless me with I give and bequeath the same in manner and form following that is:

First: It is my will that after my death my body shall be buried in a decent Christian like manner.

Second: It is my will that all my just debts shall be paid.

Third: It is my will that Samuel Henry who married my daughter Elizabeth shall have my black people named as follows: Peggy, Elexander, Jane, Bill, and Polly. And that said Samuel Henry shall pay my son James Garner $300 also my grand daughter Nancy Williamson $200.

Fourth: Some time past I gave to my daughter Polly Farmer what I considered to be her part of my black people and bill of sailed them to Andrew Bogle and my daughter Polly and her husband received the procedes of sd. sales therefore I allow my executors to pay Nathan Farmer and his wife $2.

Fifth: It is my will that my son William Garner shall have my black boy Abe and my black girl Rachel and all her issue heretofore and hereafter.

Sixth: It is my will that my executors pay my son John $2.

Seventh: It is my will that James Williamson who married my daughter Dolly shall have $1.

Eighth: I bequeath to my son Bradley Garner $300 in cash to be made out of cash notes that I may possibly hold at my death or out of the perishable property that I may be possessed of and the tract of land I now live on, and in case that Bradley is now dead or should it be ascertained that he is dead before he should get in possession of the above legacies it is my will that my executors will sell at public sale the property I have left him and divide the proceeds of said sale equally amongst James Garner, John Garner, William Garner, Polly Farmer, Elisabeth Henry's heirs and Nancy Williamson, daughter of my daughter Dolly.

Ninth: It is my will that my black woman ferabee shall be free at my death and that my executors shall attend to her getting her freedom and it is also my will that my son William Garner and Samuel Henry shall execute this, my last will. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this 13th day of April 1835 in the year of our Lord 1835.

JOHN F. GARNER

(Blount W. B. 1, p. 53)

John F.[4] Garner had *issue:* (1) James[5] Garner; (2) Mary[5] Garner; (3) John[5] Garner; (4) Elizabeth[5] Garner; (5) William[5] Garner; (6) Jane[5] Garner; (7) Bradley[5] Garner; (8) Dolly[5] Garner. All these, except Jane, are listed as children of John F. Garner in a Bible in the possession of the Henry family, some of his descendants. Jane is listed separately as the wife of James Henry, but descendants of both families say she was a daughter of John F. Garner.

JAMES GARNER (1772-1865)

James[5] Garner (Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born

in North Carolina on March 9, 1772 and died at the age of 93 in Ohio. In 1794 in Randolph County, North Carolina, he married Mary Moon (born 1775), eldest daughter of Joseph and Ann Moon, Quakers. In 1796 they moved to Tennessee and settled across the road from John F. Garner. About 1811 they moved to Clinton County, Ohio. The following sketch, written in 1894 by a descendant of James, Dr. Jeptha D. Garner, describes their adventures at this time:

> When James Garner started to emigrate from Tennessee to Ohio, he, with some others who came with him, moved in wagons, and when they started out in the year of 1811 there was a large number of relatives and slaves of the relatives and neighbors coming on foot a half day's journey to talk, sing, and cry at the parting and returned at night. Of that company there is only one living representative, old Aunt Millie Henry, who was a slave girl of old Fushee, given by him to his daughter Betsey, who married Samuel Henry, and is now 97 years old and hale and hearty.[16]
>
> When Grandfather left Tennessee he had a wagon, eight horses, and eleven head of cattle; but while coming through Kentucky his cattle were all stolen and after he arrived at Snow Hill, in this county, where he first stopped, his horses all died with milk poison. He then traded his wagon for a horse, and amid all these discouraging circumstances, he moved down the East Fork and bought a farm of 150 acres where Edom Ratcliff now lives.
>
> This country was then in reality a howling wilderness, being inhabited by almost all kinds of wild beasts and occasionally a wild Indian. Amid all misfortunes and discouragements, he returned to Tennessee on foot and disposed of some interests left behind and collected some debts, and getting some help from old Fushee, his father, in all amounting to over $400.00 in silver, which he carried on his back in a knapsack over the mountains, amounting in weight to over twenty-five pounds. On his way back home he had several narrow escapes from robbers, but his giant proportions and immense strength (being six feet four inches in height, and weighing about two hundred and fifty pounds) with his determined resolution and fleetness of foot, brought him safely back through it all.

The farm which he bought is still in the possession of some of his descendants. It is located near Farmers' Station on the banks of East Fork Creek, a branch of the Miami River. In addition to his courage and physical prowess, James Garner was an admirable man in many other ways. His descendants say that he was a man of unusual intelligence—well educated for his day. He was frequently consulted by people of the community on subjects pertaining to literature and other things considered above the average attainments of the majority of the people. In ad-

16. She died on November 14, 1899.

dition he was a man of jolly disposition, fond of story telling and other forms of amusement current in his day. He was musically inclined and a good singer. He sometimes made up impromptu songs and stories for the entertainment of those gathered in his company. His wife was also noted for her intelligence and for her piety and noble Christian character.

James[5] and Mary (Moon) Garner had *issue:* (1) James[6] Garner—died while quite young and was buried on John F. Garner's farm in Tennessee; (2) William[6] Garner; (3) John[6] Garner, married Eleanor Ratcliff; (4) Nancy[6] Garner, married Seth Hockett; (5) Elizabeth[6] Garner, married John Ratcliff; (6) Joseph[6] Garner, married Rebecca West; (7) Mary[6] Garner, married Josiah Graham or Grimes; (8) Jane[6] Garner, married Thomas Hunt; (9) Rebecca[6] Garner; (10) Rileigh[6] Garner, married Mary Betterton; (11) Matilda[6] Garner, married John McKibben; (12) Sarah[6] Garner, married James Darby, migrated to Indiana; (13) Ira[6] Garner, married Margaret Lightfoot; (14) James[6] Garner.

William Garner

2. William[6] Garner (Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) married Anna Hockett.

Issue:

1. John[7] Garner, m. Ann Holliday.
2. James[7] Garner, b. Oct. 16, 1820, Ohio, d. May 10, 1898; m. Grace Moon, b. Mar. 2, 1823, d. Dec. 13, 1892. *Issue:* (1) Sarah[8] Garner, b. June 26, 1845, m. ———— Cot; (2) Ann[8] Garner, b. Feb. 21, 1847, m. ———— Thornhill; (3) Joseph[8] Garner, b. Dec. 11, 1848, d. 1870; (4) William[8] Garner, b. Nov. 12, 1850; (5) Jesse[8] Garner, b. Feb. 2, 1853; (6) Mary Jane[8] Garner, b. Feb. 5, 1855, m. ———— Drake.
3. Jesse[7] Garner.
4. Jeptha D.[7] Garner.
5. Riley[7] Garner.
6. Elizabeth[7] Garner, m. Jonathan Andrew.
7. Susan[7] Garner, m. Asa Green.
8. Rachel[7] Garner, m. Joseph Moore.
9. Ruth[7] Garner, m. William Andrew.
10. Rebecca[7] Garner, m. William Pyle.
11. Martha[7] Garner, m. Lindley Coppoc.
12. Mary Allen[7] Garner, d. in youth.

Jeptha D. Garner (1831-1917)

4. Jeptha D.[7] Garner (Wm.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), a doctor, married first, Martha McPherson in Ohio about 1854. They had *issue:*

1. Julia[8] Garner, m. Benjamin Coppock. *Issue:* (1) Ethleen[9] Coppock, m. Walter C. Wilson of Monrovia, Cal. They had four children.
2. Marie[8] Garner, teacher and nurse, d. unmarried.
3. Emily[8] Garner, a surgeon in China for 30 years, d. unmarried.
4. William Orland[8] Garner, m. Letitia Angeline Hastings Oct. 6, 1879, Blount County, Tennessee.

Issue:

1. Herman Hastings[9] Garner, inventor and theatrical producer, b. June 16, 1886, m. Aug. 16, 1912, Bess Fern Adams, historian and writer, b. Feb. 13, 1887.

Issue:

1. Lee Adams[10] Garner, b. Jan. 7, 1914, m. Aug. 14, 1937, Mary Virginia Dalton, b. Mar. 3, 1914. *Issue:* (1) Michael Lee[11] Garner, b. Sept. 4, 1940.
2. Donald Eugene[10] Garner, b. Apr. 22, 1920, m. Nov. 1, 1941, Louise Van Voorhis, b. July 3, 1921. *Issue:* (1) Van Hastings[11] Garner.
3. Theodore Howard[10] Garner, b. July 25, 1923, m. June 23, 1944, Mary Virginia Fredendall, b. Nov. 9, 1925.

2. Karl McPherson[9] Garner, b. Nov. 12, 1890, m. Mar. 12, 1919, Mildred Helen Koeppen, b. Feb. 9, 1902. *Issue:* (1) Harold Karl[10] Garner, b. Apr. 8, 1921; (2) Margaret Helen[10] Garner, b. Feb. 7, 1924; (3) Robert William[10] Garner, b. Dec. 27, 1928.

Jeptha D.[7] Garner married second, about 1870 in Indiana, Elizabeth Collins. They moved to Maryville, Tennessee in 1871, where Elizabeth died about 1872 or 1873. His third wife was Ella C. Moore (born in Bradford County, Pennsylvania in 1849, died in 1918), whom he married in 1875.

Issue:

5. Robert H.[8] Garner (1876-1942), m. Jennie Webb. *Issue:* (1) Edna[9] Garner, b. 1905; (2) Herbert B.[9] Garner, b. 1906; (3) Mary Lee[9] Garner, b. 1908; (4) Helen[9] Garner, b. 1911; (5) William[9] Garner, b. 1915; (6) Benjamin[9] Garner, b. 1916; (7) Earl[9] Garner, b. 1918; (8) Robert[9] Garner, b. 1921.
6. Henry Edward[8] Garner (1878-1946), m. Edna Joines. *Issue:* (1) Charles[9] Garner and (2) Nina[9] Garner, twins, b. 1908.
7. Herbert Solomon[8] Garner, b. 1885.
8. Mary Moore[8] Garner, b. 1892, m. Sylvester Jenkins. *Issue:* (1) Rose[9] Jenkins; (2) Ruth[9] Jenkins; (3) Sylvia[9] Jenkins.

Riley Garner (1835-1914)

5. Riley[7] Garner (Wm.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born in 1835 in Clinton County, Ohio and died in 1914 near Fairmount, Indiana. In his early years he spelled his name Rileigh, in later years, Riley. He was a farmer, carpenter and Friends minister. He married Ruth Haisley.

Issue:

1. Cyrus Melbourne[8] Garner, b. 1860, m. first, Josephine Shugart.

Issue:

1. Ethel[9] Garner, m. Lawrence Davis, reside in Mo. *Issue:* (1) Riley Ernest[10] Davis; (2) Ethellen[10] Davis, m. Durward Hoyt; (3) Adriene[10] Davis, m. Hadley McCracken; (4) Hannazola[10] Davis, m. Milton Dunham; (5) Thomas[10] Davis; (6) George[10] Davis; (7) Martha[10] Davis; (8) Ruth[10] Davis; (9) Esther Lee[10] Davis.

Cyrus Melbourne[8] Garner m. second Caroline Gemmer.

Issue:

2. Margaret[9] Garner, m. Dale Whitehead, reside at Warsaw, Ind. *Issue:* (1) Donald[10] Whitehead; (2) Norman[10] Whitehead; (3) DeVerl[10] Whitehead; (4) Murvel[10] Whitehead; (5) Joan[10] Whitehead.
3. Josephine[9] Garner, m. Colonel Likens, reside at Sidney, Ind. *Issue:* (1) Eugene[10] Likens; (2) Stephen[10] Likens.

2. Alice[8] Garner, m. Cyrus Doherty. *Issue:* (1) Maud[9] Doherty, m. Joseph Davis, d. in California without issue.
3. Elwood Haisley[8] Garner, b. 1866, Fairmount, Ind., d. 1941, Fairmount; a rural teacher and farmer; m. Luella Rush.

Issue:

1. Adriene[9] Garner, b. 1892, m. Orley Arnett, reside at Van Buren, Ind. *Issue:* (1) Robert[10] Arnett, b. 1917, m. Violet ———. *(Issue:* (1) Alice[11] Arnett; (2) Mahlon[11] Arnett, b. 1948); (2) Marjorie[10] Arnett, b. 1924; (3) John[10] Arnett, b. 1926, m. Barbara Clancy. *(Issue:* (1) Lawrence Elwood[12] Arnett, b. 1950); (4) Luella[11] Arnett, b. 1927; (5) Verlin[11] Arnett, b. 1929.
2. Murvel Riley[9] Garner, b. 1896, Marion, Ind.; Professor of Biology, Earlham College, Richmond, Ind.; m. first, Verdie Howell who d. 1925.

Issue:

1. Harold Riley[10] Garner, b. 1919, Jonesboro, Ind.; Ph. D. in Bacteriology, on research staff at California Institute of Technology; m. Margaret Hutchinson. *Issue:* (1) Glenna Sue[11] Garner, b. 1942; (2) Steven[11] Garner, b. 1943; (3) David[11] Garner, b. 1946, d. in infancy; (4) Daniel[11] Garner, b. 1948; (5) William[11] Garner, b. 1951.
2. Carroll Elwood[10] Garner, b. 1925, Richmond, Ind.; m. Dorothy Kershner of Los Angeles. *Issue:* (1) Lee Jonathan[11] Garner, b. 1948; (2) Anthony[11] Garner, b. 1951.

Murvel Riley[9] Garner, m. second in 1927, Esther Miller.
Issue:
3. Elizabeth Ann[10] Garner, b. 1936, Richmond, Ind.
4. Mary Eleanor[10] Garner, b. 1944, Richmond, Ind.

3. Wilda[9] Garner, b. 1900, Jonesboro, Ind.; m. Earl Henry.
Issue:
1. Betty Lee[10] Henry, b. 1926, m. William Sutton. *Issue:* (1) Mark Earl[11] Sutton, b. 1947; (2) Richard[11] Sutton, b. 1948; (3) Stephen[11] Sutton, b. 1949, d. in infancy.
2. Mary Ruth[10] Henry, b. 1928, m. Robert Sprowl. *Issue:* (1) James[11] Sprowl, b. 1948.

4. Mary Ruth[9] Garner, b. 1902, Jonesboro, Ind., d. 1920; m. Glenn Collett.
Issue:
1. Boyce[10] Collett, b. 1917, m. Mae ————. *Issue:* (1) Argela[11] Collett; (2) Adriene Jean[11] Collett.
2. Esther Mae[10] Collett, b. 1920, m. Frank Dunham. *Issue:* (1) Tony Martin[11] Dunham, b. 1939.

5. Eldridge Elwood[9] Garner, b. 1904, m. Martha Little. *Issue:* (1) Jack[10] Garner, b. 1930; (2) Richard Murvel[10] Garner, b. 1931; (3) Don Leslie[10] Garner, b. 1937.
6. Luella Mae[9] Garner, b. 1906; m. Robert White, reside in Richmond, Ind. *Issue:* (1) Stanley[10] Garner, b. 1928; (2) Edwin[10] Garner and (3) Esther[10] Garner, twins, b. 1930.

4. Leota[8] Garner, m. Calvin Scott, both deceased.
Issue:
1. Howard[9] Garner, d. in infancy.
2. Riley[9] Garner, twin of Howard, m. Zola Harold; reside Fairmount, Ind. *Issue:* (1) Wilma Jean[10] Garner; (2) Phyllis Mae[10] Garner; (3) Mary Frances[10] Garner; (4) Robert[10] Garner.
3. Mildred[9] Garner, m. Malcolm Curfman; reside at Marion, Ind. *Issue:* (1) Lewis[10] Curfman, b. 1930, m. Lois ———— (*Issue:* (1) Joseph[11] Curfman); (2) Carol Ann[10] Curfman.

Rebecca Garner (1807-1871)

9. Rebecca[6] Garner (Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born August 13, 1807 in Knox County, Tennessee, according to a church record made during her lifetime. On July 18, 1827, she married Samuel Clark, born December 18, 1798 at Galloway, Gloucester, New Jersey, son of Joseph and Elizabeth (Sooy) Clark. They, together with several children, joined a Mormon emigrant group and became one of the pioneer families of Utah. Samuel Clark died October 1, 1885 at Preston, Oneida County, Idaho and his wife on December 22, 1871, at Cedar City, Iron County, Utah. They had *issue:* (1) Joseph[7] Clark; (2) Riley Garner[7] Clark; (3) Sarah[7] Clark; (4) John[7] Clark; (5) Mary[7] Clark; (6) Elizabeth[7] Clark, b. Oct. 17, 1835, Clark, Ohio,

d. Nov. 30, 1839, Columbia, Ohio; (7) Jane[7] Clark; (8) Emma[7] Clark, b. Nov. 15, 1839, Columbia, Ohio, d. Jan. 2, 1841, Nauvoo, Ill; (9) Anna[7] Clark; (10) Rebecca[7] Clark, b. Sept. 30, 1843, Nauvoo, Ill., d. Oct. 1, 1843, Quincy, Ill.; (11) Samuel[7] Clark Jr.; (12) Ellen[7] Clark; (13) James[7] Clark.

Joseph Clark (1828-1895)

1. Joseph[7] Clark (Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born April 26, 1828, Clinton County, Ohio, married first, October 17, 1849, at Provo, Utah, Sarah Topham, born June 30, 1831, Honeydon, Bedford, England, daughter of John and Jane (Thornton) Topham. Joseph Clark died March 9, 1895 at Provo, Utah and his first wife on January 11, 1918 at the same place. They had *issue:*

1. Joseph[8] Clark, Jr., b. Oct. 23, 1850, Provo, Utah, m. Jan. 24, 1869 at Salt Lake City, Ann Elizabeth Whiteley, b. Aug. 8, 1850, daughter of Thomas and Harriett (Saner) Whiteley of Manchester, England. *Issue:* (1) Harriett[9] Clark, b. June 10, 1871; (2) Joseph William[9] Clark, b. May 13, 1874, m. Melvina Bennett; (3) Jennie[9] Clark, b. Apr. 9, 1876, m. John S. Buckley; (4) James Byron[9] Clark, b. Mar. 5, 1879, m. Mamie Stubbs; (5) Marion Earl[9] Clark, b. June 23, 1882, m. Annie Elizabeth James.
2. James Henry[8] Clark, b. January 15, 1852.
3. Sarah Jane[8] Clark, b. Nov. 6, 1852, m. Byron Colton.
4. Rebecca Ann[8] Clark, b. Nov. 6, 1854, m. Ezra Oakley.
5. Samuel Moroni[8] Clark, b. Jan. 14, 1857, m. Nellie Mitchell.
6. Susannah[8] Clark, b. Apr. 12, 1859, m. David Cluff.
7. Isaiah[8] Clark, b. Feb. 9, 1863.
8. William Riley[8] Clark, b. Jan. 15, 1865.
9. Mary Elizabeth[8] Clark, b. Sept. 2, 1866, m. Albert Singleton.
10. John Gideon[8] Clark, b. Jan. 8, 1871, m. Emma Farrer. *Issue:* (1) Thomas L.[9] Clark; (2) Harold G.[9] Clark; (3) Mary F.[9] Clark; (4) Fred T.[9] Clark.
11. Byron Topham[8] Clark, b. Apr. 17, 1873.

Joseph[7] Clark married second Hannah Topham, who died March 31, 1913. His third wife was Frances Carter, whom he married on September 26, 1868. By her he had *issue:* (12) Don Carlos[8] Clark; (13) George A.[8] Clark (*Issue:* (1) Dagmore[9] Clark; (2) George Rulin[9] Clark; (3) Don Elmor[9] Clark); (14) Hannah[8] Clark, b. Oct., 1873, Provo, Ut., d. Apr. 2, 1947, m. Dr. Walter R. Pike; (15) Clarence[8] Clark; (16) Frederick[8] Clark; (17) Junius Wells[8] Clark; (18) Sterling M.[8] Clark; (19) Ernest M.[8] Clark; (20) David Spencer[8] Clark; (21) Dean Adolphus[8] Clark.

Riley Garner Clark (1829-1876)

2. Riley Garner[7] Clark (Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born July 29, 1829, Marion, Ohio, married March 20, 1850, Amanda Williams, born November 24, 1835, West Springfield, Illinois, daughter of John and Marcy (Lucas) Williams. Riley G. Clark died July 11, 1876 at Panguitch, Utah and his wife on February 6, 1920 at the same place. They had *issue:* (1) Riley Garner[8] Clark Jr.; (2) Sarah Jane[8] Clark; (3) Marcy Elizabeth[8] Clark; (4) Amanda[8] Clark; (5) Samuel[8] Clark; (6) Mary Ann[8] Clark; (7) Ellen[8] Clark; (8) Joseph S.[8] Clark; (9) Delithine Alice[8] Clark, b. July 10, 1863, Provo, Ut., d. there Sept. 8, 1864; (10) George Williams[8] Clark, b. Dec. 14, 1865, Provo, Ut., d. 1869; (11) Diantha[8] Clark, b. Aug. 30, 1867, Provo, Ut.; (12) Ada[8] Clark; (13) Guy Wilson[8] Clark; (14) Blanch[8] Clark; (15) James Leland[8] Clark; (16) Austin[8] Clark, b. Mar. 27, 1876, Panguitch, Ut., d. July 4, 1877.

Riley Garner Clark, Jr. (1851-1908)

1. Riley Garner[8] Clark, Jr. (Ril.[7] Clark, Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), b. Feb. 22, 1851, Provo, Ut., m. Dec. 28, 1874, Salt Lake City, Margaret Houston, b. Dec. 1, 1855, Salt Lake City, daughter of James and Margaret (Crawford) Houston. Riley G. Clark d. May 19, 1908, Panguitch, Ut., and Margaret (Houston) Clark, May 20, 1911, Salt Lake City.

Issue—all born at Panguitch, Utah:

1. Arthur[9] Clark, b. Sept. 17, 1875, d. May 15, 1890.
2. Dr. Riley Garner[9] Clark, 3rd, b. Oct. 30, 1876, d. July 8, 1943; m. July 14, 1897, Alice Webb, b. Dec. 4, 1876.
3. John Houston[9] Clark, b. May 17, 1880, m. Nov. 29, 1923, Panguitch, Ut., Blanche Langford, b. June 14, 1895, Antimony, Ut., daughter of Thomas Fountain and Annie H. (Talbot) Langford. *Issue:* (1) Virginia[10] Clark, b. June 26, 1924, Salt Lake City, m. June 24, 1947, Donald R. Hunt; (2) John Houston[10] Clark, Jr., b. Oct. 5, 1926, Panguitch, Ut., m. Feb. 10, 1949, Gladys Forest; (3) Thomas Cecil[10] Clark, b. July 26, 1930.
4. Dr. James Cecil[9] Clark, b. May 5, 1883, d. July 8, 1938, m. Laura Clark, b. Mar. 12, 1886, St. George, Ut. *Issue:* (1) Dr. Da Costa[10] Clark, b. Nov. 20, 1906, Panguitch, Ut., m. Sept. 5, 1930, Erma Janet Merrill who d. in 1938; m. second, Oct. 1939, Hazel Jean Cook; divorced; (2) Dr. Riley Garner[10] Clark, b. Dec. 2, 1908, Monroe, Ut., m. Sept. 8, 1936, Merle Anderson; (3) Dr. James Kyle[10] Clark, b. July 3, 1911, Monroe, Ut., m. July 28, 1942, Lois Katherine Anderson; (4) Cecile[10] Clark, b. Aug. 1, 1913, Monroe, Ut., m. Mar. 5, 1936, Harry Albert Dixon; (5) Dr. Albert Delorma[10] Clark, b. Aug. 5, 1916, Monroe, Ut., m. June 18, 1947, Della Baxter; (6) Edith[10] Clark, b. Apr. 17, 1918, Monroe, Ut., m. Nov. 13, 1940, Horace Lester Prestwich; divorced; (7) Grant[10] Clark, b. Mar. 5, 1923, Provo, Ut.; (8) Margaret[10] Clark, b. Oct. 11, 1925,

Provo, Ut., m. Dec. 28, 1944, Calvin Bird Hutchings; (9) Barbara[10] Clark, b. Apr. 21, 1929, Provo, Ut.

5. Joseph Crawford[9] Clark, b. Sept. 30, 1885, m. June 27, 1906, Salt Lake City, Claire Evelyn Clark, b. May 2, 1883, Manti, Ut., daughter of John Haslem and Emerette (Cox) Clark. *Issue:* (1) Ruth[10] Clark, b. Jan. 6, 1909, Panguitch, Ut., m. Aug. 17, 1932, Orval Hafen; (2) Gean[10] Clark, b. Dec. 31, 1910, Monroe, Ut., m. Mar. 8, 1946, Norvell W. Page; (3) Helen[10] Clark, b. May 1, 1917, Panguitch, Ut., m. June 27, 1939, Lawrence Clair Harmon; (4) Ethel[10] Clark, b. May 29, 1919, Panguitch, Ut., m. Jack Cutler Allen; (5) Marjorie Merle[10] Clark, b. Nov. 29, 1921, Provo, Ut., m. Jan. 29, 1943, John Yates Merrell; (6) Evelyn Claire[10] Clark, b. Jan. 8, 1926, Provo, Ut., m. Aug. 13, 1947, Emil Bussio, son of John Bussio.
6. Ernest[9] Clark, b. Mar. 9, 1889, d. May 14, 1890.
7. Maggie Fern[9] Clark, b. Sept. 17, 1890, m. Sept. 21, 1915, Panguitch, Ut., Harry Lewis Strembel, b. Jan. 16, 1890, Brooklyn, N. Y., d. Dec. 25, 1942, Phoenix, Ariz., son of John and Mathilde (Heckendorn) Strembel. *Issue*—all born at Phoenix, Arizona: (1) Margaret[10] Strembel, b. June 21, 1916, m. May 28, 1940, George D. French, Jr.; (2) Robert Clark[10] Strembel, b. July 19, 1917, m. Feb. 12, 1943, Eleanor Jean Franklin; (3) Catherine[10] Strembel, b. July 10, 1919, m. Sept. 1, 1940, Robert E. McComb, Jr.; (4) Elizabeth Fern[10] Strembel, b. Jan. 3, 1921, m. first, May 9, 1942, Arthur R. Bethancourt, divorced Nov. 1947, m. second, Dec. 27, 1948, Jack B. Coyner; (5) Mildred Lucille[10] Strembel, b. May 20, 1922, m. Sept. 18, 1943, Warden E. Ellis.
8. Ivy Amanda[9] Clark, b. Oct. 30, 1892, d. Mar. 14, 1894.
9. Dr. Stanley[9] Clark, b. Aug. 19, 1894, m. June 6, 1917, Mary Newell, b. Nov. 15, 1894. *Issue:* (1) Dr. Stanley[10] Clark, Jr., b. Nov. 9, 1918, m. June 9, 1946, Dorothy Corbin; (2) Dr. Richard[10] Clark, b. Dec. 4, 1923, m. June 2, 1943, Carolyn Moore; (3) Dr. Craig[10] Clark, b. July 19, 1925, m. Aug. 21, 1947, Eloise Christianson.
10. Dr. Elden Dewey[9] Clark, b. Sept. 21, 1898, m. May 14, 1919, Pauline Sevy, b. Oct. 24, 1897. *Issue:* (1) Elden Dewey[10] Clark, Jr., b. Feb. 21, 1922, m. Jan. 25, 1944, Valentine Savage; (2) Robert Sevy[10] Clark, b. May 17, 1924; (3) Paul Kenneth[10] Clark, b. Mar. 16, 1931.

Sarah Jane Clark (1852-1936)

2. Sarah Jane[8] Clark (Ril.[7] Clark, Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), b. Jan. 28, 1852, Manti, Ut.; d. May 24, 1936, Provo, Ut.; m. Sept. 8, 1867 at Salt Lake City, John Hyrum Carter, Jr., b. Aug. 17, 1847, Mt. Pisgah, Ia.; d. Mar. 24, 1917, Provo, Ut., son of John Hyrum and Elizabeth (Swett) Carter.

Issue:

1. John E.[9] Carter, b. Jan. 10, 1870, Provo, Ut., d. Aug. 1938; in 1896 m. Margaret Bethers, who. d. in 1918. *Issue:* (1) Myrtle[10] Carter, m. Harold Lloyd; (2) Elden B.[10] Carter; (3) Earl J.[10] Carter.
2. Elizabeth[9] Carter, b. Mar. 25, 1872, Kanarrah, Ut., buried in Panguitch, Ut.

3. George[9] Carter, b. Jan. 11, 1874, Kanarrah, Ut., buried in Panguich, Ut.
4. Riley Garner[9] Carter, b. Aug. 10, 1876, Provo, Ut., d. May 15, 1921, m. June 8, 1898, Elsie Schemensky.
5. Ethel Maude[9] Carter, b. Jan. 4, 1878, Provo, Ut., d. Dec. 23, 1908, m. Branch Young.
6. Amanda[9] Carter, b. Sept. 5, 1879, Provo, Ut., m. Oct. 11, 1897, William F. Richins, b. May 21, 1872, d. Mar. 23, 1927, Provo, Ut. *Issue:* (1) Ellis[10] Richins, b. May 20, 1898, Provo, Ut., m. Feb. 21, 1919, Darlean Barrett; (2) Hilda[10] Richins, b. Mar. 22, 1900, Carterville, Ut., m. Dec. 5, 1918, William Aston; (3) Awilda[10] Richins, b. July 15, 1903, Carterville, Ut., m. Sept. 10, 1918, Du Wane Ivie; (4) Orville[10] Richins, b. Mar. 18, 1910, Carterville, Ut., m. Dec. 26, 1931, Pansy Laird; (5) Vera[10] Richins, b. May 11, 1913, Carterville, Ut., m. July 20, 1931, LaVelle Croft; (6) Tharon[10] Richins, b. Dec. 30, 1926, Carterville, Ut., served in U. S. Army, World War II.
7. Mary Ettie[9] Carter, b. Aug. 19, 1881, Provo, Ut., m. Frank Bethers.
8. Joseph[9] Carter, b. Jan. 28, 1884, Provo, Ut., d. Dec. 18, 1935, m. Emma Young. *Issue:* (1) Alvin[10] Carter; (2) Arnold[10] Carter; (3) Thelma[10] Carter; (4) Genevia[10] Carter.
9. Elden[9] Carter, b. Feb. 5, 1886, Provo, Ut.
10. Ada[9] Carter, b. July 10, 1888, Provo, Ut., m. Jan. 16, 1909, Franklin Sarildo Nelson, b. Jan. 1, 1887, Oslo, Norway, son of Neils and Annetta (Pederson) Nelson. *Issue*—all born Provo, Utah: (1) Elmer Franklin[10] Nelson, b. Nov. 7, 1909, m. Olive de St. Jorr; (2) Zelma[10] Nelson, b. Aug. 9, 1911; (3) Clark[10] Nelson, b. Dec. 10, 1912; (4) Jack[10] Nelson, b. Mar. 1, 1916, m. Helen A. Sutton; (5) June LaVonne[10] Nelson, b. Mar. 27, 1929.
11. Margie Jane[9] Carter, b. Aug. 16, 1891, Provo, Ut., m. Clarence Showell.
12. Leland Clark[9] Carter, b. Oct. 28, 1893, Provo, Ut., m. May 28, 1923, Blanch Gilner, b. Jan. 4, 1904, daughter of Abraham and Sarah Elizabeth (Pollard) Gilner. *Issue*—all born Carterville, Utah: (1) Norma[10] Carter, b. Mar. 23, 1924, m. Richard Elmo Hope (served in U. S. Army, World War II) (*Issue:* (1) Richard Elmo[11] Hope, Jr., b. Mar. 18, 1944); (2) Alice[10] Carter, b. May 15, 1927; (3) Ray Leland[10] Carter, b. June 30, 1930; (4) Riley G.[10] Carter, b. Oct. 2, 1938.
13. Erma[9] Carter, b. Mar. 10, 1896, Provo, Ut., m. July 23, 1917, Clifford Rawlings Pyne, b. Aug. 7, 1897, Provo, Ut., son of John T. and Kate E. (Rawlings) Pyne.
14. Rhoana[9] Carter, b. June 30, 1898, Provo, Ut., m. Russell Goodman.

3. Marcy Elizabeth[8] Clark (Riley[7] Clark, Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), b. Mar. 3, 1854, Provo, Ut., d. Oct. 15, 1879, Panguitch, Ut., m. Dec. 28, 1875, Salt Lake City, Joseph Houston, b. Dec. 21, 1850, Salt Lake City, d. May 13, 1935, Panguitch, Ut., son of James and Margaret (Crawford) Houston.

Issue:

1. James General[9] Houston, b. Oct. 22, 1876, Panguitch, Ut., m. Lydia M. Talbot.

2. Maude Elizabeth[9] Houston, b. Aug. 18, 1877, Panguitch, Ut., d. Apr. 2, 1939, Los Angeles, Cal., buried Byron, Wy., m. June 6, 1906, William Joseph West, b. Aug. 29, 1873, Salt Lake City, son of Charles Henry John and Eliza (Dangerfield) West. *Issue:* (1) Margaret Eliza[10] West, b. Apr. 14, 1907, Byron, Wy., d. July 5, 1907; (2) William Houston[10] West, b. May 20, 1908, Byron, Wy., m. Sara Lohrenz; (3) Herschel Joseph[10] West, b. Feb. 7, 1910, Byron, Wy., m. Hazel Lindsay; (4) Elizabeth Anna[10] West, b. Jan. 9, 1912, Panguitch, Ut.; (5) Blanch Maurine[10] West, b. Aug. 11, 1915, Byron, Wy.; (6) General Clark[10] West, b. Nov. 8, 1916, Byron, Wy.

Amanda Clark (1856-1929)

4. Amanda[8] Clark (Riley[7] Clark, Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), b. Oct. 17, 1856, Provo, Ut., d. Dec. 27, 1929, Los Angeles, Cal.; m. first, May 24, 1870, Salt Lake City, Zenos Tanner Pratt, b. Aug. 8, 1838, Seneca County, O., d. Nov. 4, 1912, Burley, Id., son of Samuel and Louisa (Tanner) Pratt.

Issue:

1. Zenos Tanner[9] Pratt, Jr., b. May 17, 1877, Panguitch, Ut., m. Myra Losser.
2. Samuel Raymond[9] Pratt, b. Mar. 2, 1879, Panguitch, Ut., d. Oct. 15, 1933, Burley, Id., m. Sept. 28, 1898, Charlotte Louise Talbot (formerly wife of R. H. Fuller), daughter of Orson and Maria (Hunt) Talbot. *Issue:* (1) Allie[10] Pratt, b. Apr. 28, 1899, Panguitch, Ut.; (2) Charlotte[10] Pratt, b. and d. Jan. 10, 1900, Panguitch, Ut.; (3) Zola[10] Pratt, b. Sept. 11, 1901, Panguitch, Ut., m. first, Sept. 26, 1918, Lester Ward; divorced and m. second, Clem Studer of Rupert, Id.; (4) Orson Raymond[10] Pratt, b. Apr. 13, 1904, Panguitch, Ut., m. first, July 23, 1923, Ida Skinner; divorced and m. second, Margie Davis; (5) Avis[10] Pratt, b. Oct. 8, 1907, Panguitch, Ut., m. first Oct. 1923, Glen Ashby; divorced and m. second, Burley, Id., Oct. 8, 1925, Arvil Christopherson; (6) Vera[10] Pratt, b. June 6, 1910, Kanab, Ut., d. Dec. 10, 1911; (7) Riley Garner[10] Pratt, b. Sept. 28, 1912, Kanab, Ut., m. Opal Welde; (8) Anita[10] Pratt, b. Jan. 3, 1915, Kanab, Ut., m. Dan Holbrook.

Amanda[8] (Clark) Pratt, m. second, Israel Dodge Alphin, Jr., b. Aug. 20, 1857, d. July 25, 1925, Los Angeles, Cal., son of Israel Dodge and Burnetta (Collins) Alphin.

Issue:

3. Burnetta[9] Alphin, b. July 18, 1882, Lee's Ferry, Ariz., m. Mar. 19, 1902, Panguitch, Ut., James Archibald Bell, b. May 8, 1877, Harmony, Ut., son of Archibald and Mary (Owen) Bell. *Issue:* (1) James Archie[10] Bell, b. Oct. 6, 1904, Sugar City, Id., m. June 10, 1933, Elnor Burkley; (2) Audrey[10] Bell, b. Apr. 16, 1907, Panguitch, Ut., m. Nov. 20, 1933, Paul Louden; (3) Owen Alphin[10] Bell, b. May 21, 1909, Burley, Id., m. 1927, Virginia Eggleson.
4. Ransom D.[9] Alphin, b. May 20, 1884, Panguitch, Ut., d. Feb. 28, 1924, Los Angeles, Cal.
5. Ada Avis[9] Alphin, b. July 28, 1889, Panguitch, Ut., m. Mar. 22, 1909, El Paso, Tex., John W. Scott, b. May 22, 1877, White Sulphur Springs, W. Va., son of John Thomas

and Alice (Cathern) Scott. *Issue:* (1) John Adrian[10] Scott, b. Mar. 15, 1910, Burley, Id., m. Vera Shubin; (2) Vera A.[10] Scott, b. Apr. 18, 1918, Burley, Id., m. Harold Dean.

SAMUEL CLARK (1857-1932)

5. Samuel[8] Clark (Ril.[7] Clark, Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), b. Feb. 7, 1857, Provo, Ut., d. Sept. 7, 1932, Panguitch, Ut.; m. 1877, Weltha Rhoana Henrie, b. Sept. 20, 1856, d. Mar. 4, 1917, Panguitch, Ut., daughter of James and Rhoana (Hatch) Henrie.

Issue—all born at Panguitch, Utah:

1. Rhoana[9] Clark, b. Aug. 19, 1877, d. Aug. 5, 1924, Hatch, Ut.; m. George Albert Workman, b. Aug. 23, 1874, Hatch, Ut. *Issue:* (1) George Albert[10] Workman, b. Aug. 12, 1895, Panguitch, Ut.; (2) Beryl Rhoana[10] Workman, b. Oct. 12, 1897, Panguitch, Ut.; (3) Jacob Aneil[10] Workman, b. Sept. 14, 1899, Panguitch, Ut.; (4) Weltha[10] Workman, b. Jan. 5, 1902, Hatch, Ut.; (5) Samuel Clark[10] Workman, b. Jan. 18, 1904, Hatch, Ut.; (6) Rebecca[10] Workman, b. Jan. 14, 1906, Hatch, Ut.; (7) Riley Garner[10] Workman, b. Aug. 12, 1908, Hatch, Ut., d. Oct. 7, 1914; (8) Turner Henrie[10] Workman, b. Nov. 5, 1911, Hatch, Ut., d. Mar. 29, 1913; (9) Lula[10] Workman, b. Jan. 10, 1914, Hatch, Ut., m. Lyman Perry Davis; (10) Iris Adellia[10] Workman, b. Nov. 9, 1916, Hatch, Ut.; (11) Lindslay Doyle[10] Workman, b. June 29, 1918, Hatch, Ut.
2. James Henrie[9] Clark, b. Mar. 14, 1879, d. Oct. 16, 1930, Salt Lake City; m. Sept. 10, 1902, Manti, Ut., Kate Gertrude Church, b. Jan. 19, 1879, daughter of Abram and Ella Church. *Issue:* (1) Gertrude[10] Clark, b. May 28, 1904, Panguitch, Ut., m. John L. Archibald; (2) Ella[10] Clark, b. Nov. 28, 1906, Panguitch, Ut.; (3) Milton[10] Clark, b. May 25, 1909, Cedar City, Ut.; (4) De Vere[10] Clark, b. July 24, 1911, Panguitch, Ut., m. Leon B. Howes.
3. Samuel Marion[9] Clark, b. May 23, 1880, d. Feb. 28, 1930, Thompson, Ut.; m. Nov. 3, 1902, Katherine Judd, b. July 5, 1883, Panguitch, Ut., daughter of Frederick and Hanna (Lewis) Judd. *Issue*—all born at Panguitch, Utah: (1) Thelma[10] Clark, b. Jan. 20, 1904, m. Francis Workman; (2) Marion Frederick[10] Clark, b. Feb. 8, 1906, m. Alaska Baker; (3) Delethine[10] Clark, b. May 4, 1908, m. Albert Steffenson; (4) Alba[10] Clark, b. Dec. 9, 1910, m. Paul Jones; (5) Sabra[10] Clark, b. Aug. 23, 1912, d. Oct. 23, 1921; (6) Latel[10] Clark, b. Feb. 26, 1916; (7) La Rue[10] Clark, b. Mar. 7, m. Edgar Snyder.
4. Riley Garner[9] Clark, b. July 31, 1882, d. Oct. 14, 1899.
5. Amanda Lula[9] Clark, b. Oct. 26, 1884, m. Samuel James Lister (other husbands Jesse Key and Oscar Morley), b. Mar. 7, 1874, d. Jan. 9, 1924, Panguitch, Ut. *Issue*—all born at Panguitch, Utah: (1) Inez Moyall[10] Lister, b. June 5, 1903, m. Ray Sevy, b. Dec. 10, 1898; (2) James Henrie[10] Lister, b. May 2, 1905, d. Mar. 19, 1907; (3) Samuel Clark[10] Lister, b. Jan. 7, 1907, d. Mar. 17, 1908; (4) Austin Ward[10] Lister, b. Jan. 13, 1909, m. Ruth Olive Buts; (5) Boyd Marion[10] Lister, b. May 23, 1911, m. Lola Smith,

b. Oct. 20, 1912; (6) Rhoana[10] Lister, b. Aug. 30, 1915, m. Zundell Nielson, b. June, 1909; (7) Pete Ven[10] Lister, b. Mar. 22, 1917, m. Thelma ————; (8) Yvonne[10] Lister, b. Mar. 24, 1920, m. Darrell Woolsey.

6. Lawrence[9] Clark, b. Mar. 9, 1887, m. July 8, 1906, Circleville, Ut., Carrie Eliza Nielsen, b. Nov. 26, 1887, Spring City, Ut., daughter of Hans Peter and Margaret Bridget (Allred) Nielsen.

Issue:

1. Lawrence Nielsen[10] Clark, b. Feb. 11, 1908, Spring City, Ut., m. Dec. 2, 1930, Delta, Ut., Jeanie Janet Gray, b. July 25, 1906, Menan, Id., daughter of William Anderson and Jeanie Wallace (Grant) Gray. *Issue:* (1) Shirley Jean[11] Clark, b. Sept. 26, 1931, Menan, Id., d. Sept. 1, 1945.
2. Margaret Denise[10] Clark, b. June 22, 1910, Spring City, Ut., m. Jan. 16, 1928, Clayton Leroy Palmer, b. Apr., 1906, Deseret, Ut., son of David Henry and Nettie May (Owen) Palmer.
3. Edra[10] Clark, b. June 7, 1912, Spring City, Ut., m. Dec. 2, 1930, Donald William Searle, b. Aug. 12, 1909, Delta, Ut., son of Charles Delbert and Ruth Chilson Covet Maxfield Searle. *Issue:* (1) Geraldine[11] Searle, b. Dec. 8, 1931, Delta, Ut.; (2) Donald Clark[11] Searle, b. Mar. 2, 1937, Delta, Ut.; (3) Denise[11] Searle, b. Jan. 10, 1941, Delta, Ut.; (4) Sandra[11] Searle, b. June 29, 1945, Provo, Ut.
4. Nola[10] Clark, b. July 14, 1916, Cedar City, Ut., d. Sept. 18, 1930.
5. McTaine[10] Clark, b. Aug. 18, 1921, McCornick, Ut., d. Aug. 24, 1935.
6. Larry Noel[10] Clark, b. Dec. 16, 1925, McCornick, Ut., m. June 13, 1944, Shirley Barney, b. Aug. 5, 1927, Delta, Ut., daughter of Pat L. and Alta (Johnson) Barney. *Issue:* (1) Kirsten Shirley[11] Clark, b. Mar. 25, 1946, Delta, Ut.; (2) Larry McTaine[11] Clark, b. May 10, 1948, Delta, Ut.

7. Oren Hatch[9] Clark, b. April 20, 1889.
8. Daniel Arthur[9] Clark, b. 1891.
9. Myra Effie[9] Clark, b. Oct. 1892, d. Apr. 6, 1893.
10. Weltha[9] Clark, b. May 14, 1894, m. Frank Bringard, b. July 6, 1888, Breckenridge Co., Colo., son of John and Carrie (Rude) Bringard. *Issue*—all born at Panguitch, Utah, except as otherwise indicated: (1) Norma[10] Bringard, b. Apr. 14, 1913, m. Sept. 2, 1933, Arthur F. Heil; (2) Carrie[10] Bringard, b. Aug. 11, 1914; (3) Fenella[10] Bringard, b. Dec. 17, 1915, d. Mar. 3, 1929, m. Harry E. Short; (4) Gene[10] Bringard, b. Oct. 15, 1917; (5) Earl[10] Bringard, b. Nov. 8, 1919; (6) Irene[10] Bringard, b. May 6, 1921; (7) La Donna[10] Bringard, b. Nov. 30, 1922; (8) Mary Rhoana[10] Bringard, b. Sept. 5, 1924, Sandy, Ut.; (9) Jessie Janice[10] Bringard, b. Feb. 28, 1926; (10) Lula Myrle[10] Bringard, b. Apr. 17, 1927; (11) Evalyn[10] Bringard, b. Feb. 5, 1929; (12) Delorus[10] Bringard, b. Jan. 4, 1931; (13) Samuel[10] Bringard, b. Feb. 7, 1932; (14) Genniel[10] Bringard, b. Oct. 14, 1933; (15)

Fay Hazel Kay[10] Bringard, b. July 23, 1936; (16) John C.[10] Bringard, b. July 9, 1938.

11. Ira[9] Clark, b. Jan. 13, 1899.
12. Inez Christena[9] Clark, b. Jan. 13, 1899, d. 1901.

MARY CLARK (1858-1918)

6. Mary Ann[8] Clark (Ril.[7] Clark, Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), b. June 6, 1858, Provo, Ut., d. Dec. 3, 1918, Burley, Id., m. Aug. 31, 1876, Arza S. Judd, b. Jan. 10, 1851, Farmington, Ut., d. Dec. 11, 1925, Los Angeles, Cal., buried Burley, Id., son of Hyrum and Lisania (Fuller) Judd.

Issue:

1. Arza Clarence[9] Judd, b. Aug. 8, 1877, Panguitch, Ut., d. Oct. 16, 1936, San Diego, Cal., m. Jan. 10, 1898, Panguitch, Ut., Francis Caroline Cheeseman, b. July 22, 1876, Spalding, Kent, England, daughter of Robert and Emily Ann (Cheal) Cheeseman. *Issue:* (1) Robert Clarence[10] Judd, b. June 18, 1900, Panguitch, Ut., m. Elsie Merle Catlin, b. Oct. 10, 1901, Grouse Creek, Ut., daughter of Lewis D. and Ema (Taner) Catlin (*Issue:* (1) Beverly[11] Judd; (2) Cherrie Madge[11] Judd); (2) La Von S.[10] Judd, b. Apr. 3, 1903, Panguitch, Ut., m. Edward C. Holmerud; (3) Eldon Dean[10] Judd, b. Feb. 5, 1912, Burley, Id., m. Esther Fay Catlin, daughter of Lewis D. and Ema (Taner) Catlin; (4) Jay Scott[10] Judd, b. June 2, 1915, Burley, Id., m. Beulah May Breedlove.
2. Edith[9] Judd, born July 5, 1879, Panguitch, Ut., d. Sept. 6, 1935, Los Angeles, Cal., m. first, Ernest Acord, m. second, June 24, 1908, Harvey H. Sessions, b. Mar. 9, 1882, Marion, Id., son of Harvey and Alice (Bricen) Sessions.
3. Trixie[9] Judd, b. Jan. 12, 1881, Kanab, Ut.
4. Riley Garner[9] Judd, b. Apr. 22, 1883, Panguitch, Ut., d. July 5, 1939, m. Feb. 28, 1912, Salt Lake City, Maud Alexander, b. Jan. 6, 1885, Marion, Id. *Issue:* (1) Dacy Lora[10] Judd, b. Nov. 30, 1912, Burley, Id.; (2) Riley Garner[10] Judd, Jr., b. Nov. 15, 1914, Burley, Id.; (3) Auston Bruce[10] Judd, b. Oct. 16, 1916, Burley, Id.; (4) Mary Ardella[10] Judd, b. January 3, 1919, Burley, Id.; (5) Calvin Alexander[10] Judd, b. Jan. 22, 1921, Burley, Id.; (6) Ruth Clair[10] Judd, b. Salt Lake City, Ut.; (7) Conrad[10] Judd, b. Salt Lake City, Ut.
5. Margurite Huston[9] Judd, b. Feb. 11, 1885, Panguitch, Ut., m. Dec. 18, 1907, Logan, Ut., David A. Taylor, b. Mar. 14, 1881, Willard, Ut., son of Thomas and Mary Elizabeth (Hubbard) Taylor. *Issue:* (1) Truth[10] Taylor, b. Sept. 20, 1908, Burley, Id., m. Elmo Parrish; (2) David Tell[10] Taylor, b. Jan. 18, 1910, Burley, Id., m. Kathrine Payne (*Issue:* (1) David Tell[11] Taylor, Jr., b. Aug. 22, 1936; (2) Joseph Richard[11] Taylor, b. July 12, 1938); (3) Gai Madge[10] Taylor, b. Oct. 1, 1911, Burley, Id., d. July 12, 1932; (4) Hall Judd[10] Taylor, b. Apr. 21, 1915, Burley, Id.
6. Diania Vivian[9] Judd, b. Sept. 20, 1886, Panguitch, Ut., m. Reggie Montgomery Price, son of Williams and Rosetta Price. *Issue:* (1) Sterling[10] Price, b. July 19, 1908, Cananea, Sonora, Mex. — one son, b. Aug. 8, 1932, Phoenix, Ariz.; (2) Ruth[10] Price, b. Jan. 6, 1910, Burley, Id.

7. Fuller[9] Judd, b. May 19, 1888, Panguitch, Utah, d. July 1888.
8. Arthur Clark[9] Judd, b. July 5, 1890, Panguitch, Ut., m. June 5, 1913, Salt Lake City, Ruth Craner, b. June 19, 1891, daughter of George E. and Caroline (Adams) Craner. *Issue* — all born at Burley, Idaho; (1) Clea[10] Judd, b. Aug. 5, 1914, m. John Holleyoak; (2) Arthur Craner[10] Judd, b. Sept. 12, 1916, m. Dona Sornsen; (3) Edward Gale[10] Judd, b. Nov. 9, 1919; (4) Ross Fuller[10] Judd, b. Nov. 5, 1922; (5) Glenn Clark[16] Judd, b. Mar. 14, 1924; (6) Robert Sterling[10] Judd, b. Jan. 5, 1927; (7) Keith Ray[10] Judd, b. Sept. 4, 1929; (8) Ruth Marie[10] Judd, b. Dec. 9, 1934.
9. Mary Ann[9] Judd, b. Apr. 1, 1893, Panguitch, Ut., d. Jan. 1, 1934, Idaho Falls, Id., m. June 8, 1911, Salt Lake City, Franklin H. Weeks. *Issue:* (1) Nell[10] Weeks, b. Mar. 10, 1912, Burley, Id., m. George Ossman.
10. Nellie Nevada[9] Judd, b. Dec. 7, 1897, Panguitch, Ut., d. Dec. 26, 1925, Hyrum, Ut., m. Sept. 10, 1920, Salt Lake City, Lyman Wilson Bruce, b. Jan. 10, 1895, Smoot, Wy., son of George W. and Helen (Neal) Bruce. *Issue:* (1) Jeane[10] Bruce, b. July 13, 1921, Portland, Ore.; (2) Mary Lorraine[10] Bruce, b. Jan. 31, 1923, Portland, Ore.; (3) Gloria Nell[10] Bruce, b. Nov. 21, 1925, Hyrum, Ut.
11. Van Lee[9] Judd, b. Apr. 24, 1901, Oaxaca, Mex., d. 1903, buried Cananea, Sonora, Mex.

Ellen Clark (1860-1890)

7. Ellen[8] Clark (Ril.[7] Clark, Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), b. Feb. 17, 1860, Manti, Ut., d. July 13, 1890, Provo, Ut., m. June 15, 1878, Samuel Osborne Henrie, b. July 23, 1860, d. Mar. 15, 1932, Panguitch, Ut., son of James and Weltha Rhoana (Hatch) Henrie.

Issue—all born at Panguitch, Utah:

1. Nellie Diantha[9] Henrie, b. Jan. 30, 1879, m. James Worthen, Jr.
2. Rhoana[9] Henrie, b. Sept. 1, 1880, m. William Carter, b. July 5, 1877, Mona, Ut., son of Samuel Parker and Helena Carter. *Issue:* (1) Ellen Delilah[10] Carter, b. May 9, 1900, Provo, Ut., d. Dec. 22, 1938, Alberta, Can., m. Clarence Bullock; (2) Samuel Henrie[10] Carter, b. July 28, 1903, Provo, Ut., m. Emma Sandstrum; (3) William Durward[10] Carter, b. Sept. 27, 1905, Provo, Ut., m. Reba Hanson; (4) Nellie Helena[10] Carter, b. Jan. 27, 1908, Provo, Ut., m. Harry Emery; (5) Charles Lynn[10] Carter, b. Aug. 31, 1910, Panguitch, Ut., m. Ruth Twitchell; (6) Rhoana[10] Carter, b. Jan. 1, 1913, Panguitch, Ut., m. William Wharram; (7) James Showalter[10] Carter, b. June 26, 1915, Panguitch, Ut., m. Wanda Evans; (8) Vivian June[10] Carter, b. Aug. 26, 1917, Provo, Ut., m. John Hayward.
3. Amanda[9] Henrie, b. Mar. 29, 1882, m. Charles Lynn.
4. Myra Mayall[9] Henrie, b. Apr. 18, 1884, m. Provo, Ut., Aug. 20, 1902, David Hyrum Evans, b. Apr. 18, 1882, Provo, Ut., son of Joseph and Temperance (Penrod) Evans. *Issue:* (1) Hyrum Fay[10] Evans, b. May 6, 1904, Provo, Ut., m. Norma Alice Ellison; (2) Velma May[10]

Evans, b. Sept. 1, 1905, Provo, Ut., m. Oliver B. Huntington; (3) Ephraim Lynn[10] Evans, b. Sept. 3, 1907, Provo, Ut., m. Noreen Clark; (4) Nellie[10] Evans, b. Feb. 1, 1909, Provo, Ut., m. John Henry Mecham; (5) Joseph[10] Evans, b. Dec. 30, 1910, Panguitch, Ut., d. Jan. 15, 1911; (6) Amanda[10] Evans, b. Dec. 21, 1911, Panguitch, Ut., m. Myron Elmer Roundy; (7) Myra Mayall[10] Evans, b. Sept. 30, 1913, Panguitch, Ut., m. Barton William Swapp; (8) Ellen Iretta[10] Evans, b. Dec. 13, 1916, Panguitch, Ut.; (9) Samuel Osborn[10] Evans, b. May 22, 1919, Hatch, Ut., m. Luceil Gifford; (10) Gai Matilda[10] Evans, b. Mar. 10, 1921, Panguitch, Ut., m. Gale Wilcock; (11) Clark L.[10] Evans, b. Oct. 26, 1922, Panguitch, Ut.; (12) Hope[10] Evans, b. Feb. 18, 1924, Hatch, Ut., m. Grant Dalton.

5. Weltha[9] Henrie, d. Jan. 1886, Panguitch, Ut.

JOSEPH S. CLARK (1862-1943)

8. Joseph S.[8] Clark (Ril.[7] Clark, Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), b. Feb. 14, 1862, Manti, Ut., d. Sept. 9, 1943, Ogden, Ut., m. May 12, 1886, St. George, Ut., Alice Ann Davis, b. June 21, 1866, Salt Lake City, d. Nov. 17, 1946, Ogden, Ut., daughter of Joseph and Maria (Williams) Davis.

Issue—all born at Panguitch, Utah, except as otherwise indicated:

1. Alice Myrtle[9] Clark, b. May 4, 1887, m. Dec. 12, 1904, Chuichupa, Chih., Mex., James Edward Martineau, b. Oct. 17, 1880, St. Johns, Ariz., son of Moroni Helaman and Sarah Sophia (Johnson) Martineau. *Issue:* (1) Bernard Edward[10] Martineau, b. Oct. 6, 1906, Chuichupa, Chih., Mex., m. Hellen Hawkins; (2) Orlan Vaughn[10] Martineau, b. July 8, 1907, Chuichupa, Chih., Mex., d. Aug. 21, 1908; (3) Antoine Ivins[10] Martineau, b. May 18, 1909, Panguitch, Ut., m. Edith Almeda Williams; (4) Clark[10] Martineau, b. May 29, 1911, Panguitch, Ut.; (5) Corilla[10] Martineau, b. Apr. 16, 1913, Panguitch, Ut., m. Gilbert Elmer Thompson; (6) Thelma[10] Martineau, b. Mar. 12, 1915, Pomerene, Ariz., m. Jesse Fay Farnsworth; (7) Jesse Creel[10] Martineau, b. Feb. 11, 1917, Gilbert, Ariz.; (8) Austin[10] Martineau, b. May 23, 1920, Chuichupa, Chih., Mex., d. May 24, 1920; (9) Ashton[10] Martineau, b. May 23, 1920, Chuichupa, Chih., Mex., d. May 24, 1920; (10) Keith Sevey[10] Martineau, b. June 27, 1921, Chuichupa, Chih., Mex.; (11) Boyd D.[10] Martineau, b. Apr. 13, 1923, Chuichupa, Chih., Mex.; (12) Blaine G.[10] Martineau, b. Sept. 2, 1925, Chuichupa, Chih., Mex.
2. Maggie Vaughn[9] Clark, b. Sept. 2, 1889, m. June 26, 1907, Manti, Ut., Allen Cameron, b. Apr. 6, 1885, Panguitch, Ut., son of Benjamin and Sarah Elizabeth (Allen) Cameron. *Issue:* (1) Allen[10] Cameron, Jr., b. May 31, 1908, Panguitch, Ut., m. Marie Stephens; (2) Maggie V.[10] Cameron, b. July 2, 1909, Panguitch, Ut., m. Ray Weil; (3) Alice[10] Cameron, b. June 20, 1911, Marysvale, Ut., m. Harold Carter; (4) Bertha[10] Cameron, b. Dec. 12, 1918, Escalante, Ut.; (5) Clark[10] Cameron, b. Jan. 24, 1921, Widtsoe, Ut., d. Feb. 23, 1921; (6) McRae[10] Cameron, b. June 16, 1923, Panguitch, Ut.; (7) De Bree[10] Cameron, b. and d. June 16, 1923, Panguitch, Ut.

3. Joseph[9] Clark, Jr., b. Oct. 31, 1891, m. Sept. 2, 1912, Annie Slade, b. Oct. 12, 1891, Panguitch, Ut., daughter of James Williams and Mary Ann (Lister) Slade. *Issue* — all born at Panguitch, Utah: (1) La Rita[10] Clark, b. May 1, 1913, m. Preston Larsen; (2) Joseph Arthur[10] Clark, b. Dec. 10, 1914, m. Virginia Bybee; (3) Veniece[10] Clark, b. Nov. 14, 1916, m. Alma Mortenson; (4) James Cecil[10] Clark, b. Sept. 21, 1918, m. Blanche Aldoss; (5) Margaret[10] Clark, b. Dec. 14, 1920, d. Jan. 31, 1921; (6) Florence[10] Clark, b. Feb. 23, 1923; (7) Gordon Ray[10] Clark, b. May 10, 1925.
4. Jessie May[9] Clark, b. May 14, 1894, m. Aug. 27, 1919, George Edward Henry, b. Feb. 3, 1893, Salt Lake City, son of George F. and Joan Elizabeth (Dennis) Henry. *Issue:* (1) George Thomas[10] Henry, b. May 24, 1920, Marysvale, Ut.; (2) Clark[10] Henry, b. Aug. 31, 1922, Marysvale, Ut., d. Apr. 6, 1923; (3) Dan[10] Henry, b. and d. Dec. 20, 1923, Marysvale, Ut.; (4) Jesse Von[10] Henry, b. Mar. 3, 1930, Ogden, Ut.; (5) Barbara May[10] Henry, b. Aug. 25, 1931, Ogden, Ut.
5. Elizabeth Frances[9] Clark, b. Nov. 29, 1896, m. June 26, 1929, Salt Lake City, William Russel Taylor, b. Feb. 12, 1893, Farr West, Ut., son of William Andrew and Annie Edith (Holly) Taylor. *Issue:* (1) Da Wayne Russel[10] Taylor, b. Nov. 28, 1930, Ogden, Ut.; (2) Marvin Clark[10] Taylor, b. Apr. 26, 1936, Ogden, Ut.
6. Josephine[9] Clark, b. May 13, 1899, m. Mar. 1, 1920, Homer Young Englestead, b. June 1, 1896, Mt. Carmel, Ut., son of Brady and Sine (Sorenson) Englestead. *Issue* — all born at Hurricane, Utah, except as indicated: (1) Alice[10] Englestead, b. Dec. 23, 1920, Panguitch, Ut.; (2) Maggie[10] Englestead, b. Dec. 17, 1922; (3) Homer[10] Englestead, b. Nov. 6, 1925; (4) Brady Clark[10] Englestead, b. Jan. 24, 1931; (5) Fern[10] Englestead, b. Jan. 26, 1933.
7. Arthella[9] Clark, b. Sept. 30, 1902, Chuichupa, Chih., Mex., m. July 4, 1927, Panguitch, Ut., Nellie Proctor, b. Feb. 18, 1909, Panguitch, Ut., daughter of Myron J. and Martha (Sevy) Proctor. Issue — all born at Ogden, Utah: (1) Alice Betty[10] Clark, b. May 5, 1928; (2) Barbara May[10] Clark, b. Mar. 9, 1930; (3) Jack Demont[10] Clark, b. Apr. 29, 1933; (4) Jay Arthello[10] Clark, b. May 1, 1938.
8. George Williams[9] Clark, b. Dec. 23, 1906, m. Oct. 22, 1928, Ogden, Ut., Ione George, b. Sept. 7, 1908, Montpelier, Id., daughter of Ray and Margaret Ann (Follick) George. *Issue:* (1) Dean Lamont[10] Clark, b. Feb. 23, 1931, Ogden, Ut.; (2) Blaine Elliott[10] Clark, b. July 4, 1933, Ogden, Ut.

Ada Clark (1868-1945)

12. Ada[8] Clark (Ril.[7] Clark, Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), b. Dec. 30, 1868, Provo, Ut., d. Mar. 17, 1945, same place; m. first De Witt C. Showalter, b. Dec. 3, 1854, Bonbrook, Va., d. Nov. 4, 1886, Panguitch, Ut., son of Cornelius and Elizabeth (Huddleston) Showalter. *Issue:* (1) De Witt Clinton[9] Showalter, b. Jan. 12, 1886, Panguitch, Ut., d. May 12, 1891; (2) James Leland[9] Showalter, b. and d. May 2, 1887, Panguitch, Ut. Ada (Clark) Showalter m. second, July 2, 1890, Provo, Ut., Richard Carter, b. Nov. 10, 1868, Santa-

quin, Ut., d. May 16, 1930, Provo, Ut., son of Samuel Parker and Helena (Igdrupt) Carter.

Issue:

3. Richard Clarence[9] Carter, b. Apr. 4, 1891, Provo, Ut., d. Jan. 12, 1926, m. first, Jan. 13, 1913, Provo, Ut., Evangeline Butterfield, b. Aug. 13, 1894, d. Sept. 13, 1913, daughter of Edwin Butterfield and his wife who had been a Miss Newman. Richard Clarence Carter, m. second, Mar. 15, 1917, Ida Caroline Otterbach, b. Sept. 5, 1894, Black Hawk, Col., daughter of William and Caroline (Myers) Otterbach.

Issue:

1. Richard Harold[10] Carter, b. Aug. 13, 1918, Provo, Ut., m. Jan. 23, 1942, Bettie Allean Jones, b. Mar. 28, 1922, Provo, Ut., daughter of Charles Samuel and Sarah Mae (Patten) Jones. *Issue:* (1) Richard Lynn[11] Carter, b. Oct. 13, 1942, Salt Lake City; (2) Ronald Clair[11] Carter, b. Mar. 26, 1944, Salt Lake City.
2. Vera Adele[10] Carter, b. June 2, 1923, Provo, Ut., d. Sept. 21, 1934.
3. Clarence William[10] Carter, b. Aug. 12, 1926, Provo, Ut.

4. Ada[9] Carter, b. Nov. 23, 1892, Provo, Ut.
5. Blanch[9] Carter, b. Nov. 16, 1895, Provo, Ut.
6. Vera[9] Carter, b. May 2, 1899, Panguitch, Ut., d. Mar. 6, 1917.
7. Samuel Garner[9] Carter, b. May 12, 1901, Panguitch, Ut., m., Salt Lake City, Luella Jane Cunningham, b. Oct. 15, 1902, American Fork, Ut., daughter of Alexander and Mary Jane (McBride) Cunningham. *Issue* — all born Provo, Utah: (1) Carolyn[10] Carter, b. Nov. 23, 1928; (2) Richard Garner[10] Carter, b. Mar. 25, 1931; (3) Stephen Gregory[10] Carter, b. Nov. 16, 1940.
8. George Clark[9] Carter, b. Mar. 22, 1906, Panguitch, Ut., m. June 26, 1929, Salt Lake City, Nina Park, b. June 14, 1910, Provo, Ut., daughter of John D. and Lavina (Selman) Park. *Issue* — all born at Provo, Utah: (1) Barbara Joyce[10] Clark, b. Oct. 8, 1932; (2) Jack[10] Clark, b. July 13, 1936; (3) Gary Clarence[10] Clark, b. Jan. 26, 1941; (4) Melvin[10] Clark, b. Apr. 23, 1943.

Guy Wilson Clark (1870-1901)

13. Guy Wilson[8] Clark (Ril.[7] Clark, Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), b. Nov. 6, 1870, Kanarrah, Ut., d. Dec. 18, 1901, Panguitch, Ut.; m. Oct. 22, 1890, Annie Schow, b. June 9, 1873, Panguitch, Ut., daughter of Ira Christian and Christene Maria (Sorenson) Schow. She later married Jack Riggs.

Issue — All born at Panguitch, Utah:

1. Anna Alta[9] Clark, b. Mar. 12, 1892, m. June 15, 1910, William Jasper Henderson 3rd, b. Feb. 15, 1889, Cannonville, Ut., son of William Jasper and Sarah Ann (Fletcher) Henderson. *Issue:* (1) Nelda[10] Henderson, b. May 4, 1911, Panguitch, Ut., m. Ivan B. Willis; (2) J. Boyd[10] Henderson, b. Dec. 8, 1915, Henderson, Ut., m. Maggie Jolley; (3) William Wayne[10] Henderson, b. Mar. 22, 1917, Panguitch, Ut.; (4) Rhoda[10] Henderson, b. May 13, 1921, Can-

nonville, Ut., m. Ora C. Shafer; (5) Gretha[10] Henderson, b. Dec. 4, 1923, Cannonville, Ut.

2. Gretha A.[9] Clark, b. Feb. 11, 1895, m., Yuma, Ariz., John W. Tubbs, former mayor of Santa Ana, Cal.
3. Indra[9] Clark, b. Sept. 2, 1897, m. Vernon Johnson.
4. Olga[9] Clark, b. Oct. 22, 1899, m. Dec. 24, 1919, Salt Lake City, Martin Lindsey McAllister, b. Oct. 16, 1894, Kanab, Ut., son of William Junior Fraiser and Minunet (Adams) McAllister. *Issue:* (1) Clark Lindsey[10] McAllister, b. Dec. 25, 1920; (2) William Quin[10] McAllister, b. Nov. 18, 1922; (3) Mayo R.[10] McAllister, b. Jan. 17, 1927; (4) Jannie[10] McAllister, d. at birth; (5) Jean[10] McAllister.

Blanch Clark (1872 - ——)

14. Blanch[8] Clark (Ril.[7] Clark, Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), b. Sept. 28, 1872, Panguitch, Ut., m. Oct. 29, 1889, James Boy Showalter, b. July 21, 1867 in Iowa, d. Oct. 22, 1926, Panguitch, Ut., son of Cornelius and Elizabeth (Huddleston) Showalter.

Issue — all born at Panguitch, Utah except as otherwise indicated:

1. James Cornelius[9] Showalter, b. Aug. 8, 1890, Provo, Ut., d. July 16, 1934, Salt Lake City, m. May 2, 1913, Logan, Ut., Mary Knowles, b. May 7, 1895, Franklin, Id., daughter of Joseph and Mary (Conrad) Knowles. *Issue:* (1) Joseph Robert[10] Showalter, b. Feb. 11, 1916, Panguitch, Ut.; (2) James Conrad[10] Showalter, b. Mar. 13, 1921, Logan, Ut.; (3) Arthur Harold[10] Showalter, b. July 12, 1926, Panguitch, Ut.; (4) Mary Lou[10] Showalter, b. May 3, 1929, Panguitch, Ut.
2. Earl Lee[9] Showalter, b. Oct. 8, 1892, d. Mar. 2, 1893.
3. Victor Harold[9] Showalter, b. May 12, 1894, m. Bertha Sandel.
4. Gai Miranda[9] Showalter, b. July 18, 1896, d. Jan. 30, 1934, Provo, Ut., m. Nov. 1, 1919, Thomas Henry Clitheroe, b. May 30, 1899, Bristol, Norfolk, England, son of Harry and Emma (Lawton) Clitheroe. *Issue:* (1) Jay B.[10] Clitheroe, b. Nov. 14, 1923, Provo, Ut.; (2) Marjorie Ann[10] Clitheroe, b. Apr. 28, 1925, Provo, Ut.
5. Leah[9] Showalter, b. July 13, 1898, m. James Mason Sargent, Jr., b. Feb. 5, 1900, son of James Mason and Mary Ellen (Riding) Sargent. *Issue* — all born at Panguitch, Ut.: (1) Victor James[10] Sargent, b. Dec. 25, 1919, m. Mary Lynn; (2) J. B.[10] Sargent, b. Feb. 5, 19—; (3) Leah[10] Sargent, b. Sept. 4, 1930, drowned June 18, 1933; (4) Virginia[10] Sargent, b. Sept. 21, 1935; (5) Nell[10] Sargent, b. Mar. 23, 1938.
6. Leland Clark[9] Showalter, b. July 2, 1900, m. June 12, 1929, Las Vegas, Nev., Gertrude Lessing, who d. Dec. 24, 1943, Cedar City, Ut., daughter of Isador and Hulda (Bohn) Lessing. *Issue:* (1) Garth[10] Showalter, b. Nov. 4, 1930, Beaver, Ut.
7. Nellie[9] Showalter, b. May 16, 1903, m. June 28, 1921, James Vernal Goulding, b. Aug. 28, 1900, Henrieville, Ut., son of Joseph George and Lyda Marion (Pinney) Goulding. *Issue:* (1) Betty Lee[10] Goulding, b. Apr. 7, 1923, Panguitch, Ut.; (2) Paul Vernal[10] Goulding, b. Mar. 5, 1932, St.

George, Ut.; (3) Jerry Clark[10] Goulding, b. Sept. 14, 1938, Phoenix, Ariz.

8. Ada[9] Showalter, b. Apr. 22, 1909, m. Mar. 17, 1930, Du Wayne Lee Henrie, b. Nov. 29, 1903, Panguitch, Ut., son of John Nathaniel and Emma Lee Henrie. *Issue:* (1) Cheer[10] Henrie, b. Feb. 4, 1931, Panguitch, Ut.; (2) Gay[10] Henrie, b. May 13, 1934, Panguitch, Ut.
9. Blanch[9] Showalter, b. Nov. 23, 1912, m. Oct. 18, 1932, Salt Lake City, Samuel Nyal Henrie, b. Jan. 10, 1912, Panguitch, Ut., son of John Nathaniel and Emma Lee Henrie. *Issue:* (1) Samuel Nyal[10] Henrie, Jr., b. Oct. 12, 1934, Panguitch, Ut.; (2) Patrick[10] Henrie, b. Oct. 3, 1939, Salt Lake City; (3) Michael[10] Henrie, b. Sept. 29, 1943, Phoenix, Ariz.

James Leland Clark (1874-1933)

15. James Leland[8] Clark (Ril.[7] Clark, Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), b. Aug. 1, 1874, Panguitch, Ut., d. Mar. 28, 1933, same place; m. Oct. 9, 1901, Manti, Utah, Mary Matilda Humphries, b. June 16, 1880, daughter of James and Dolly Mellisa (Allen) Humphries.

Issue — all born at Panguitch, Utah:

1. Grace[9] Clark, b. Sept. 30, 1902, m. June 6, 1923, Manti, Ut., James W. Myers, b. June 8, 1900, Panguitch, Ut., son of John Ephraim and Mary Ophelia (Cooper) Myers. *Issue* — all born at Panguitch, Utah: (1) Fern[10] Myers, b. Feb. 17, 1924; (2) Elda[10] Myers, b. Apr. 9, 1925; (3) Van J.[10] Myers, b. Mar. 14, 1926; (4) Lewis W.[10] Myers, b. Sept. 21, 1927; (5) Zeth Clark[10] Myers, b. Nov. 6, 1930.
2. Gai[9] Clark, b. Oct. 24, 1904, m. Feb. 21, 1927, Channing Moore Jordan, b. July 22, 1897, son of Harry Gibson and Helen Bushnell (Moore) Jordan.
3. Ada[9] Clark, b. Dec. 28, 1906, d. Apr. 1, 1907.
4. Leland[9] Clark, b. Apr. 14, 1909, m. July 8, 1933, Cleo Miller, b. Jan. 23, 1916, Panguitch, Ut., daughter of William A. and Olive Mae (Morton) Miller. *Issue:* (1) Louise[10] Clark, b. May 28, 1934, Panguitch, Ut.; (2) Cleola[10] Clark, b. Mar. 21, 1936, Panguitch, Ut.; (3) James Leland[10] Clark, b. May 25, 1941, Salt Lake City.
5. Guy W.[9] Clark, b. May 4, 1911, m. Sept. 10, 1931, Wilba Watson, b. May 21, 1912, Cedar City, Ut., daughter of Willard Done and Lola (Sawyer) Watson. *Issue:* (1) Connie Rae[10] Clark, b. Oct. 5, 1937, Cedar City, Ut.
6. R. Gene[9] Clark, b. May 19, 1914, m. Aug. 8, 1933. Hugh R. Swapp, b. Nov. 18, 1909, Kanab, Ut., son of John Edwin and Winnie (Riggs) Swapp.
7. Mary[9] Clark, b. Aug. 17, 1920, m. Apr. 8, 1944, Quince Alvey.

Sarah Clark (1831-1910)

3. Sarah[7] Clark (Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born January 27, 1831, Clinton County, Ohio, died February 18, 1910; married first, December 24, 1848, Miles Weaver, born May 22, 1826, Scio, New York, died De-

cember 7, 1854, Provo, Utah, son of Edward and Martha (Raymer) Weaver.

Issue—all born at Provo, Utah:

1. Miles Joseph[8] Weaver, b. Nov. 17, 1849, m. Annie Mariah Lindsy. *Issue:* (1) Sarah May[9] Weaver; (2) Julia Ada[9] Weaver; (3) Miles Junius[9] Weaver; (4) Effie Jane[9] Weaver; (5) Elonzo[9] Weaver; (6) Mable[9] Weaver; (7) William[9] Weaver; (8) Woodruff[9] Weaver.
2. Zelnorah[8] Weaver, b. Feb. 12, 1851, d. May 28, 1922, m. Jan. 18, 1868, Thomas Stevenson. *Issue:* (1) Zelnorah Ann[9] Stevenson; (2) Sarah Estella[9] Stevenson; (3) Thomas Miles[9] Stevenson; (4) Martan[9] Stevenson; (5) Violate[9] Stevenson; (6) Isaac Henrie[9] Stevenson; (7) Jane[9] Stevenson; (8) Samuel[9] Stevenson; (9) Mairy[9] Stevenson; (10) Abel[9] Stevenson; (11) Florance[9] Stevenson; (12) Mable[9] Stevenson.
3. Sarah Jane[8] Weaver, b. Dec. 18, 1852, d. May 22, 1856.
4. Rebecca[8] Weaver, b. Mar. 4, 1854, d. Nov. 7, 1909, m. Oct. 29, 1871, John S. Merrill. *Issue:* (1) Mary Jane[9] Merrill; (2) Sarah[9] Merrill; (3) John[9] Merrill; (4) Miles[9] Merrill; (5) Byron[9] Merrill; (6) Grant[9] Merrill; (7) Norah[9] Merrill; (8) Pearl[9] Merrill; (9) Parley[9] Merrill; (10) Minnie[9] Merrill; (11) Helen[9] Merrill.

Sarah[7] (Clark) Weaver married second, May 8, 1855, Franklin Weaver, brother of her first husband, born May 29, 1828, Scio, New York, died June 12, 1884, Bennington, Idaho.

Issue:

5. Josephine Octavo Ann[8] Weaver, b. Mar. 9, 1856, Provo, Ut., d. Feb. 22, 1938, m. July 14, 1877, Alexander Harris. *Issue:* (1) Sarah Emeline[9] Harris, b. Jan. 9, 1880; (2) Wells[9] Harris, b. Dec. 2, 1881; (3) Ethel[9] Harris, b. Mar. 25, 1883; (4) Frank[9] Harris, b. May 23, 1886; (5) Harriet Josephine[9] Harris, b. Jan. 28, 1889.
6. Helen[8] Weaver, b. Jan. 17, 1859, Millville, Ut., d. Nov. 19, 1909, m. July 16, 1877, Joseph R. Shaffer. *Issue:* (1) Josephine[9] Shaffer; (2) Gelliad N.[9] Shaffer; (3) Maggie Rebecca[9] Shaffer; (4) Alveretta[9] Shaffer; (5) Sarah Ellen[9] Shaffer; (6) Samuel Henry[9] Shaffer.
7. Samuel Henry[8] Weaver, b. Mar. 29, 1861.
8. Riley[8] Weaver, b. Nov. 24, 1868, m. Maggie Duncan.

John Clark (1832-1923)

4. John[7] Clark (Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born April 20, 1832, Clinton County, Ohio, died January 22, 1923, Provo, Utah; married November 25, 1859, Provo, Utah, Alvira Jane Pratt, born March 27, 1829, Noble, Indiana, daughter of Samuel and Louisa (Tanner) Pratt.

Issue—all born at Provo, Utah:

1. Clarissa Alvira[8] Clark, b. Dec. 6, 1859, m. James Henrie, Jr.
2. Ada R.[8] Clark, b. Apr. 15, 1863.
3. John Tanner[8] Clark, b. Jan. 4, 1865, m. Alice Mathews.
4. Osborne Samuel[8] Clark, b. Sept. 2, 1867, d. July 3, 1912, Provo, Ut.; m. Nov. 13, 1901, Salt Lake City, Frances Elda

Peay, b. July 29, 1873, Provo, Ut., daughter of Edward and Amanda Melvina (Stubbs) Peay.

Issue:

1. Frances Estella[9] Clark, b. Mar. 25, 1903, Provo, Ut.
2. Arvilla Amanda[9] Clark, b. Mar. 30, 1905, Provo, Ut.
3. Ida Lucile[9] Clark, b. Oct. 12, 1906, Ogden, Ut., m. June 6, 1934, Salt Lake City, Louis James Bowers, Jr., b. Mar. 17, 1909, Salt Lake City, son of Louis James and Alice (Cottrell) Bowers. *Issue* — all born at Salt Lake City: (1) Louis James[10] Bowers III, b. July 11, 1936; (2) Ida Rowena[10] Bowers, b. Sept. 7, 1937; (3) Robert Paul[10] Bowers, b. Feb. 15, 1942.
4. Osborne Peay[9] Clark, b. Jan. 17, 1911, m. May 6, 1938, Salt Lake City, Jacquita Ingrid Johnson, b. Oct. 2, 1915, Salt Lake City, daughter of John Hilding and Leah (Langenbacker) Johnson. *Issue* — all born at Salt Lake City: (1) David Osborne[10] Clark, b. May 25, 1940; (2) Jonathan Brendt[10] Clark, b. Nov. 11, 1941; (3) Stephen Edward[10] Clark, b. May 16, 1944; (4) Jacquita Kathleen[10] Clark, b. Jan. 3, 1947.

5. Hyrum Milton[8] Clark, b. Sept. 16, 1870.
6. Florence Estella[8] Clark, b. Apr. 16, 1876, m. 1896, Phillip Speckart, who d. Oct. 1948, Chicago, Ill. *Issue:* (1) Phillip A.[9] Speckart.
7. Tarza Pearl[8] Clark, b. Jan. 16, 1878, m. Joseph E. Yates.
8. Arvilla Jane[8] Clark, b. Oct. 4, 1881, m. Willard Joseph Andelin.

Mary Clark (1833-1918)

5. Mary[7] Clark (Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born November 22, 1833, Clark, Clinton County, Ohio, died August 20, 1918, Cedar City, Utah; married November 28, 1853, Provo, Utah, John Mount Higbee, born May 6, 1827, Clinton County, Ohio, died December 11, 1904, Cedar City, Utah, son of John Somers and Sarah Ann (Voorhees) Higbee. Another wife of John Mount Higbee was Eunice C. Bladen.

Issue—all born at Cedar City, Utah:

1. John M.[8] Higbee, b. Aug. 18, 1854, d. Sept. 16, 1854.
2. Joseph S.[8] Higbee, b. Jan. 14, 1856, d. Sept. 1, 1856.
3. Rebecca Ann[8] Higbee, b. July 28, 1857, d. Dec. 27, 1887, m. May 19, 1880, Cornelius C. Bladen, son of Thomas and Mary (Cattle) Bladen. *Issue*—all born at Cedar City, Utah: (1) John M. Higbee[9] Bladen, b. June 15, 1881, m. Selma Cannon; (2) Mary[9] Bladen, b. July 29, 1883, d. Sept. 12, 1883; (3) Cornelius[9] Bladen, b. Sept. 12, 1885, d. July 11, 1886; (4) Thomas W.[9] Bladen, b. Dec. 5, 1887, d. May 19, 1888.
4. Samuel A.[8] Higbee, b. May 24, 1859, d. Apr. 30, 1931, m. first, Feb. 11, 1881, St. George, Ut., Sarah Ann Jones, b. Feb. 11, 1861, Cedar City, Ut., d. Mar. 10, 1894, same place, daughter of Thomas and Sage (Treharne) Jones. *Issue*—all born at Cedar City, Ut., except as indicated: (1) Alonzo J.[9] Higbee, b. Nov. 22, 1882; (2) Thomas J.[9] Higbee, b.

July 12, 1885, Cochise Co., Ariz., m. June 4, 1913, Persis Stratton; (3) Rebecca Pearl[9] Higbee, b. Feb. 19, 1888, m. Aug. 1913, Mathew F. Lence; (4) Lillian[9] Higbee, b. Sept. 12, 1890, m. June 24, 1913, Erastus Macfarlane; (5) Gwendoline[9] Higbee, b. Dec. 5, 1891, m. Oct. 10, 1912, Gordon M. Matheson. Samuel A.[8] Higbee m. second, Feb. 22, 1898, Mildred Adams.

Myron D. Higbee (1861-1932)

5. Myron David[8] Higbee, b. Apr. 10, 1861, d. Aug. 5, 1932, m. first, Mar. 22, 1882, St. George, Ut., Julia Ann Haight, b. July 2, 1862, Cedar City, Ut., d. July 23, 1919, same place, daughter of Isaac Chauncy and Elizabeth (Somers) Haight.

Issue—all born at Cedar City, Utah:

1. Mary Elizabeth[9] Higbee, b. Feb. 16, 1883, m. Sept. 25, 1907, Robert Aldridge Thorley, b. July 28, 1882, Cedar City, Ut., son of Thomas and Ann (Aldridge) Thorley. *Issue:* (1) Onita[10] Thorley, b. June 8, 1908, Cedar City, Ut., m. July 29, 1939, Roger D. Keyes.
2. Rosina[9] Higbee, b. Aug. 3, 1885, m. Sept. 14, 1910, Charles Joseph Bryant, b. June 1, 1887, d. Aug. 3, 1947.

   Issue—all born at Cedar City, Utah:

   1. Wayne Higbee[10] Bryant, b. Sept. 13, 1912, m. Sept. 12, 1934, Sylvia Adams. *Issue:* (1) Robert Wayne[11] Bryant, b. May 10, 1936, Ames, Ia.; (2) Jo Anne[11] Bryant, b. Apr. 14, 1941, Freeport, Ill.; (3) Marilyn[11] Bryant, b. Feb. 20, 1947, Freeport, Ill.
   2. Leslie H.[10] Bryant, b. Mar. 19, 1915, m. Oct. 31, 1945, Thelma Myres.
   3. Claire[10] Bryant, b. May 12, 1917, m. Apr. 7, 1940, Frank E. Boyd. *Issue:* (1) Norman Kent[11] Boyd, b. Feb. 3, 1941.
   4. Nella[10] Bryant, b. Feb. 8, 1925, m. June 21, 1942, Mark A. Wood. *Issue:* (1) Tana Rae[11] Wood, b. July 28, 1943; (2) Donald Mark[11] Wood, b. July 8, 1945; (3) Marilee[11] Wood, b. Oct. 11, 1948.
3. Myron Franklin[9] Higbee, b. Nov. 16, 1889, m. June 10, 1914, Florence Spilsbury, b. Dec. 28, 1901, Toquerville, Ut., daughter of David and Annie Marie (Richards) Spilsbury.

   Issue—all born at Cedar City, Utah:

   1. Clyde Franklin[10] Higbee, b. Aug. 25, 1915, m. July 3, 1938, La Rue Leavitt. *Issue*—all born at Cedar City, Utah: (1) Roger Clyde[11] Higbee, b. Mar. 16, 1942; (2) David Myron[11] Higbee, b. Apr. 10, 1944; (3) Carol Jean[11] Higbee, b. Feb. 21, 1950.
   2. Ione[10] Higbee, b. Feb. 9, 1919, m. Apr. 12, 1939, Grant H. Redford. *Issue*—all born at Cedar City, Utah: (1) Hugh Higbee[11] Redford, b. Aug. 7, 1940; (2) Stephen Higbee[11] Redford, b. Mar. 24, 1942; (3) Myron Higbee[11] Redford, b. July 29, 1945.
   3. William Wesley[10] Higbee, b. July 20, 1922, m. May 7, 1944, Rosanne Rix. *Issue:* (1) Linda Ann[11] Higbee, b. Dec. 26, 1946, Houston, Texas; (2) Brian William[11] Higbee, b. Apr. 26, 1949, Munich, Bavaria, Germany.
4. Mabel[9] Higbee, b. Dec. 3, 1893, d. July 30, 1898.

5. Ruth[9] Higbee, b. Feb. 20, 1896, m. June 6, 1917, Salt Lake City, Adam C. Seegmiller, b. June 1, 1895, Upper Kanab, Ut., son of Daniel and Emma Isabella (Carroll) Seegmiller.
   Issue—all born at Cedar City, Utah:
   1. Winston H.[10] Seegmiller, b. May 26, 1920, m. Sept. 19, 1940, Ruby Anderson. *Issue:* (1) Keith Gordon[11] Seegmiller, b. July 18, 1943; (2) Eileen[11] Seegmiller, b. Oct. 1, 1947.
   2. Grant C.[10] Seegmiller, b. Oct. 11, 1922, m. Oct. 11, 1941, Ruth Munford. *Issue:* (1) Sherie[11] Seegmiller, b. Aug. 31, 1943; (2) Lynne[11] Seegmiller, b. Aug. 12, 1947.
   3. Garn F.[10] Seegmiller, b. Aug. 30, 1925.
   4. Alan Carroll[10] Seegmiller, b. July 13, 1934.
   5. Robert H.[10] Seegmiller, b. Dec. 28, 1937.
6. Anita[9] Higbee, b. Feb. 1, 1900, d. Apr. 4, 1901.
7. Archie[9] Higbee, b. June 10, 1903, d. May 1, 1904.

Myron D.[8] Higbee m. second, Dec. 2, 1920, St. George, Ut., Kezia Esplin.

6. Mary Alice[8] Higbee, b. Mar. 1, 1863, d. Mar. 1, 1936, m. Feb. 7, 1883, St. George, Ut., Uriah Treharne Jones, b. Feb. 11, 1861, Cedar City, Ut., d. Feb. 13, 1929, same place, son of Thomas and Sage (Treharne) Jones. *Issue*—all born at Cedar City, Utah: (1) Abish Higbee[9] Jones, b. Sept. 1, 1884. m. June 6, 1907, Elias Morris Corry; (2) Alma Treharne[9] Jones, b. Jan. 23, 1887, m. May 13, 1914, Sylvia Mitchell; (3) Irene[9] Jones, b. July 22, 1889, m. Dec. 24, 1912, Adolph Andrus; (4) Mary M.[9] Jones, b. Apr. 13, 1891, d. Dec. 20, 1897; (5) Uriah Ashton[9] Jones, b. Feb. 25, 1893, m. June 2, 1920, Louie Thomas; (6) Zelma[9] Jones, b. Feb. 5, 1895, m. Sept. 29, 1916, Raymond Lunt; (7) Emron H.[9] Jones, b. July 16, 1898, m. Sept. 20, 1923, Jennie Cox.
7. Isaac Clark[8] Higbee, b. Jan. 18, 1865, d. May 8, 1948, m. June 12, 1889, May MacFarlane.
8. Franklin[8] Higbee, b. Mar. 21, 1867, d. Sept. 9, 1867.
9. May[8] Higbee, b. May 8, 1869, d. Sept. 2, 1948, m. July 17, 1895, St. George, Ut., John Stillman Woodbury, b. Nov. 16, 1865, St. George, Ut., d. Dec. 17, 1949, Cedar City, Ut., son of John Stillman and Martha Alice (Parker) Woodbury. *Issue*—all born at Cedar City, Utah: (1) Hortense[9] Woodbury, b. May 17, 1896, m. Nov. 29, 1917, Willard Canfield; (2) Eugene[9] Woodbury, b. Jan. 25, 1898, m. Nov. 30, 1923, Lena Esplin; (3) Inez[9] Woodbury, b. May 15, 1902, m. July 10, 1926, Oreste Lombardi.
10. Silas[8] Higbee, b. Oct. 11, 1871, d. Mar. 17, 1888.
11. Edward James[8] Higbee, b. Nov. 13, 1873, d. July 21, 1927, m. Nov. 21, 1900, St. George, Ut., Susannah Perry, b. Apr. 2, 1879, daughter of Joseph E. and Elizabeth (Jones) Perry. *Issue*—all born at Cedar City, Utah: (1) Edward Thurman[9] Higbee, b. Apr. 25, 1902, m. June 24, 1924, Thelma Miller; (2) Arvilla[9] Higbee, b. Apr. 19, 1906, m. Sept. 7, 1926, Wilford Scott Day; (3) Roma[9] Higbee, b. Mar. 19, 1910, m. Nov. 1, 1932, Walter Ekins.

7. Jane[7] Clark (Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born October 19, 1837, Columbia, Ohio, died

March 14, 1933 at Thatcher, Idaho; married first, February 28, 1857, John Murray Ballwinkle. *Issue:* (1) Samuel[8] Ballwinkle, d. Aug. 20, 1932, m. Arletta Peck: (2) Fred[8] Ballwinkle, d. Oct. 29, 1919, m. Ada Smedley; (3) Edith[8] Ballwinkle, m. George Peck. Jane[7] Clark married second, Solomon Henry Hale.

9. Anna[7] Clark (Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born April 19, 1841, Clark, Ohio, died April 13, 1914; married April 17, 1863, Solomon Henry Hale (his second wife was Jane[7] (Clark) Ballwinkle, sister of Anna), born April 20, 1839, Quincy, Illinois, son of Jonathan Harriman and Olive (Boyington) Hale. *Issue:* (1) Solomon Henry[8] Hale, Jr., b. May 30, 1864, m. Dec. 8, 1886, Ginerva Nowlin; (2) Jonathan Joseph[8] Hale, b. July 26, 1867, d. Mar. 12, 1876; (3) Samuel Clark[8] Hale, b. Apr. 24, 1870, d. Feb. 7, 1876; (4) Hattie Vilate[8] Hale, b. Sept. 10, 1872, m. June 11, 1890, Milton H. Thatcher; (5) Arta D'Christa[8] Hale, b. Apr. 19, 1877, d. June 29, 1878; (6) Heber Quincy[8] Hale, b. Mar. 5, 1880, m. Jan. 17, 1906, Bessie Gudmundson; (7) Aroet Alma[8] Hale, b. Oct. 29, 1881, Thatcher, Id., d. Nov. 6, 1948, Caldwell, Id., m. Nov. 5, 1906, Florence Belnap; (8) Anna La Vinna[8] Hale, b. Aug. 14, 1884, m. Apr. 5, 1911, James H. Cannon.

Samuel Clark (1846-1922)

11. Samuel[7] Clark, Jr., (Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born October 1, 1846, Pottawattamie, Iowa, died December 9, 1922, Stirling, Alberta, Canada; married October 18, 1869, Salt Lake City, Penelope Lusannah Hovey, born April 27, 1853, Salt Lake City, died November 8, 1915, Stirling, Alberta, Canada, daughter of Joseph Grafton and Lusannah Emeline (Goodridge) Hovey.

Issue:

1. Samuel Riley[8] Clark, b. Nov. 20, 1870, Millville, Ut., d. Apr. 15, 1938.
2. Joseph Leonard[8] Clark, b. Feb. 22, 1873, Millville, Ut., d. Mar. 6, 1874.
3. Solomon Henry[8] Clark, b. Sept. 1, 1875, Millville, Ut., d. Jan. 24, 1945, Stirling, Alta., Can., m. Aug. 22, 1910 at Stirling, Edith May Warenski, b. July 14, 1886, Joseph, Ut., d. Mar. 6, 1932, Lethbridge, Alta., Can., daughter of Albert Napoleon and Sophia (Wells) Warenski.

Issue—all born at Stirling, Alberta, Canada, except where otherwise indicated:

1. Albert Henry[9] Clark, b. May 29, 1911, m. Apr. 23, 1937, Audrey May Elliotte, b. July 19, 1918, Lethbridge, Alta., Can., daughter of John and Marian Pethia (Casey) Elliotte. *Issue:* (1) Marion Kirby[10] Clark, b. Mar. 4,

1940, Lethbridge, Alta., Can.; (2) Clifford Lee[10] Clark, b. June 17, 1944, Winnipeg, Man., Can.

2. Deloy William[9] Clark, b. Nov. 17, 1912, m. Nov. 6, 1935, Cardston, Alta., Can., Norma Isabelle Christenson, b. June 21, 1915, Stirling, Alta., Can., daughter of William Christian and Nellie May (Barrow) Christenson. *Issue:* (1) Gerald Jay[10] Clark, b. Aug. 20, 1936, Stirling, Alta., Can.; (2) Janet Lynn[10] Clark, b. Dec. 17, 1940, Lethbridge, Alta., Can.; also an adopted son, Bruce Gregory Clark, b. Mar. 3, 1946, Calgary, Alta., Can.
3. Elva[9] Clark, b. June 8, 1914, m. Mar. 1, 1932 at Stirling, George Albert Hogensen, b. Apr. 9, 1910, Stirling, Alta., Can., son of Neil and Christine (Larsen) Hogensen. *Issue:* (1) Elva Lorraine[10] Hogensen, b. Mar. 28, 1933, Stirling, Alta., Can.; (2) George Robert[10] Hogensen, b. Aug. 10, 1935, Lethbridge, Alta., Can.; (3) Donald Keith[10] Hogensen, b. Dec. 16, 1940, Lethbridge, Alta., Can.
4. George[9] Clark, b. and d. Jan. 23, 1918, Raymond, Alta., Can.

4. Harriet Penelope[8] Clark, b. Jan. 11, 1877, Gentile Valley, Id., m. July 31, 1935, Raymond Gardner Hardy.

LUSANNAH EMELINE CLARK (1878 - ——)

5. Lusannah Emeline[8] Clark, b. Sept. 18, 1878, Gentile Valley, Id., m. Oct. 2, 1901, Salt Lake City, Willard Greene Richards, b. Mar. 17, 1880, Salt Lake City, d. Dec. 4, 1930, same place, son of Levi Willard and Louisa Lula (Greene) Richards.

Issue:

1. Willard Clark[9] Richards, b. Oct. 31, 1902, Stirling, Alta., Can., m. Sept. 1, 1932, Salt Lake City, Bertha Mary Nazer, b. Feb. 10, 1905, Monroe, Ut., daughter of Edward and Alvena Louisa (Hogentabler) Nazer. *Issue:* (1) Mary Lu Nazer[10] Richards, b. Feb. 18, 1934, Salt Lake City; (2) Sharon Elise[10] Richards, b. Aug. 17, 1935, Salt Lake City; (3) Willard Clark[10] Richards, Jr., b. Oct. 3, 1936, Salt Lake City; (4) Kaelynn[10] Richards, b. Oct. 23, 1944, Hurricane, Ut.; (5) Roberta Lee[10] Richards, b. Mar. 24, 1949, Hurricane, Ut.
2. Lee Greene Clark[9] Richards, b. June 3, 1904, Stirling, Alta., Can., d. Sept. 20, 1905.
3. Lulu Clark[9] Richards, b. May 14, 1906, Salt Lake City.
4. Riley Clark[9] Richards, b. Aug. 18, 1907, Stirling, Alta., Can., m. Dec. 24, 1934, Salt Lake City, Gertrude Borgquist Musser, b. Dec. 19, 1907, Salt Lake City, daughter of St. Joseph White and Rose Selma (Borgquist) Musser. *Issue:* (1) Ruth[10] Richards, b. June 15, 1936, Salt Lake City; (2) Jean[10] Richards, b. June 7, 1939, Salt Lake City; (3) Joseph Willard[10] Richards, b. May 3, 1943, American Fork, Ut.
5. Evan Clark[9] Richards, b. Oct. 31, 1909, Stirling, Alta., Can., m. May 10, 1941, Salt Lake City, Jennie May Eckman, b. Jan. 20, 1922. *Issue:* (1) Son,[10] b. and d. Oct. 1942, Salt Lake City; (2) Karen May[10] Richards, b. June 10, 1944, Salt Lake City; (3) Roy Lin[10] Richards, b. Mar. 7, 1947, Murray, Ut.; (4) Marilyn[10] Richards, b. Nov. 14, 1949, Murray, Ut.

6. Mary Clark[9] Richards, b. Aug. 31, 1911, Stirling, Alta., Can., m. first, Dec., 1936, Ronald O. Nulton. *Issue:* (1) Ronald Kent[10] Nulton, b. Oct. 6, 1938, Salt Lake City. M. second, Harold O. Nicholes, son of Theodore F. and Olivia Martha (Jacobsen) Nicholes. *Issue:* (2) Linda Kay[10] Nicholes, b. Feb. 10, 1945, Salt Lake City; (3) Harold James[10] Nicholes, b. Oct. 19, 1947, Salt Lake City; (4) Sidney Richards[10] Nicholes, b. Oct. 9, 1949.
7. Harriett Clark[9] Richards, b. Mar. 18, 1913, Stirling, Alta., Can.
8. Edwin Clark[9] Richards, b. May 23, 1915, Stirling, Alta., Can., d. June 17, 1949, Hurricane, Ut., m. May 30, 1940, Evanston, Wy., Sarah Bohn. *Issue:* (1) James Edwin[10] Richards, b. July 4, 1942, Salt Lake City; (2) Willard L.[10] Richards, b. Dec. 3, 1945, St. George, Ut.
9. Kent Clark[9] Richards, b. Mar. 6, 1917, Stirling, Alta., Can., m. May, 1940, Maxine Irene Southern; divorced.
10. Elise Clark[9] Richards, b. Jan. 5, 1924, Cardston, Alta., Can.

6. James Frederick[8] Clark, b. Nov. 18, 1881, Gentile Valley, Id., d. Feb. 16, 1939, Stirling, Alta., Can.; m. Oct. 3, 1906, Salt Lake City, Kathryn Miller, b. Oct. 3, 1887, Salt Lake City, daughter of William and Lucinda (Wadsworth) Miller.

Issue:

1. Abijah James Miller[9] Clark, b. Feb. 8, 1908, Stirling, Alta., Can., m. June 4, 1929, Lethbridge, Alta., Can., Mary Ora Ellingson, b. Nov. 18, 1907, daughter of Berg and Mary Elizabeth (Hall) Ellingson. *Issue:* (1) Ronald Bide[10] Clark, b. Apr. 2, 1930, Stirling, Alta., Can.; (2) Floyd Ellingson[10] Clark, stillborn Oct. 7, 1931, Stirling, Alta., Can.; (3) Mary Loretta[10] Clark, b. Mar. 6, 1933, Raymond, Alta., Can.; (4) Ross Ellingson[10] Clark, b. June 15, Picture Butte, Alta., Can.; (5) Frederick Brent[10] Clark, b. Aug. 16, 1940, Picture Butte, Alta., Can.; (6) Kay Louise[10] Clark, b. Dec. 21, 1944, Picture Butte, Alta., Can.; (7) Paul Sherwood[10] Clark, b. June 27, 1946, Picture Butte, Alta., Can.; (8) Garnett[10] Clark, b. Aug. 10, 1948, Picture Butte, Alta., Can.
2. Luthina[9] Clark, b. Feb. 1, 1915, Stirling, Alta., Can.

Esther Jane Clark (1883-1948)

7. Esther Jane[8] Clark, b. Dec. 11, 1883, Preston, Id., d. May 22, 1948, Rosemary, Alta., Can., m. Sept. 2, 1903, Stirling, Alta., Can., Howard Alvin Hardy, b. Oct. 20, 1881, Salt Lake City, son of William Bell and Tacy Anna (Woodford) Hardy.

Issue—all born at Stirling, Alberta, Canada:

1. Waldo Clark[9] Hardy, b. May 1, 1904, d. June 25, 1944.
2. Howard Clark[9] Hardy, b. May 1, 1904, d. July 7, 1904.
3. Leon Clark[9] Hardy, b. Nov. 11, 1905, d. May 14, 1948.
4. Donna Clark[9] Hardy, b. Sept. 28, 1907, m. Oct. 25, 1929, Lethbridge, Alta., Can., John Albert Olson, b. June 7, 1898, Crescent, Ut., son of Ole and Hilda Charlotta (Olafson) Olson. *Issue:* (1) Jack Hardy[10] Olson, b. Aug. 26, 1930; (2) Barbara Elise[10] Olson, b. Dec. 27, 1933; (3) Peggy Louise[10] Olson, b. Oct. 26, 1948, Brooks, Alta., Can.

5. Georgeus Clark[9] Hardy, b. May 22, 1909, d. Dec. 9, 1910.
6. Lee Ray[9] Hardy, b. July 15, 1911, d. Apr. 21, 1921.
7. Elise Clark[9] Hardy, b. May 23, 1914, m. July 4, 1935, Cardston, Alta., Can., Leonard James Shields, b. Nov. 26, 1912, Raymond, Alta., Can., son of Wilford Lafayette and Bertha (Fisher) Shields. *Issue:* (1) Elise Marie[10] Shields, b. June 23, 1936, Lethbridge, Alta., Can.; (2) Dianne[10] Shields, b. Nov. 21, 1939, Empress, Alta., Can.; (3) James Hardy[10] Shields, b. Nov. 9, 1945, Brooks, Alta., Can.; (4) Richard Hardy[10] Shields, b. Sept. 23, 1947, Brooks, Alta., Can.
8. Leonard Clark[9] Hardy, b. May 19, 1916, d. June 3, 1922.
9. Fred Winston[9] Hardy, b. Apr. 25, 1925, m. July 4, 1945, Edna Rowena Parker, b. Feb. 13, 1928, Orton, Alta., Can., daughter of William Russell and Myrtle Isabelle (Orr) Parker. *Issue:* (1) Fred LeRay[10] Hardy, b. Jan., 1947, Brooks, Alta., Can.; (2) Rowena Jane[10] Hardy, b. June 22, 1949, Brooks, Alta., Can.

8. Martha Anna[8] Clark, b. Oct. 13, 1885, Preston, Id., m. June 15, 1910, Stirling, Alta., Can., Harry Thornton D'Arc, b. May 31, 1880, Winnipeg, Man., Can., d. Oct. 12, 1929, Mt. Vernon, Wash.

Issue:

1. Howard Thornton[9] D'Arc, b. Nov. 24, 1912, Diamond, Alta., Can., m. Elizabeth Forrest King. *Issue:* (1) Thornton Arthur[10] D'Arc, b. Nov. 5, 1947.
2. Rupert Vincent[9] D'Arc, b. Jan. 19, 1914, Diamond, Alta., Can., m. Bessie M. Marshall. *Issue:* (1) Christine Louise[10] D'Arc, b. June 24, 1941; (2) Stephen[10] D'Arc, b. Aug. 29, 1942; (3) Martha Kathleen[10] D'Arc, b. May 5, 1948.
3. Jeanne[9] D'Arc, b. July 29, 1915, Mt. Vernon, Wash., m. John M. Cooper. *Issue:* (1) John Thornton[10] Cooper, b. Dec. 21, 1942; (2) Barbara[10] Cooper, b. Aug. 31, 1947.

Mary Hovey Clark (1887-1934)

9. Mary Hovey[8] Clark, b. Mar. 11, 1887, Preston, Id., d. Jan. 4, 1934, Stirling, Alta., Can.; m. Apr. 4, 1906, Salt Lake City, Raymond Gardner Hardy, b. Aug. 10, 1883, Salt Lake City, son of William Bell and Tacy Anna (Woodford) Hardy. (His second wife was Harriet Penelope Clark, sister of Mary Hovey Clark.)

Issue—all born at Stirling, Alberta, Canada:

1. Clinton Ray[9] Hardy, b. Jan. 27, 1909, m. Oct. 12, 1933, Salt Lake City, Della Aurelia Miller, b. June 5, 1909, Syracuse, Ut., daughter of Arnold David and Lillie (Barton) Miller. *Issue*—all born at Lethbridge, Alta., Canada: (1) Ray Miller[10] Hardy, b. Mar. 23, 1936; (2) Douglas Miller[10] Hardy, b. June 23, 1938; (3) Calleen[10] Hardy, b. Mar. 14, 1948; also two adopted daughters: Marilynne Gayle Hardy, b. May 16, 1944, Lethbridge, Alta., Can.; and Sheila Hardy, b. Mar. 9, 1947, Edmonton, Alta., Can.
2. Mary Lusana[9] Hardy, b. Mar. 7, 1911, m. Nov. 11, 1931, Cardston, Alta., Can., Kenneth Lamond Stone, b. June 20, 1909, Raymond, Alta., Can., son of William Charles and Jennie (Young) Stone. *Issue*—all born at Lethbridge,

Alta., Can., except where otherwise indicated: (1) Kay Marie[10] Stone, b. Aug. 6, 1932; (2) Margaret[10] Stone, b. Mar. 9, 1934, Raymond, Alta., Can.; (3) Lynn Hardy[10] Stone, b. Feb. 12, 1937; (4) Roger Hardy[10] Stone, b. Oct. 25, 1939; (5) Maureen[10] Stone, b. Dec. 2, 1942; (6) William Jack[10] Stone, b. July 3, 1946, Raymond, Alta., Can.

3. Lyman Clark[9] Hardy, b. July 22, 1915, m. Nov. 11, 1937, Cardston, Alta., Can., Mildred May Litchfield, b. Aug. 4, 1916, Raymond, Alta., Can., daughter of Floyd Oran and Ethel (Larson) Litchfield. *Issue*—all born at Lethbridge, Alta., Can.: (1) Clark Litchfield[10] Hardy, b. Oct. 19, 1938; (2) Reid Litchfield[10] Hardy, b. Feb. 15, 1941; (3) Lyman Max[10] Hardy, b. Mar. 24, 1943; (4) Mary Elaine[10] Hardy, b. Dec. 8, 1946.
4. Eunice Clark[9] Hardy, b. Feb. 7, 1917, m. Dec. 15, 1937, Cardston, Alta., Can., Reed Livingstone Shields, son of Wilford Lafayette and Bertha (Fisher) Shields. *Issue:* (1) Clair Hardy[10] Shields, b. Mar. 12, 1939, Lethbridge, Alta., Can.; (2) Carroll[10] Shields, b. July 18, 1940, Lethbridge, Alta., Can.; (3) Ian Ross[10] Shields, b. Nov. 25, 1942, Lethbridge, Alta., Can.; (4) David Reed[10] Shields, b. Dec. 10, 1946, Cardston, Alta., Can., d. Dec. 12, 1946; (5) Mary Alaine[10] Shields, b. Dec. 3, 1948, Glenwood, Alta., Can.
5. Floyd Duncan[9] Hardy, b. Nov. 24, 1923, m. July 5, 1944, Cardston, Alta., Can., Rula Hope Johnson, b. Jan. 23, 1919, Aetna, Alta., Can., daughter of Ralph McClellan and Ruby Avelia (Jensen) Johnson. *Issue:* (1) Marynne Joy[10] Hardy, b. Oct. 20, 1946.

10. Hazel Hovey[8] Clark, b. Jan. 11, 1889, Whitney, Id., m. Dec. 15, 1909, Stirling, Alta., Can., Walter Allen Clawson, b. Oct. 30, 1887, Salt Lake City, d. July 30, 1935, son of Walter and May (Allen) Clawson.

Issue:

1. Milton D'Arc[9] Clawson, b. July 27, 1910, Diamond, Alta., Can., d. September 23, 1911.
2. Henry Clark[9] Clawson, b. Aug. 15, 1911, Stirling, Alta., Can., d. Sept. 23, 1912.
3. Frank Allen[9] Clawson, b. Jan. 18, 1913, Stirling, Alta., Can., m. Dec. 24, 1936, Cardston, Alta., Can., Marie Louise Brandley, b. June 2, 1916, Stirling, Alta., Can., daughter of Wilford Woodruff and Louisa (Oler) Brandley. *Issue:* —born at Lethbridge, Alta., Can., except where otherwise indicated: (1) Gary Clark[10] Clawson, b. Apr. 10, 1937; (2) Patric Brandley[10] Clawson, b. Mar. 27, 1939; (3) Michael Allen[10] Clawson, b. Jan. 16, 1941; (4) Suzanne[10] Clawson, b. Oct. 15, 1942; (5) Timothy Wilford[10] Clawson, b. July 24, 1947, Brooks, Alta., Can.; (6) Terry Clark[10] Clawson, b. Feb. 21, 1949, Brooks, Alta., Can.
4. Samuel Clark[9] Clawson, b. Jan. 1, 1915, Stirling, Alta., Can., m. Aug. 23, 1941, Eunice Henryetta Tudor, b. July 20, 1916, Sumac, Wash., daughter of Roy Clark and Mary Alice (Linn) Tudor. *Issue:* (1) Samuel Clark[10] Clawson, Jr., b. Oct. 4, 1946, Seattle, Wash.; (2) Scott Tudor[10] Clawson, b. Oct. 7, 1949, Seattle, Wash.
5. Barbara[9] Clawson, b. Sept. 24, 1919, Monticello, Ut., m. first, May 20, 1939, Bert Cyr; m. second, Stanley Friday.

Issue: (1) Michael Allen[10] Friday, b. May 4, 1947, Reading, Pa.

12. Elise Hovey[8] Clark, b. Nov. 17, 1892, Whitney, Id., m. first, Philip Sheffield; divorced and m. second, Dec. 1, 1919, Mt. Vernon, Wash., George I. Dunlap, b. Oct. 8, 1886, La Conner, Wash., son of James and Frances Hannah (Chilberg) Dunlap. *Issue:* (1) Mary Elise[9] Dunlap, b. Dec. 12, 1920, Mt. Vernon, Wash., m. July 19, 1947, Archie Duane Hove; divorced. *Issue:* (1) Georgia Elise[10] Hove, b. Feb. 1, 1949, Seattle, Wash.
15. William Hovey[8] Clark, b. June 15, 1901, Stirling, Alta., Can., d. Dec. 20, 1932, same place; m. Mar. 17, 1928, Seattle, Wash., Amy Ellen Rich, b. May 27, 1910, Sumas, Wash., daughter of Bert J. Rich; she later married William Sykes. *Issue*—all born Stirling, Alta., Can.: (1) Riley Bert[9] Clark, b. Feb. 9, 1929, d. Feb. 10, 1929; (2) Patricia Rich[9] Clark, b. Aug. 4, 1930; (3) James Rich[9] Clark, b. and d. Nov. 7, 1931.

Ellen Clark (1849-1924)

12. Ellen[7] Clark (Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born January 5, 1849, was the first white girl born in Salt Lake City. She died April 5, 1924 at the same place. October 21, 1868, at Paris, Idaho, she married William Rawlings, Pony Express rider and Indian fighter, born October 17, 1838, Hardenburg, Indiana, died September 10, 1917, Salt Lake City, son of Edward and Elizabeth (Ellis) Rawlings.

Issue:

1. Edith Verena[8] Rawlings, b. Sept. 29, 1869, Cache Valley, Ut., m. July 10, 1900, Helena, Mont., Valentine Ernest Hahn, b. Aug. 30, 1870, Galena, Ill., son of Ernest and Teresa (Saul) Hahn. *Issue:* (1) Florence Verena[9] Hahn, b. Dec. 14, 1901, d. Sept. 6, 1903.
2. Ellen A.[8] Rawlings, b. June 10, 1871, Wellsville, Ut., d. Aug. 31, 1877.
3. William C.[8] Rawlings, b. Apr. 17, 1873, Provo, Ut., d. Aug. 17, 1912.
4. May[8] Rawlings, b. May 23, 1875, Bingham Canyon, Ut., m. Robert Lincoln Rice, b. Apr. 10, 1862, Stanley, N. Y., d. Dec. 6, 1928, Wendover, Ut., son of Aaron Benton and Helen Marion (Dickson) Rice.

Issue—all born at Salt Lake City:

1. Robert Dickson[9] Rice, b. Dec. 14, 1893, m. May 29, 1941, Marjory Steelman, b. May 5, 1893, New York City, daughter of Henry Bolton and Anna Elizabeth (Sill) Steelman.
2. Ida May[9] Rice, b. Mar. 22, 1895, m. Sept. 26, 1917, Salt Lake City, George McKinley Berryhill, b. Mar. 3, 1895, Keokuk, Ia., son of Lewis Alward and Mary (Notney) Berryhill.

Issue:

1. Mary Victoria[10] Berryhill, b. Oct. 3, 1919, Salt Lake City, m. O. J. Sokoloff. *Issue:* (1) Michael[11] Sokoloff, b.

1943; (2) Stephen[11] Sokoloff, b. 1946; (3) John Frederick[11] Sokoloff, b. July 29, 1949.

2. George McKinley[10] Berryhill, b. July 10, 1921, Salt Lake City, m. Sept. 9, 1946, Salt Lake City, Dorothy June Rawlings, b. July 11, 1922, Salt Lake City, daughter of James Earl and Lola Belle (Jolly) Rawlings. *Issue:* (1) Lynn Ellen[11] Berryhill, b. June 12, 1948, Keokuk, Ia.
3. Barbara Ann[10] Berryhill, b. Oct. 4, 1929, Keokuk, Ia.

3. Farrell Darce[9] Rice, b. Apr. 25, 1897, d. Dec. 17, 1898.
4. Orville Benton[9] Rice, b. Oct. 2, 1912, Salt Lake City, m. Jan. 31, 1934, Salt Lake City, Clara Gertrude Baker, b. Apr. 30, 1915, daughter of Orange Decatur and Clara (Fernley) Baker. *Issue*—all born at Salt Lake City: (1) Beverly Roberta[10] Rice, b. Sept. 22, 1934; (2) Jay Orville[10] Rice, b. Jan. 24, 1940; (3) Janice[10] Rice, b. Jan. 24, 1940; (4) Robert Keith[10] Rice, b. Sept. 30, 1944; (5) David George[10] Rice, b. Sept. 16, 1947.

5. Charles[8] Rawlings, b. June 1, 1877, Provo, Ut., d. Nov. 13, 1930.
6. Ethel Jennie[8] Rawlings, b. Jan. 31, 1880, Tintic, Ut., d. Jan. 25, 1901, Butte, Mont., m. May 31, 1899, Salt Lake City, Charles Fleck, who d. about 1930, Sacramento, Cal.

Issue:

1. William Bryan[9] Fleck, b. Sept. 24, 1900, Butte, Mont., m. first, Feb. 13, 1926, Stockton, Cal., Euna May Duncan, b. Aug. 28, 1909, Baker, Okla., daughter of Ivor Washington and Genevieve Felicia (Fitzgerald) Duncan. *Issue:* (1) Ferrell Glen[10] Fleck, b. Aug. 17, 1928, Rains, Ut., m. in 1948 Beverly Barbara Hill, daughter of Mrs. Clement S. Hill; (2) Ivor Riley[10] Fleck, b. Oct. 15, 1939, Salt Lake City. William Bryan[9] Fleck, m. second, Grand Junction, Ut., about 1942, Billie O'Daniels.

7. Samuel E.[8] Rawlings, b. Oct. 23, 1882, Cherry Creek, Ut., d. Apr. 18, 1910.
8. Myrtle Ann[8] Rawlings, b. May 3, 1884, Tintic, Ut., m. Apr. 20, 1900, Helena, Mont., Charles William Edward Pickering, b. Mar. 10, 1873, Salt Lake City, d. Feb., 1948, son of Arthur and Eliza (Pierce) Pickering.

Issue:

1. Charles William[9] Pickering, b. July 31, 1902, Salt Lake City, m. first Emma Buffington who d. about 1937, daughter of Edward C. Buffington. M. second Jan. 30, 1938, Webster City, Ia., Dora Jane Stone, b. Nov. 2, 1917, Woodstock, Ia., daughter of Irvine Curtis and Katherine Marguritta (Pinkele) Stone.
2. Arthur[9] Pickering, b. July 31, 1902, Salt Lake City, d. Aug. 7, 1902.
3. Francis Earl[9] Pickering, b. Feb. 8, 1904, Tucker, Ut., m. Nov. 21, 1925, Price, Ut., Jane Marjorie Geer, b. Oct. 19, 1909, Willard, O., daughter of Percy Milton and Ethel Geraldine (Argo) Geer. *Issue:* (1) Marjorie Geraldine[10] Pickering, b. Apr. 26, 1922, Soldier Summit, Ut., m. first, Apr. 28, 1947, Curtin M. Jones; m. second, December 20, 1948, Elko, Nev., Andrew Burke Berry, son of William C. and Leah (Summerville) Berry; (2) Francis Milton[10] Pickering, b. Nov. 18, 1930, Salt Lake City.

4. Clarence Albert[9] Pickering, b. Sept. 17, 1905, Tucker, Ut., m. July 25, 1934, Soldier Summit, Ut., Thressa Bills, b. Sept. 12, 1915, Salt Lake City, daughter of Parley and Mary Myron (Wright) Bills. *Issue:* (1) James Albert[10] Pickering, b. Mar. 24, 1939, Salt Lake City.
5. Ellen Myrtle[9] Pickering, b. Aug. 11, 1908, Tucker, Ut., m. Apr. 4, 1928, Soldier Summit, Ut., Parley Dwain Bills, b. Feb. 28, 1907, Salt Lake City, son of Parley D. and Mary Myron (Wright) Bills. *Issue:* (1) Parley Edward[10] Bills, b. Sept. 30, 1929, Soldier Summit, Ut.; (2) Eugene Dwain[10] Bills, b. June 14, 1933, Helper, Ut.; (3) Jo Ann[10] Bills, b. July 14, 1939, Salt Lake City.
6. Robert Edward[9] Pickering, b. Jan. 6, 1922, Salt Lake City, m. Sept. 12, 1946, Salt Lake City, Kathryn Marie Jones, b. 1921, Salt Lake City, daughter of Jesse Benjamin and Margaret Marie (Werner) Jones. *Issue:* (1) Robert Edward[10] Pickering, b. Jan. 12, 1949, Salt Lake City.

9. Florence V.[8] Rawlings, b. June 18, 1886, Lake Shore, Ut., d. Dec. 19, 1900.
10. Hattie C.[8] Rawlings, b. Oct. 12, 1888, Tucker, Ut., d. Sept. 20, 1909.
11. James Earl[8] Rawlings, b. Mar. 25, 1895, Tucker, Ut., m., Aug. 20, 1917, Salt Lake City, Lola Belle Jolly, b. June 14, 1897, Rochelle, Fla., daughter of John Walter and Angelina Belle (Hicks) Jolly.

Issue:

1. Jolly Earl[9] Rawlings, b. June 20, 1918, Denver, Col., m. July 12, 1939, Yuma, Ariz., Helen Dekker. *Issue:* —all born at Los Angeles, Cal.: (1) Grover John[10] Rawlings, b. Apr. 4, 1942; (2) Pieter Jan[10] Rawlings, b. Feb. 3, 1944; (3) Dekker[10] Rawlings, b. July 26, 1945.
2. Grover Leonard[9] Rawlings, b. Mar. 2, 1920, Salt Lake City, m. Oct. 28, 1942, Jane Wagstaff, b. June 3, 1921, Salt Lake City, daughter of Frederick James and Gladys (Burt) Wagstaff. *Issue:* (1) Grover Leonard[10] Rawlings, Jr., b. Nov. 28, 1944, Salt Lake City; (2) David James[10] Rawlings, b. Aug. 23, 1948, Monterey, Cal.
3. Dorothy June[9] Rawlings, b. July 11, 1922, Salt Lake City, m. Sept. 9, 1946, G. M. Berryhill, Jr. *Issue:* (1) Lynn Ellen[10] Berryhill, b. June 12, 1948, Keokuk,, Ia.

13. James[7] Clark (Reb.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born September 20, 1855, Provo, Utah, died Ferbuary, 1929, Bear Lake, Idaho; married May 5, 1878, Katherine E. James. *Issue:* (1) James[8] Clark, b. 1880; (2) Kate[8] Clark, b. 1886; (3) Mary[8] Clark, b. 1890; (4) La Maun[8] Clark.

James Moon Garner (1818-1904)

14. James Moon[6] Garner (Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born August 10, 1818, Farmer's Station, Ohio, died at Sidell, Illinois, February 6, 1904. He married first in 1841, Martha Seal. They had *issue:* (1) John Newton[7]

Garner; (2) Rachel Ellen[7] Garner; (3) William Eldridge[7] Garner; (4) Thomas Jefferson[7] Garner; (5) Mary Emma[7] Garner, b. 1853, d. unmarried in 1880; (6) Romeo Mulford[7] Garner; (7) Sarah Elizabeth[7] Garner.

James Moon Garner married second, March 13, 1866, Rebecca (Walker) Lightfoot, a widow, who died September 10, 1897. They had *issue:* (8) Zula Etta[7] Garner; (9) Cora Lee[7] Garner, b. Jan. 24, 1869, m. Sept. 10, 1899, Lewis Calvin Benfiel; (10) Effie[7] Garner; (11) Ivah May[7] Garner, b. Dec. 1, 1880, d. June 12, 1912; m. Dec. 1, 1911, George U. Pritchard.

1. John Newton[7] Garner (Jas.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born October 28, 1842, died May, 1931; married first, in 1866 in Ohio, Patience Dunlap who died the next year. There were no children from this marriage. August 12, 1877 in Illinois he married second, Matilda Biggs.

Issue:

1. Claude[8] Garner, b. May 17, 1878, m. Mary Osterkamp, Mar. 28, 1901.

Issue:

1. Jamesena Leone[9] Garner, b. Jan. 2, 1902, m. James Gallaher, Dec. 1934.
2. Archibald Loraine[9] Garner, b. Mar. 21, 1903, sculptor.
3. Georgia May[9] Garner, b. Aug. 31, 1914, m. Wallace Evans about 1935. *Issue:* (1) Wallace[10] Evans, b. about 1935; (2) Claude[10] Evans, b. about 1938.

2. Herbert L.[8] Garner, b. Dec. 19, 1881, m. Flora Hinsey, Mar. 3, 1906.
3. Robert Lee[8] Garner, b. May 12, 1885, m. Carrie Elser, June 30, 1908.

Issue:

1. Madelyn[9] Garner, b. Oct. 2, 1910, m. Robert Crippin, Mar. 15, 1940. *Issue:* (1) Gary[10] Crippin, b. Nov. 27, 1941.
2. Helen Margaret[9] Garner, b. May 24, 1914, m. Leon Cordts, Apr. 6, 1938. *Issue:* (1) Penelope Ann[10] Cordts, b. June 6, 1941; (2) Pamela Suzanne[10] Cordts, b. Mar. 10, 1945.
3. Robert Elser[9] Garner, b. Mar. 26, 1919; in Navy, World War II.
4. John Newton[9] Garner, b. Mar. 16, 1921; in Navy, World War II.
5. Gordon[9] Garner, b. Oct. 24, 1923, movie actor.

2. Rachel Ellen[7] Garner (Jas.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born December 24, 1844, died January 8, 1902, married Daniel T. Burton in Ohio, February 2, 1866.

Issue:

1. Lillie May[8] Burton, b. Leesburg, O., Nov. 28, 1868, m. Dec. 24, 1893, Eli A. Phillips, who d. in California May 3, 1921. No issue.
2. Dora Emma[8] Burton, b. Leesburg, O., Dec. 23, 1870, d. unmarried, Gardena, Cal., Jan., 1948.
3. Henry[8] Burton, b. Dec. 16, 1878.

3. William Eldridge[7] Garner (Jas.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born March 3, 1847, died March 15, 1929. Married Hester Ann Turner in Ohio in 1870.

Issue:

1. Camillus Romeo[8] Garner, b. Dec. 15, 1872, m. Maude Cole in South Dakota, 1904. *Issue:* (1) Audrey[9] Garner, b. S. D., Jan., 1906.
2. John Newton[8] Garner, b. Dec. 17, 1876, m. Estelle Reese in California, July, 1908. *Issue:* (1) Eldridge Reese[9] Garner, b. Cal., Sept. 27, 1914, m. Arthur Franklin Halloran, June, 1934. *Issue:* (1) Arthur Franklin[10] Halloran, Jr., b. Mar., 1943; (2) John Garner[10] Halloran, b. Dec., 1944.

4. Thomas Jefferson[7] Garner (Jas.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born September 18, 1851, died August 29, 1917; married Bertha Baldwin Meeker, December 31, 1891.

Issue:

1. Iva Lavina[8] Garner, b. Dec. 4, 1893, m. first, May 26, 1918, Milton K. Dymott who d. in 1935. *Issue:* (1) Warren Garner[9] Dymott, b. Nov. 26, 1921, m. Dec. 7, 1941, Reva Parslow. (*Issue:* (1) Cleo Elaine[10] Dymott, b. Sept. 12, 1942; (2) Shirley Lyne[10] Dymott, b. June 28, 1944); (2) Doris Caroline[9] Garner, b. Apr. 19, 1926. Iva Garner Dymott m. second, Mar. 15, 1945, Harry E. Blackwelder.
2. Carol Conrad[8] Garner, b. May 18, 1895, d. Aug. 28, 1938, m. Blanche Gross, Feb. 6, 1915. *Issue:* (1) Betty Louise[9] Garner, b. Dec. 1, 1919, m. Harry Albert Kramer, Dec. 14, 1941; (2) Jane Caroline[9] Garner, b. Dec. 10, 1924, m. John C. Bennett, July 22, 1944. Carol Garner served as Lt. in World War I.
3. Stephen Ralph[8] Garner, b. Oct. 27, 1900, m. Katherine McCormick, May 16, 1927. *Issue:* (1) Barbara Jean[9] Garner, b. July 18, 1932; (2) Katherine Ann[9] Garner, b. June 10, 1935. Stephen Garner served as Lt. in World War I.
4. Ella Cedelia[8] Garner, b. Sept. 29, 1902, m. first, Claude E. Magill, Sept. 1, 1922. *Issue:* (1) Robert Morris[9] Magill, b. Sept. 5, 1923, m. Corrine Dale, Dec. 13, 1942. (*Issue:* (1) Robert Morris[10] Magill); (2) Claude Earle[9] Magill, b. July 17, 1925; (3) Eleanor Mae[9] Magill, b. Dec. 24, 1926; (4) Lily Jane[9] Magill, b. Mar. 6, 1928; (5) Audree Lee[9] Magill, b. June 18, 1933. Ella (Garner) Magill m. second, Fraser A. Hyde, Aug. 12, 1936. *Issue:* (6) Ella Marie[9] Hyde and (7) Grace Ann[9] Hyde, twins, b. Apr. 26, 1941.

6. Romeo Mulford[7] Garner (Jas.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born May 1, 1862, died January 28, 1940, married Ida Morris in Illinois, May 1, 1888.

Issue:

1. Letha Emily[8] Garner, b. Apr. 19, 1889, m. Dayton William Hanson, May 1, 1910. *Issue:* (1) William Dayton[9] Hanson, Jr., b. Dec. 30, 1913; (2) Janet[9] Hanson, b. July 23, 1916, m. June, 1933, Gerald Johnson. (*Issue:* (1) Gerald[10] John-

son, b. June 1, 1934); (3) Harold Garner[9] Hanson, b. May 7, 1918; (4) Martha[9] Hanson, b. Nov. 17, 1923, m. William Bauer, Dec. 9, 1945.

2. Glen Toner[8] Garner, b. Mar. 13, 1892, m. Freda Nimmer, Feb. 12, 1917. *Issue:* (1) Dawn[9] Garner, b. May 27, 1918, m. Nov. 11, 1938, Carl Igo. (*Issue:* (1) Thomas Glen[10] Igo, b. May 1, 1944); (2) James Mulford[9] Garner, b. May 22, 1923.

Sarah Elizabeth Garner (1863-1943)

7. Sarah Elizabeth[7] Garner (Jas.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born January 28, 1863, Farmer's Station, Ohio, died February 5, 1943, Broadlands, Illinois; married Orrin Datus Loomis, April 25, 1884, Danville, Illinois.

Issue:

1. Mary Emma[8] Loomis, b. Jan. 21, 1886, m. Aug. 3, 1904, Broadlands, Ill., Arthur Zane.

Issue:

1. Gordon[9] Zane, b. Aug. 25, 1905, m. Margaret Lockhart, Sept. 8, 1928. *Issue:* (1) Carl[10] Zane, b. Nov. 12, 1930; (2) Barbara[10] Zane, b. Mar. 22, 1932; (3) Dolores[10] Zane, b. July 8, 1933.
2. Gwendolin J.[9] Zane, b. Nov. 12, 1907.
3. Montelle[9] Zane, b. Aug. 5, 1909, m. Rose Lengle, May, 1929. *Issue:* (1) Gwendolin Jean[10] Zane, b. Jan. 10, 1931; (2) Richard[10] Zane, b. May 22, 1930; (3) Shirley[10] Zane, b. Dec. 8, 1938.
4. Odell[9] Zane, b. May 10, 1911. In World War II. Received Purple Heart and other citations.
5. Jamesena[9] Zane, b. Aug. 10, 1913, m. Harry Nishkin, Nov. 28, 1931. *Issue:* (1) Harriet[10] Nishkin, b. July 13, 1933; (2) Irvin Edmund[10] Nishkin, b. Jan. 20, 1937; (3) James Harvey[10] Nishkin, b. Mar. 25, 1938.
6. Theron[9] Zane, b. Nov. 11, 1916, m. Ernestine Jackson, Mar. 19, 1938. *Issue:* (1) Karen[10] Zane, b. Mar., 1933; (2) Sharon[10] Zane, b. Jan. 6, 1939.
7. Justin[9] Zane, b. Nov. 8, 1917, m. Joan Renquist in Minnesota, Mar., 1945. In World War II, received Presidential Citation among others.
8. Travis[9] Zane, b. May 7, 1919, m. Cora Arnold, May 11, 1945. In World War II. Received Congressional Medal of Honor, Purple Heart, and other citations.
9. Jenelle[9] Zane, b. Feb. 15, 1924, m. Walter Murphy, Mar. 3, 1945.
10. Janice[9] Zane, b. May 10, 1925, m. Robert Harrison, July 19, 1941. *Issue:* (1) Chester[10] Harrison, b. Nov. 17, 1944.

2. Jeanette[8] Loomis, b. Eugene, Ind., Dec. 9, 1887, m. July 3, 1904, Newman, Ill., George L. Parsons. *Issue:* (1) Frances Leola[9] Parsons, b. Broadlands, Ill., June 13, 1905, m. Sept. 8, 1924, Villa Grove, Ill., John W. Walker. *Issue:* (1) George Wilbur[10] Walker, b. June 9, 1925; (2) Vernelle Frances[10] Walker, b. Aug. 1, 1930; (3) Wilford Dean[10] Walker, b. Feb. 8, 1932; (4) Verneta Jean[10] Walker, b. Aug. 12, 1934; (5) Sandra Faye[10] Walker, b. Oct. 15, 1936; (6) Gary Wayne[10] Walker, b. Dec. 3, 1937.

3. Son[8] d. in infancy.
4. Olive Etta[8] Loomis, b. Sept. 27, 1891, Eugene, Ind., m. Pearl Otis Rayl, Apr. 27, 1910, Broadlands, Ill. *Issue:* (1) Wanda Joan[9] Rayl, b. Jan. 15, 1928, Broadlands, Ill. Also an adopted son, John Paul Rayl, b. 1924.
5. Jessie Ellen[8] Loomis, d. in childhood.
6. Charley Edwin[8] Loomis, d. in childhood.
7. Orrin Squire[8] Loomis, d. in childhood.
8. Martha Esther[8] Loomis, b. Apr. 18, 1900, m. June 25, 1922, Claude O. Combs. *Issue:* (1) Celesta Doreen[9] Combs, b. Aug. 17, 1923; served in Marines, World War II; m. George James Baldassarri, Sept. 9, 1944. (*Issue:* (1) George John[10] Baldassarri II, b. June 10, 1945); (2) Norma Louise[9] Combs, b. Sept. 20, 1924, m. Howard Matson, June, 1946; (3) Wayne Loomis[9] Combs, b. June 21, 1928; (4) Gerald Loomis[9] Combs, b. Nov. 12, 1929.

8. Zulu Etta[7] Garner (Jas.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born April 4, 1867, died September 25, 1945; married J. R. Neese.

Issue:
1. Edna[8] Neese, b. Jan. 23, 1887, m. L. E. Rudberg. *Issue:* (1) Verne Lester[9] Rudberg, b. Dec. 18, 1911; (2) Vesta[9] Rudberg, b. Jan. 9, 1912, m. Robert C. Siemon. *Issue:* (1) Karen Estelle[10] Siemon, b. Oct. 22, 1941.
2. Verna[8] Neese, b. June 8, 1888.

9. Effie[7] Garner (Jas.[6] Jas.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born November 27, 1871, married Frank S. Smithson, September 17, 1891, in Illinois. *Issue:* (1) Mary Jane[8] Smithson, b. and d. June 10, 1892; (2) John Loyal[8] Smithson, b. May 29, 1894, d. Dec. 6, 1894; (3) Evan Garner[8] Smithson, b. Feb. 2, 1901, d. Feb. 21, 1901. Frank and Effie Smithson also had an adopted son, William M. Smithson, b. Feb. 28, 1896, m. Mary Madden, Mar. 5, 1921. *Issue:* (1) Dean Weldon Smithson, b. Feb. 20, 1922; (2) Miriam Garner Smithson, b. Sept. 2, 1924, m. Roy J. Day, Oct. 21, 1944.

Mary Garner (1774-1846)

2. Mary[5] (Polly) Garner (Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born October 8, 1774, in North Carolina, probably in that part of Guilford County which later became Randolph County, and died September 8, 1846 in Washington County, Illinois. About 1790 she married Nathan Farmer,[17] son of Joseph and Mary (Henby) Farmer, born February 13, 1768 in Perquimans County, North Carolina and died April 24, 1849 in Washington County, Illinois. In North

17. Ancestry of Nathan Farmer may be found in Ruth Ritchie, *Some Tennessee Families of the Early Nineteenth Century*, 1945, and *Supplement*, 1948.

Carolina they lived chiefly in Randolph County, but possibly also in Rowan and Surry counties. About 1811 or 1812 they moved to Blount County, Tennessee. They appear to have left Tennessee before 1830 as they are not listed in the Blount County Census for that year. Since one of their younger children married in Indiana, it seems possible that they lived in that state a few years and moved to Washington County, Illinois, near Beaucoup before 1840. On November 7, 1845, Mary Farmer and her husband, Nathan, gave power of attorney to Josiah Gamble of Blount County, Tennessee, to collect her interest in the estate of John F. Garner from Samuel Henry, her brother-in-law, who was administrator of the estate. This power-of-attorney was executed in Washington County, Illinois. The obituary of Green Farmer, son of Nathan and Mary Farmer, reveals that they had twelve children, all of whom reached maturity. However, only eight of them are definitely known as follows: (1) John[6] Farmer; (2) Lewis[6] Farmer; (3) Elizabeth[6] Farmer, married March 21, 1824, Blount County, Tennessee, John Tate; (4) Green[6] Farmer; (5) Jennie[6] Farmer, married May 5, 1829, Blount County, Tennessee, Oran D. Martin; (6) Nathan[6] Farmer; (7) James Whittle[6] (or Wintal) Farmer; (8) William[6] Farmer.

John Farmer (1792-1871)

1. John[6] Farmer (Mary[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born on Second Creek, Rowan County, North Carolina, March 13, 1792, died in Washington County, Illinois, March 19, 1871. Served as a private and corporal in War of 1812 in Tennessee Militia under Captain Samuel Thompson and Colonel Booth from November 13, 1814 to May 18, 1815. December 30, 1812, he married in Blount County, Tennessee, Mary Phillips, born in Pennsylvania, December 16, 1793, died December 13, 1873, Washington County, Illinois, daughter of Abraham and Elizabeth Phillips.

Issue:

1. John W.[7] Farmer, b. Jan. 2, 1814, Blount Co., Tenn.; d. Beaucoup, Ill., 1858; m. Margaret A. ————, b. in Delaware about 1815. *Issue*—all born in Illinois: (1) Mary M.[8] Farmer, b. about 1839; (2) John M.[8] Farmer, b. about 1841; (3) Clarke H.[8] Farmer, b. about 1843; (4) Sarah E.[8] Farmer, b. about 1844; (5) Marcus W. L.[8] Farmer, b. about 1846.
2. Clark H.[7] Farmer, b. in Blount Co., Tenn., Aug. 1, 1815,

d. in Kansas. *Issue:* (1) Mary[8] Farmer, b. about 1841, Ill.

3. James P.[7] Farmer, b. Blount Co., Tenn., May 18, 1817, lived at Sandoval, Ill. *Issue:* (1) Daughter,[8] b. between 1835 and 1840.
4. Martha[7] Farmer, b. Blount Co., Tenn., Apr. 28, 1819, d. Cedar Rapids, Neb.
5. Lewis N.[7] Farmer, b. Blount Co., Tenn., Jan. 2, 1820, d. Ashley, Ill., Sept. 20, 1908; m. Elizabeth ————, b. about 1832 in Ohio. *Issue*—all thought to have been born in Illinois: (1) Harriet[8] Farmer, b. about 1849; (2) F. G.[8] Farmer, b. about 1853; (3) Mary[8] Farmer, b. about 1855; (4) Philea[8] Farmer, b. about 1857; (5) Henry[8] Farmer, b. about 1858; (6) Laura[8] Farmer, b. 1860.
6. Wiley W.[7] Farmer, b. Blount Co., Tenn., July 10, 1824. Lived in Centralia, Ill.
7. Samuel T.[7] Farmer, b. Washington Co., Ill., May 19, 1826, killed by Indians in Colorado.
8. Mary Ann[7] Farmer, b. Washington Co., Ill., Oct. 14, 1827, d. July 30, 1829.
9. Nathan Caloway[7] Farmer.
10. Pleasant F.[7] Farmer, b. Washington Co., Ill., Feb. 28, 1831, d. Jan., 1917, Richview, Ill.; m. M. A. E., b. Tenn. about 1836. *Issue*—all thought to have been born in Illinois: (1) C. E. W.[8] Farmer, b. about 1854; (2) Will. M. H.[8] Farmer, b. about 1856; (3) Marion J.[8] Farmer, b. about 1859; (4) Grant[8] Farmer; (5) Richard[8] Farmer.
11. A son[7], b. and d. Aug. 5, 1832, Washington Co., Ill.
12. Andrew M. Jackson[7] Farmer, b. Washington Co., Ill., Sept. 24, 1833, d. Dubuque, Ia.; m. Winney ————, b. Ill. about 1841.
13. Marquis L.[7] Farmer, b. Washington Co., Ill., Aug. 24, 1835, m. M. L., b. Tenn. about 1844. Lived in Kansas. *Issue:* (1) Elizabeth J.[8] Farmer; (2) Roswell D.[8] Farmer, b. about 1857.
14. Charles J.[7] Farmer, b. Washington Co., Ill., Mar. 13, 1840, d. about 1842.

Nathan Caloway Farmer (1829-1866)

9. Nathan Caloway[7] Farmer (Jno.[6] Farmer, Mary[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born in Washington County, Illinois, March 13, 1829, died there January 25, 1866, buried at Beaucoup. March 12, 1850, he married

Matilda Caroline Carr, born in Hartsville, Tennessee, April 21, 1828, died near Richview, Illinois, August 9, 1865; buried at Locust Creek near Nashville, Illinois, daughter of John and Elizabeth Carr.

Issue:

1. Francis M.[8] Farmer, b. Washington Co., Ill., Jan. 4, 1851, d. Aug. 24, 1920, buried at Krum, Texas. Mar. 22, 1876, m. in Washington Co., Ill., J. Sophia Rice, b. Washington Co., Ill., Feb. 23, 1856, d. Farmer's Branch, Tex., Oct. 23, 1934, buried at Krum, Texas, daughter of Jeremiah and Mary Holcomb (Stanley) Neighbors-Rice.

Issue:

1. Lois Adella[9] Farmer, b. Nashville, Ill., Feb. 23, 1877, d. Jan. 16, 1882, same place.
2. Luta Estella[9] Farmer, b. Nashville, Ill., Jan. 29, 1880, d. Jan. 19, 1882, same place.
3. Zelah Rice[9] Farmer, b. Nov. 29, 1882, Plum Hill, Washington Co., Ill.; m. Sept. 27, 1919, Washington, D. C., Bertie Winifred Zeller(s), b. Feb. 15, 1889, Baltimore, Md.
4. Flora (Floy) Ethel[9] Farmer, b. Oct. 1, 1887, Phillips Co., Neb.; m. Aug. 11, 1914, Greenville, Tex., Charles Harry Lewis, b. Sept. 26, 1894, Rockwall Co., Tex., d. May 10, 1939, buried at Heath, Tex.

Issue:

1. Lawson Harris[10] Lewis, b. Aug. 13, 1915, Rockwall Co., Tex.; m. Sept. 16, 1934, Farmer's Branch, Tex., Juanita Lucile Harris, b. Jan. 26, 1915, Trinity Mills, Tex., daughter of Mrs. Parthenca Cromer-Harris-Thomson. *Issue:* (1) Wathenia Ruth[11] Lewis, b. Dallas, Tex., July 2, 1939.
2. Charles Melton[10] Lewis, b. Nov. 13, 1916, Rockwall Co., Tex.; m. first, May 10, 1938, Bonita, La., Jane Doles (née Galion), b. Sept. 3, 1919; divorced — no issue; m. second, Dec. 19, 1942, Rockwall Co., Tex., Billie Louise Males, b. Dec. 1, 1922, Sulphur, Okla. *Issue:* (1) Judith Karen[11] Lewis, b. Jan. 15, 1944, Dallas, Tex.

5. Mary (Mamie) Lois[9] Farmer, b. Nov. 20, 1889, Phillips Co., Neb.; m. Sept. 9, 1912, Greenville, Tex., William Joseph Smith, b. Jan. 27, 1886, Scott Co., Va.

Issue:

1. Grace Evelyn[10] Smith, b. Sept. 11, 1913, Denton Co., Tex., d. Jan. 7, 1917, buried at Krum, Tex.
2. Mamie Carol[10] Smith, b. Jan. 11, 1917, Denton Co., Tex.; m. Jan. 4, 1942, Midland, Tex., John Tella Atchison, b. Sept. 8, 1917, Stanton, Tex., son of Franklin Eugene and Clara Adelaide (Shipman) Atchison. John Tella Atchison served in World War II. *Issue:* (1) Kenneth Tella[11] Atchison, b. Dec. 2, 1944, Kermit, Tex.
3. Billie Glenn[10] Smith, b. Nov. 10, 1918, Denton Co., Tex.
4. Sophie Elizabeth[10] Smith, b. May 27, 1920, Denton Co., Tex., m. Sept. 9, 1940, Stanton, Tex., Ernest Claude Pettigrew, Jr., b. Nov. 15, 1917, near Ballinger, Tex., son of Ernest Claude and Alta (Witherspoon) Pettigrew. Ernest Claude Pettigrew, Jr. served in World War II. *Issue:* (1) Sophie Beth[11] Pettigrew, b. June

22, 1941, Stanton, Tex.; (2) Billie Claude[11] Pettigrew, b. Aug. 25, 1942, Bisbee, Ariz.

5. Stanley Dwight[10] Smith, b. June 2, 1922, Denton Co., Tex. Served in World War II.

2. Riley J. W.[8] Farmer, b. Washington Co., Ill., Aug. 27, 1852, d. Jan. 26, 1866, buried at Beaucoup, Ill.
3. Zelah R. C.[8] Farmer, b. Washington Co., Ill., July 11, 1855, d. about 1859, Jefferson County, Ill., buried Black Oak Ridge, near Mt. Vernon, Ill.
4. Lucy C.[8] Farmer, b. Washington Co., Ill., Mar. 31, 1857, d. Oct. 19, 1923, Golden City, Mo., buried Mattoon, Ill. June 1, 1887 in Washington County m. first, Merideth Emory White, b. Sept. 1, 1859, d. July 1, 1889, buried at Beaucoup, son of Dr. and Mrs. Andrew White. *Issue:* (1) Ruth[9] White, b. Washington Co., Ill., Nov. 29, 1889, d. July 7, 1910, buried at Beaucoup. Lucy C. (Farmer) White m. second in Washington Co., Ill., May 3, 1893, George M. Custer, b. Mar. 14, 1851, d. Nov. 30, 1920, buried at Mattoon, Ill. *Issue:* (2) Goldie Mildred[9] Custer, b. Mattoon, Ill., Mar. 27, 1894, d. Nov. 18, 1900, buried at Mattoon.
5. Eliza Matilda[8] Farmer, b. Washington Co., Ill., Mar. 31, 1857, d. at Golden City, Mo., Sept. 19, 1927. Feb. 28, 1879, Locust Creek near Nashville, Ill., m. John Kinkade Scott, b. Dec. 8, 1854, d. Aug. 29, 1926, Golden City, Mo.

Issue:

1. Eunice Leila[9] Scott, b. Washington Co., Ill., Nov. 22, 1879, m. Charles H. Brechtel, Jan. 16, 1902.

Issue:

1. Hugh Scott[10] Brechtel, b. Dec. 4, 1902, Springfield, Mo.; m. Portland, Ore., Oct. 9, 1924, Ruth Beverly Warner, b. Jan. 29, 1905, South Whitley, Ind. *Issue:* (1) Hugh Warner[11] Brechtel, b. Nov. 18, 1925, Portland, Ore.
2. Charles Frederich[10] Brechtel, b. Nov. 27, 1905, Springfield, Mo.; m. June 7, 1933, Eugene, Ore., Mary Lucille Wylie, b. Feb. 14, 1905, Eugene, Ore.
3. David William[10] Brechtel, b. Aug. 6, 1918, Eugene, Ore.; m. Isabelle Miller, b. San Jose, Cal. *Issue:* (1) Donald William[11] Brechtel, b. Memphis, Tenn., Jan. 4, 1943.

2. Arlie Inez[9] Scott, b. Barton Co., Mo., June 1, 1884, m. Jan. 1, 1909, Springfield, Mo., George Rawlins, b. Nov. 4, 1883.

Issue:

1. John Theodore[10] Rawlins, b. Jan. 1, 1911, Springfield, Mo.; m. Jan. 1, 1941, Bentonville, Ark., Virginia Ladd, b. Sept. 30, 1919, Haskell, Okla. *Issue:* (1) Sonia Gail[11] Rawlins, b. Jan. 31, 1943, Wichita Falls, Tex.
2. Matilda Inez[10] Rawlins, b. June 26, 1914, Springfield, Mo., m. Feb. 24, 1936, Tulsa, Okla., Alvin Griffin Summers, b. Mar. 11, 1912, Duke, Okla. *Issue:* (1) Alvin Derrell[11] Summers, b. Jan. 3, 1937, Pampa, Tex.; (2) Beverly Jean[11] Summers, b. Apr. 29, 1940, Borger, Tex.
3. Winona Carolyn[10] Rawlins, b. June 30, 1921, Springfield, Mo., m. Oct. 9, 1942, Tulsa, Okla., Lloyd Franklyn Harbison, b. June 18, 1919. *Issue:* (1) Larry Scott[11] Harbison, b. Apr. 16, 1944, Tulsa, Okla.

6. Zelah J. W.[8] Farmer, b. Jefferson Co., Ill., July 12, 1860, d. Feb. 10, 1936, Upland, Cal. Apr. 13, 1882, m. Belleville, Illi-

nois, Celia Laura Vaughn, b. near Okawville, Ill., Mar. 11, 1858, d. May 18, 1927, Upland, Cal.

Issue:

1. Celia Laura Albin[9] Farmer, b. near Fayetteville, Ill., Mar. 10, 1883, d. Dec. 20, 1922, Upland, Cal., m. Mar. 23, 1910, Collinsville, Ill., Dr. Arthur Leo Weber. *Issue:* (1) Paul Edward[10] Weber, b. Cucamonga, Cal., Apr. 2, 1913; (2) Helen Louise[10] Weber, b. Cucamonga, Cal., May 6, 1916.
2. William Marshall Roy[9] Farmer, b. Lebanon, Ill., Jan. 29, 1885, m. June 11, 1918, Palestine, Ill., Hazel Delight Kupper. *Issue:* (1) Eleanor May[10] Farmer, b. Mar. 18, 1924, Upland, Cal.; (2) Ernest Roy[10] Farmer, b. Sept. 17, 1932, Upland, Cal.; (3) David C.[10] Farmer, b. May 9, 1934, Upland, Cal.
3. Alonzo Loy[9] Farmer, b. Lebanon, Ill., Jan. 29, 1885, d. June 29, 1899.
4. Lela Mable[9] Farmer, b. Pocahontas, Ill., Oct. 3, 1891, d. Dec. 6, 1930, Upland, Cal.
5. Aleda Maude[9] Farmer, b. Pocahontas, Ill., Jan. 26, 1894, m. June 1, 1920, Upland, Cal., Coy E. Spies, b. 1886, of Preston, Minn. *Issue:* (1) Doris Evelyn[10] Spies, b. Aug. 24, 1921, Preston, Minn.; (2) Stanley Roy[10] Spies, b. Feb. 7, 1924, Preston, Minn.
6. Paul Lowell[9] Farmer, b. Richview, Ill., Nov. 24, 1898, m. Aug. 31, 1918, Palestine, Ill., Edith Edel of Duquoin, Ill. *Issue:* (1) Paul E.[10] Farmer, b. May 27, 1926, Duquoin, Ill.
7. James Albin[8] Farmer, b. near Richview, Ill., Dec. 11, 1862, d. Belleville, Ill., Mar. 8, 1948. Jan. 22, 1887, m. Helen May Deller, b. Mar. 14, 1867 in Mascoutah, Ill., d. Dec. 21, 1935, Belleville, Ill. *Issue:* (1) Harold W.[9] Farmer, b. Oct. 28, 1887, d. Mar. 4, 1888; (2) Orena Mabel[9] Farmer, b. May 28, 1889, Hutchinson, Kan.; (3) Elma Leola[9] Farmer, b. Sept. 23, 1894, Belleville, Ill., m. Lee Harrison.
8. David William[8] Farmer, b. Washington Co., Ill., Mar. 21, 1864, d. May 7, 1940, Springfield, Mo. Nov. 10, 1891 at Auburn, Ill., m. Emma Eugenia Settles, b. Aug. 20, 1862, d. Jan. 12, 1938, Springfield, Mo.

2. Lewis[6] Farmer (Mary[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born about 1795 in North Carolina, married December 19, 1820, Blount County, Tennessee, Lydia Snider, born about 1802 in Tennessee. They moved to Washington County, Illinois where they were living in 1850 and 1860.

Issue:

1. John[7] Farmer, b. Apr. 9, 1821, Blount Co., Tenn., m. first, Apr. 25, 1850, Richview, Ill., Elizabeth Hatcher, who d. Nov. 23, 1873; m. second, June 25, 1876, Granby, Mo., Julia Ann (Cogle) McGlothin, a widow. She had m. first, Frank Latta in 1846 and second, Thomas McGlothin in 1871. John Farmer is said to have lived in Ill. until 1850, in Ia. until 1869 and in Mo. thereafter un-

til his death on Jan. 22, 1903 in Granby. Served in Mexican War in Captain Elzey C. Coffey's Company, received a pension for his services from Jan. 29, 1887 until his death, also bounty land. His wife died in 1908. No known children.[18]

2. Louise[7] Farmer, b. about 1832, Ill., m. David Sronce, lived in Newton Co., Mo. in 1903.
3. Newton L.[7] Farmer, b. in Ill., lived in Spirit Lake, Ia. in 1903.

Green Farmer (1805-1882)

4. Green[6] Farmer (Mary[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born July 10, 1805 in North Carolina, moved with his parents to Blount County, Tennessee about 1811. In the fall of 1833 he moved to Washington County, Illinois, where he died a prosperous farmer, February 11, 1882, near Beaucoup. February 2, 1826, he married in Blount County, Tennessee, Jane (Jennie) Waters, born February 18, 1810 in Kentucky near the Cumberland River, died February 17, 1899, at Ashley, Illinois, daughter of Enoch and Mary (Bird) Waters of Blount County, Tennessee. *Issue:* (1) Sarah Caroline[7] Farmer; (2) Mary Tennessee[7] Farmer; (3) Lucinda[7] Farmer; (4) Malinda[7] Farmer; (5) Martha Jane[7] Farmer; (6) Andrew Jackson[7] Farmer; (7) Matilda[7] Farmer, b. Jan. 23, 1841, d. Nov. 11, 1855; (8) Nancy Pauline[7] Farmer.

1. Sarah Caroline[7] Farmer (Green[6] Farmer, Mary[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born July 6, 1828, Blount County, Tennessee, married December 28, 1848, Washington County, Illinois, Mark Castlebury, a native of Georgia, born about 1826. *Issue*—all born in Washington County, Illinois: (1) Green[8] Castlebury, b. about 1850; (2) Meredith[8] Castlebury, b. about 1852; (3) Martha[8] Castlebury, b. about 1853; (4) James M.[8] Castlebury, b. about 1857.

Mary Tennessee Farmer (1830-1849)

2. Mary Tennessee[7] Farmer (Green[6] Farmer, Mary[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born May 10, 1830, Blount County, Tennessee, died December 5, 1849; married November 18, 1847, Washington County, Illinois, John Luster.

Issue:

1. Mary Jane[8] Luster, b. Nov. 28, 1849, Beacoup, Ill., d. June 26, 1935, Ashley, Ill.; m. Sept 9, 1866, Beaucoup, Ill., Daniel

18. Mex. WC 13814, National Archives, Washington, D. C.

Whittenberg Johnson, who lived to be over 100 years of age.

Issue:

1. Jennie[9] Johnson, b. Dec. 7, 1868, Ashley, Ill., d. June 2, 1938, buried at Ashley; m. Sept. 1893, Jacob W. Foehr. No issue.
2. Anda[9] Johnson, b. Oct. 14, 1870, Ashley, Ill., d. Feb. 25, 1942, buried at Ashley.
3. Carrie[9] Johnson, b. Nov. 21, 1872, d. Sept. 14, 1875.
4. Clara[9] Johnson, b. Jan. 9, 1876, Ashley, Ill., d. Apr. 19, 1931, buried in St. Louis; m. March 14, 1894, Ashley, Ill., Charles Carter Cayce, son of Wincent David and Amanda Caroline (Carter) Cayce.

   Issue:

   1. June[10] Cayce, b. June 16, 1895, Ashley, Ill.; m. first, Sept. 9, 1912, St. Louis, Mo., Harold Miller Shumate. *Issue:* (1) Jean[11] Shumate, b. July 20, 1914, m. Sept. 1942, Los Angeles, Cal., Bruce McGaffey. June (Cayce) Shumate was divorced and m. second, Mar. 6, 1945, George Rutan of Santa Barbara, Cal.
   2. Eugenia[10] Cayce, b. July 25, 1898, Ashley, Ill., m. Dec. 17, 1921, St. Louis, Mo., Edwin Roy Waldemer. *Issue:* (1) Mary Jane[11] Waldemer, b. Oct. 24, 1922; (2) Donald Edwin[11] Waldemer, b. June 29, 1925, in U. S. Merchant Marine, World War II.
5. Guy[9] Johnson, b. May 20, 1878, m. Aug. 8, 1914, Mata Sinz of Evansville, Ind. No issue.
6. Winnie Mae[9] Johnson, b. Oct. 29, 1881, m. Jan. 28, 1907, Ashley, Ill., Hiram Newton Stamper. *Issue:* (1) Mary[10] Stamper, b. Feb. 29, 1908, Alice, Tex., m. June 23, 1927, Pryor Donald. (*Issue:* (1) Bobby[11] Donald); (2) Winnie Carolyn[10] Stamper, b. Feb. 18, 1914, Alice, Tex., m. Aug. 15, 1934, Frank M. Bowman, Jr.; (3) Helen[10] Stamper and (4) Hazel[10] Stamper, twins, b. May 30, 1918. Hazel d. in early infancy.
7. Fannie[9] Johnson, b. Mar. 10, 1883, Beaucoup, Ill., m. Daniel George Spencer. *Issue:* (1) Dorothy Irene[10] Spencer, b. June 16, 1914, Arkansas City, Ark., m. Major Melvin Kidder, San Fernando, Cal.; (2) Patricia June[10] Spencer, b. 1927.
8. Irene[9] Johnson, b. Jan. 27, 1890, Ashley, Ill., m. Apr. 22, 1922, St. Louis, Mo., Francis Paul Tozer. *Issue:* (1) Francis Paul[10] Tozer, Jr., b. Jan. 13, 1923, St. Louis, Mo. In Navy, World War II.

Lucinda Farmer (1832-1863)

3. Lucinda[7] Farmer (Green[6] Farmer, Mary[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born March 31, 1832, Blount County, Tennessee, died March 30, 1863, Washington County, Illinois; married February 17, 1852, Beaucoup, Illinois, William Hamilton White, who died September 19, 1863.

Issue:

1. Harriet Josephine[8] White, b. Feb. 8, 1853, Washington Co., Ill., d. Jan. 3, 1926, Sparta, Ill.; m. Aug. 1, 1871, Ashley, Ill., Mathew Sproul, b. Paisley, Scotland, Apr. 5, 1846, d.

Sept. 10, 1914, son of James and Margaret (Campbell) Sproul.

Issue:

1. Daughter[9], b. May 9, 1872, d. four days later.
2. Daisy Campbell[9] Sproul, b. June 13, 1873, Richview, Ill., m. Jan. 11, 1893, Sparta, Ill., William Hope Pinkerton, b. Feb. 26, 1871, d. Feb. 11, 1940.

Issue:

1. Russell Crothers[10] Pinkerton, b. Oct. 28, 1896, Sparta, Ill., m. Apr. 17, 1919, Iva May Allen. In Navy, World War I. *Issue:* (1) William Allen[11] Pinkerton, b. Sept. 20, 1924, m. Jan. 13, 1945, Columbus, Nebraska, Bonita Smith. In Army, World War II. *Issue:* (1) Robert Edward[12] Pinkerton, b. Mar. 28, 1946; (2) Susan Jane[12] Pinkerton, b. Mar. 13, 1947.
2. Marshall Sproul[10] Pinkerton, b. Mar. 22, 1899, Sparta, Ill., m. Aug. 4, 1925, Chicago, Ill., Nina Craig Allen. In Army, World War II. *Issue:* (1) Robert Allen[11] Pinkerton, b. Aug. 4, 1928 in India, d. Aug. 25, 1928; (2) Donald Crothers[11] Pinkerton, b. Feb. 27, 1920, Fatehgarh, India.
3. Merrill Eiker[10] Pinkerton, b. June 7, 1905, Sparta, Ill., m. Oct. 17, 1947, Rose Scotter.
4. Margaret Grace[10] Pinkerton, b. Aug. 16, 1909, Sparta, Ill., d. July 11, 1941, Bloomfield, N. J.; m. Sept. 11, 1934, St. Louis, Mo., Eugene Wells Beste. *Issue:* (1) Frederick Pinkerton[11] Beste, b. June 27, 1938, Bloomfield, N. J.

3. Myrta Mae[9] Sproul, b. Jan. 27, 1875, m. Sept. 23, 1896, Rev. William Littleton Cunningham, who d. Dec. 3, 1926, Walnut, Ia.

Issue:

1. Bernis[10] Cunningham, b. Sept. 1, 1897, Sparta, Ill., m. Perry Ernest Nelson, of Hamburg, Ill., Jan. 24, 1917.

Issue:

1. Myrta Ernestine[11] Nelson, b. Sept. 18, 1918, Hamburg, Ill., m. May 28, 1941, James Gilbert Blake. *Issue:* (1) Betty Gayle[12] Blake, b. June 25, 1944 and (2) a twin who d. at birth.
2. Bette[11] Nelson, b. Dec. 19, 1922, m. July 19, 1942, Lt. John Randall Leonard of Army Air Corps. *Issue:* (1) John Randall[12] Leonard, Jr., b. Mar. 7, 1944; (2) Pamela[12] Leonard, b. Dec. 10, 1946.
3. A son, b. and d. May 4, 1931.

2. Theresa[10] Cunningham, b. Aug. 13, 1899, Iuka, Ill., d. Jan. 1902, Mason, Ill.
3. Willis Sproul[10] Cunningham, b. June 7, 1901, Vernon, Ill.
4. Ferne[10] Cunningham, b. Mar. 30, 1903, Farina, Ill.
5. Harriet[10] Cunningham, b. Jan. 28, 1906, Sidney, Ill., m. Sept. 18, 1926, Lyle Parker Bryan of Lineville, Ia. *Issue:* (1) Beverly Mae[11] Bryan, b. Feb. 8, 1929, Spearfish, S. D.; (2) Lyle Phillip[11] Bryan, b. May 10, 1937, Mercer Co., Mo.; (3) Sharon Sue[11] Bryan, b. Nov. 16, 1942, West Union, Ia.
6. Charles Henry[10] Cunningham, b. Jan. 22, 1908, Astoria, Ill.

7. William Merle[10] Cunningham, b. Mar. 6, 1910, Athens, Ill.; m. April 3, 1937, Margaret McCambridge of Chicago. *Issue:* (1) Arline[11] Cunningham, b. Oct. 5, 1939, Chicago, Ill.

4. Thomas Hamilton[9] Sproul, b. July 21, 1877, Sparta, Ill., d. June 4, 1948, same place; m. Elizabeth Finley, Jan. 25, 1899. *Issue:* (1) Matthew Finley[10] Sproul, b. Apr. 17, 1904, m. July 5, 1930, Meriden, La., Anne McCarra.

5. Charles Elza[9] Sproul, b. Aug. 5, 1879, d. Nov. 11, 1947, Sparta, Ill.; m. Oct. 2, 1900, Eliza (Lyda) Odile Perkins. *Issue:* (1) Son, b. and d. May 23, 1907.

6. Bessie Ethel[9] Sproul, b. Feb. 27, 1882, Sparta, Ill., m. Dec. 10, 1901, Sparta, Ill., Robert David Hood, who d. Mar. 24, 1945. *Issue:* (1) a son, b. and d. Aug. 23, 1912; (2) Robert Sproul[10] Hood, b. May 18, 1916; in World War II; (3) Harriet Bernice[10] Hood, b. Nov. 21, 1920, m. Nov. 8, 1940, Vernon Decatur Stephens, Jr., an outstanding player in big league baseball. *Issue:* (1) Vernon Decatur[11] Stephens III.

4. Malinda[7] Farmer (Green[6] Farmer, Mary[5] Jno.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born February 22, 1834, Washington County, Illinois, married September 11, 1856, James Johnson, and moved to Kansas. *Issue:* (1) Ada[8] Johnson —a daughter, Mrs. Leona Watt living in Medicine Lodge, Kansas in 1945; (2) Neata[8] Johnson; (3) Pluma[8] Johnson; (4) Neal[8] Johnson; (5) Roland[8] Johnson; (6) Obed[8] Johnson.

Martha Jane Farmer (1836-1923)

5. Martha Jane[7] Farmer (Green[6] Farmer, Mary[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born August 23, 1836, Washington County, Illinois, died January 26, 1923, Richview, Illinois; married December 29, 1858, William D. Courtney, born November 30, 1834, Knox County, Tennessee, died October 23, 1902, Richview, Illinois, son of James and Elizabeth (Henson) Courtney.

Issue:

1. Conrad Carl[8] Courtney, d. in early childhood.
2. Etta Edmonia[8] Courtney, d. in early childhood.
3. Oscar Lucas[8] Courtney, d. in early childhood.
4. Minnie[8] Courtney, d. in early childhood.
5. Forrest Green[8] Courtney, b. Feb. 19, 1866, Richview, Ill., d. Nov. 5, 1944, San Antonio, Tex.; m. Sept. 23, 1891, Richview, Ill., Emma A. Skibinski, who d. June 2, 1943, San Antonio, Tex., aged 72, daughter of Joseph Skibinski, a native of Warsaw, Poland.

Issue:

1. Juanita[9] Courtney, b. Mar. 18, 1894, Centralia, Ill., m. Nov. 29, 1917, San Antonio, Tex., Ray Mulloy Tandy, son of William Crowder and Alice (Eilum) Tandy. No issue.

2. Cecil Forrest[9] Courtney, b. June 19, 1896, Centralia, Ill., d. Nov., 1948, San Antonio, Tex.; m. June, 1927, Louise R. Gregory (née Roche) whose father was a native of France. No issue.

6. Walter William[8] Courtney, b. Nov. 14, 1869, Richview, Ill., d. Jan. 4, 1939, Tucson, Ariz.; m. Aug. 30, 1905, Katherine Philpott, b. in Camden, Ky., d. Oct. 15, 1951, Tucson, Ariz., daughter of James E. and Martha California (Moses) Philpott. *Issue:* Three children, all of whom died soon after birth.

7. Myrta[8] (Myrtle) Courtney, b. Richview, Ill., July 28, 1876, m. July 28, 1897, George Robert Campbell Ritchie, b. Aug. 13, 1871, Rantoul, Ill., d. Mar. 26, 1940, Charlottesville, Va., son of Joseph James and Anna (Keyes) Ritchie, both natives of County Fermanagh, Northern Ireland.[19]

Issue:

1. George Paul[9] Ritchie, b. June 24, 1898, Centralia, Ill., m. Sept. 14, 1921, Centralia, Ill., Ethel Mae Sutton, b. May 18, 1899, Evansville, Ind., daughter of C. J. and Hattie E. (Scoggins) Sutton. In Army, World War I. *Issue:* (1) James Sutton[10] Ritchie, b. Sept. 24, 1924, Charlottesville, Va.; in Navy, World War II; m. Dec. 22, 1951, St. George, Va., Lola Thomas, dau. of Mr. & Mrs. Lucien Thomas of Richmond, Va.; (2) George Paul[10] Ritchie, Jr., b. Dec. 27, 1926, Charlottesville, Va.; in Army, World War II and Korean War.
2. Roscoe[9] Ritchie, b. Aug. 9, 1899, Centralia, Ill., d. June 13, 1901, Richview, Ill.
3. Ruth Marjorie[9] Ritchie, b. Mar. 11, 1903, Centralia, Ill.
4. Joseph Gerald[9] Ritchie, b. Jan. 7, 1906, Centralia, Ill., d. Nov. 22, 1951, Charlottesville, Va., m. Dec. 25, 1936, Oxford, N. C., Mildred Leake Shelton, b. May 2, 1914, near Perkinsville, Goochland Co., Va., daughter of Bernard and Annie (Wingfield) Shelton. *Issue:* (1) Elizabeth Anne[10] Ritchie, b. Dec. 25, 1940, Charlottesville, Va.; (2) Joseph Shelton[10] Ritchie, b. Mar. 8, 1944, Charlottesville, Va.
5. Elizabeth Grace[9] Ritchie, b. Dec. 26, 1913, Centralia, Ill., d. Nov. 17, 1918, same place.

8. Raymond[8] Courtney, b. Oct. 2, 1878, Richview, Ill., m. Jan. 30, 1902, Jennie Florence White, daughter of Dr. James Finley and Susan Avarilla (Young) White. In Tulsa, Okla., since 1918.

Issue:

1. Kathleen[9] Courtney, b. Oct. 9, 1903, Richview, Ill.
2. Raymond Finley[9] Courtney, b. Oct. 20, 1908, Richview, Ill.; graduate of Harvard, Phi Beta Kappa; attained rank of Commander, U. S. Navy, World War II, awarded Bronze Star and Croix de Guerre with Gold Star. Served with U. S. diplomatic corps in Copenhagen, Denmark, Sofiia, Bulgaria and London, England. Sept. 22, 1951, m. Mary Catherine (Sloan) Corbett, daughter of Mr. and Mrs. James Wallace Sloan of Tulsa, Okla.

---

19. Joseph Ritchie was the son of Adam and Elizabeth (Campbell) Ritchie, natives of Scotland. Anna Keyes was the daughter of Andrew and Elizabeth (Cullen) Keyes, natives of Co. Fermanagh.

3. Elizabeth Eugenia[9] Courtney, b. Aug. 19, 1912, Richview, Ill.

6. Andrew Jackson[7] Farmer (Green[6] Farmer, Mary[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born November 6, 1838, Washington County, Illinois, died there June 9, 1874; married March 18, 1862, Mary Tabb. *Issue:* (1) Wallace[8] Farmer, accidentally killed in youth; (2) Myrta[8] Farmer, m. Thomas Carter—no issue.

Nancy Pauline Farmer (1843-1904)

8. Nancy Pauline[7] Farmer (Green[6] Farmer, Mary[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born November 7, 1843, Washington County, Illinois, died December 22, 1904, buried at Nashville, Illinois; married September 5, 1865, James Pleasant Courtney, born March 3, 1842, Knox County, Tennessee, died April 8, 1929, Tonkawa, Oklahoma, buried at Nashville, Illinois, son of James and Elizabeth (Henson) Courtney. James P. Courtney served throughout Civil War in Company C, Sixtieth Illinois Regiment.

Issue: (Names are unknown for four who died in infancy)

1. Ora Etta[8] Courtney, b. Sept. 3, 1866, Beaucoup, Ill., d. Apr. 5, 1947, Oklahoma City, Okla.; m. Feb. 5, 1890, Beaucoup, Ill., Dr. Charles Thomas White, who d. July 20, 1925, son of James R. and Mahala (Clark) White.

Issue:

1. Mahala Pauline[9] White, b. Nov. 12, 1899, Claremore, Okla., m. Aug. 19, 1923, Tonkawa, Okla., George Eldon Larason, son of Elmer and Della (Barritt) Larason. *Issue:* (1) Charles Eldon[10] Larason, b. June 2, 1929, Tonkawa, Okla.; (2) Robert Courtney[10] Larason, b. Sept. 30, 1931, Tonkawa, Okla.; (3) Mahala Louise[10] Larason, b. Dec. 6, 1936, Oklahoma City, Okla.
2. Vera Maude[9] White, d. at age of 7 months.
3. Died at birth.

2. Hattie[8] Courtney, b. Aug. 26, 1870, Ashley, Ill., m. May 16, 1894, Ashley, Ill., Charles G. Seibert, who d. Wichita, Kansas, July 6, 1943, son of George and Catherine (Oldendorph) Seibert.

Issue:

1. Cecil E.[9] Seibert, b. Sept. 6, 1895, Claremore, Okla., m. June 20, 1914, Waterloo, Ill., Lucie Traubel, daughter of Charles and Anna Catherine (Eggmann) Traubel.

Issue:

1. Harold[10] Seibert, b. Aug. 1, 1916, East St. Louis, Ill., m. Aug. 17, 1941, Margaret Shambro. *Issue:* (1) Jacqueline Margaret[11] Seibert, b. Apr. 18, 1943.
2. Paul[10] Seibert, b. Apr. 13, 1922, East St. Louis, Ill.; in U. S. Pacific Army, World War II.
3. Floyd[10] Seibert, b. June 15, 1924, East St. Louis, Ill.; in U. S. European Army, World War II.

2. Ervin[9] Seibert, b. Nov. 21, 1900, East St. Louis, Ill., m. Apr. 30, 1922, Wichita, Kan., Mary Virginia McCarthy, daughter of Andrew M. and Clara (Gangwer) McCarthy. In U. S. Army overseas, World War I. *Issue:* (1) Charles Kenneth[10] Seibert, b. Mar. 19, 1924, Wichita, Kan. In U. S. Army in Italy, World War II. Awarded Purple Heart and Silver Star; (2) Marian Virginia[10] Seibert, b. Nov. 1, 1929, Wichita, Kan.
3. Catherine Pauline[9] Seibert, b. May 19, 1902, East St. Louis, Ill., d. there Oct. 11, 1909.
4. Genevieve[9] Seibert, b. May 10, 1904, East St. Louis, Ill., m. Aug. 14, 1938, W. O. Stokes, Palm Beach, Fla. *Issue:* (1) Graydawn[10] Stokes, b. July 22, 1940, Melbourne, Fla.; (2) Kenneth Lewis[10] Stokes, b. July 26, 1944; (3) Roger Lynn[10] Stokes, b. Apr. 29, 1946.

3. Jennie[8] Courtney, b. May 10, 1872, Beaucoup, Ill., m. Oct. 30, 1906, Joseph Walkup Hanna, who d. July 24, 1942, son of Washington McNeal and Mary (Walkup) Hanna of Ivanhoe, Okla.

Issue:

1. Joseph Walkup[9] Hanna, Jr., b. Sept. 28, 1907, Ivanhoe, Okla., m. May 18, 1929, Oakley, Kan., Iris Anzina Brown, daughter of Ford Albert and Winnie Olive (Maxwell) Brown. *Issue*—all born at Jerome, Kansas except where otherwise indicated: (1) Clyde Lamar[10] Hanna, b. Oct. 3, 1930; (2) Phyllis Janet[10] Hanna, b. Feb. 15, 1933; (3) William Clinton[10] Hanna, b. Aug. 20, 1935; (4) Joseph Ford[10] Hanna, b. Jan. 1, 1937; (5) Lola Marilyn[10] Hanna, b. Aug. 6, 1938; (6) James Henry[10] Hanna, b. Aug. 30, 1943, Dighton, Kan., d. Dec. 4, 1944.
2. William Ivan[9] Hanna, b. Aug. 21, 1909, Ivanhoe, Okla., m. Sept. 5, 1935, Dighton, Kan., Christina Johnson, daughter of Peter Axel and Christina (Norell) Johnson. *Issue*—all born at Jerome, Kansas, except where otherwise indicated: (1) Beverly Ann[10] Hanna, b. June 6, 1936; (2) Joyce Christina[10] Hanna, b. Aug. 30, 1938; (3) Patricia Lynn[10] Hanna, b. Aug. 5, 1940; (4) Michael William[10] Hanna, b. Sept. 24, 1941, Dighton, Kan.
3. Mary Beth[9] Hanna, b. Sept. 26, 1911, Ivanhoe, Okla., m. Nov. 28, 1937, Oklahoma City, Ecton Duard Kile, son of William Elmer and Edith Elizabeth (Lack) Kile. Mary Beth Kile served with Marine Corps and her husband with the Army in World War II. *Issue:* (1) Joseph William[10] Kile, b. 1948.
4. Janet Elsie[9] Hanna, b. Apr. 18, 1917, Ivanhoe, Okla., m. May 24, 1938, Howard, Kan., Carl William Hedrick, son of Henry Cleveland and Cora Mabel (Fry) Hedrick. *Issue:* (1) Judith Kay[10] Hedrick, b. Apr. 29, 1940, Ponca City, Okla.

4. Ervin Green[8] Courtney, b. June 26, 1875, Beaucoup, Ill., m. Apr. 14, 1903, Nashville, Illinois, Clara Matilda Karstens, daughter of August Louis and Marie (Krumviede) Karstens. Served as Second Lieutenant in Spanish American War.

Issue:

1. Vivian Amy[9] Courtney, b. Dec. 13, 1903, Ivanhoe, Okla., m. May 30, 1928, Littlefield, Tex., Maurice H. White, son

of Cyrus and Vernie (Hungate) White. *Issue:* (1) Courtney Maurice[10] White, b. July 8, 1929, Dallas, Tex.; (2) Marston Ervin[10] White, b. Oct. 30, 1944, Dallas, Tex.

2. Ruth Marie[9] Courtney, b. Mar. 26, 1906, Ivanhoe, Okla., m. July 1, 1932, Clovis, N. M., Roy S. Wade, son of C. E. and Mary E. (Rogers) Wade. *Issue:* (1) Madelyn Marie[10] Wade, b. Aug. 20, 1935, Littlefield, Tex.; (2) William James[10] Wade, b. Mar. 13, 1941, Littlefield, Tex.
3. James Louis[9] Courtney, b. Mar. 10, 1908, Ivanhoe, Okla., m. May 21, 1936, Texarkana, Ark., Artharine B. Phillips, daughter of Boland Clark and Virginia Byrd (Cobb) Phillips. In U. S. European Army, World War II.
4. Clara Maxine[9] Courtney, b. Sept. 12, 1910, Lamont, Okla., m. June 14, 1928, Olton, Tex., Homer Wells Snowden, son of Matt M. and Texas Missouri (Mills) Snowden. *Issue:* (1) Wanda Jacqueline[10] Snowden, b. Sept. 9, 1929, Littlefield, Tex.; (2) Homer Charles[10] Snowden, b. June 13, 1934, Dallas, Tex.
5. Pauline Thelma[9] Courtney, b. May 2, 1912, Lamont, Okla., m. Dec. 24, 1938, Pleasanton, Tex., Edgar Sherman Arnn, son of John Wesley and Fannie Lee (Johnson) Arnn. *Issue:* (1) Edgar Stephen[10] Arnn, b. Nov. 11, 1940, Centralia, Ill.
6. Prudence Bernice[9] Courtney, b. Mar. 30, 1914, Littlefield, Tex., m. Feb. 10, 1937, Bethany, La., William Martin Blackburn, son of Thomas A. and Charlotte (Largent) Blackburn. *Issue:* (1) William Martin[10] Blackburn, Jr., b. Feb. 17, 1939, Shreveport, La.; (2) Victor Karstens[10] Blackburn, b. June 26, 1944, Shreveport, La.,
7. Wilda Yolonda[9] Courtney, b. July 5, 1919, Olton, Tex.

5. Lena Maude[8] Courtney, b. Feb. 25, 1877, Beaucoup, Ill., m. Dec. 28, 1944, Oklahoma City, Okla., Robert Harry Clark.
6. Harry[8] Courtney, b. July 25, 1879, Beaucoup, Ill., m. first, Aug. 10, 1905, Belle Plaine, Kan., Clara Roberta Kilmer who d. in 1910. *Issue:* (1) Helen Frances[9] Courtney, b. May 11, 1906, Ivanhoe, Okla. Harry Courtney m. second, Oct. 15, 1913, Winfield, Kan., Grace Edith Kilmer, sister of his first wife. *Issue:* (2) Clara Roberta[9] Courtney, b. Dec. 2, 1916, Lamont, Okla., Aug. 24, 1946, Washington, D. C., m. Clement Vanus Fogelberg. *Issue:* (1) Daniel Weymouth[10] Fogelberg, b. Mar. 1, 1948; (2) James Courtney[10] Fogelberg, b. Sept. 10, 1949.
7. James Paul[8] Courtney, b. Jan. 16, 1882, Beaucoup, Ill., m. July 17, 1908, Marceline, Mo., Ida Harvey Callaham, daughter of George Joshua and Martha Elizabeth (Ryan) Callaham.

Issue:

1. Miriam Kathleen[9] Courtney, b. Apr. 3, 1910, Ivanhoe, Okla., m. Nov. 13, 1938, Medford, Okla., Mardis Harry Draper, son of Chancellor Sanford and Cora Ellen (Mitchell) Draper. *Issue:* (1) Mardis Ann[10] Draper, b. Aug. 11, 1942, Nowata, Okla.
2. Vernor Earl[9] Courtney, b. Apr. 16, 1919, Lamont, Okla., m. Apr. 4, 1942, Norman, Okla., Rachel Kathryn Surber, daughter of Lemuel Louis and Martha Pearl (Boarman) Surber. In U. S. European Army, World War. II.

8. J. Pearle[8] Courtney, b. Jan. 16, 1882, Beaucoup, Ill., m. July 14, 1910, Billings, Mont., Frank Des Georges, son of Etienne Des Georges, a missionary from Paris, France and Soledad Luna Des Georges, a Pueblo Indian.

Issue:

1. Oretta Winona[9] Des Georges, b. Jan. 16, 1912, Alva, Okla., m. Aug. 11, 1939, Albuquerque, N. M., Theodore Brooks Anderson, Jr., son of Rev. Theodore B. and Hattie Lenore (Mitchell) Anderson. *Issue:* (1) Theodore Brooks[10] Anderson III, b. June 16, 1940, Albuquerque, N. M.; (2) Mary Winona[10] Anderson, b. Oct. 28, 1942, Albuquerque, N. M.; (3) Nancy Pearl[10] Anderson, b. Nov. 20, 1944, Gallup, N. M.
2. Herbert Etienne[9] Des Georges, b. Oct. 21, 1914, Parker, Ariz., m. Apr. 1942, Coeur de Lac, Ore., Agnes Brion, daughter of Adolph Brion; a Lieutenant in Army Nurse Corps. *Issue:* (1) Frank Adolph[10] Des Georges, b. Nov. 30, 1946. Herbert Des Georges was divorced and remarried. He served in Army Air Corps in North Africa and Italy, World War II, attaining rank of Lieutenant Colonel.
3. Hallie Louise[9] Des Georges, b. May 7, 1916, Ft. Defiance, Ariz., m. John E. Hallock. *Issue:* (1) Jeanne Courtney[10] Hallock, b. Dec. 26, 1946.
4. Jacqueline Courtney[9] Des Georges, b. Mar. 23, 1919, Gallup, N. M., m. June 23, 1945, Captain W. R. Arbogast of Albuquerque.
5. Mary Lucille[9] Des Georges, b. Feb. 15, 1921, Gallup, N. M.
6. Warren Gene[9] Des Georges, b. July 28, 1923, Gallup, N. M. In Navy Air Corps, World War II.

9. Leon[8] Courtney, b. Apr. 18, 1887, Nashville, Ill., m. Mar. 24, 1910, Beaver, Okla., Gertrude Nickell, daughter of W. T. and Corabelle (Stark) Nickell.

Issue:

1. Wilfred Harold[9] Courtney, b. Dec. 3, 1913, Ivanhoe, Okla., m. June 24, 1940, Woodward, Okla., Marie Estes, daughter of J. R. and Forest Laura (Hester) Estes. *Issue:* (1) Darla Faye[10] Courtney, b. Apr. 30, 1941, Laverne, Okla.; (2) Judy Gaye[10] Courtney, b. Feb. 18, 1943, Laverne, Okla.

6. Nathan[6] Farmer (Mary[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born in North Carolina about 1810, married Nancy ————, born in North Carolina about 1811. *Issue:* (1) Perry[7] Farmer, b. in Indiana about 1834; (2) Green P.[7] Farmer, b. in Indiana about 1841; (3) Sarah[7] Farmer, b. in Indiana about 1846; (4) Charles D.[7] Farmer, born in Illinois about 1850.

7. James Whittle (or Wintal)[6] Farmer (Mary[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born between 1810 and 1815, married November 1, 1829, Blount County, Tennessee, Sally Waters, daughter of Enoch and Mary (Bird) Waters. They were both listed as being between 15 and 20 years old in the 1830 Census. In 1840 they were living

in Washington County, Illinois with 5 children, 3 sons and 2 daughters. Names of only three of these are known: (1) Sarah A.[7] Farmer; (2) Paulina A.[7] Farmer; (3) Franklin P.[7] Farmer. James W. Farmer served as Sergeant in Captain Elzey C. Coffey's Company A, 2nd Illinois Volunteers in the Mexican War, was wounded in battle and certified for a full pension.[20] He died in Washington County, January 23, 1858. His wife had died previously and his children, Sarah A., Paulina A. and Franklin P., were placed under the guardianship of John White.

8. William[6] Farmer (Mary[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1] Garner), born about 1815 in Tennessee, married Lulecia (or Lutitia) A. ————, born about 1826 in Tennessee. William Farmer died before 1860 and his wife married second, ———— Murphy. *Issue*—all born in Illinois: (1) Mermelia C.[7] Farmer, b. about 1848; (2) David A.[7] Farmer, b. about 1849; (3) Trumbel S.[7] Farmer, b. about 1853; (4) Belbo R.[7] Farmer, b. about 1857.

Other Descendants of Nathan and Mary (Garner) Farmer

The following are known to be related to Nathan Farmer and are thought to be his descendants though they cannot definitely be placed at this time:

1. John B. Farmer, born in Tennessee about 1817, not listed in Washington County, Illinois Census until 1860, married July 22, 1841, Mary A. ————, born in Tennessee about 1825. *Issue:* (1) William Farmer; (2) Hester P. Farmer; (3) John N. Farmer, b. about 1846, m. Kate Seibert, Nov. 9, 1876. *Issue:* (1) Thomas J. Farmer, b. Feb. 3, 1878 (known to be a cousin of Nathan Farmer's grandaughter, Martha Jane Farmer); (2) Clara R. Farmer, b. Jan. 10, 1884; (3) Hester P. Farmer, b. Aug. 17, 1886; (4) Eda Lou Farmer, b. Oct. 24, 1888.
2. Harry Farmer, formerly of Tamaroa, Illinois, now deceased (known to be a cousin of James Albin Farmer, great grandson of Nathan Farmer), m. Flo ————. *Issue:* (1) Harold Farmer of Pinckneyville, Ill.

John Garner (1776-1855)

3. John[5] Garner (Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born February 6, 1776 in North Carolina, married Rachel Henry in Blount County, Tennessee, October 17, 1798. Three of John F. Garner's children married Henrys, all offspring of

20. O. W. Min. R 14097, National Archives, Washington, D. C.

James Henry, Sr., a Revolutionary soldier. A descendant of John[5] Garner said that they were cousins of Patrick Henry. John Garner moved to Anderson County, Tennessee, where he is said to have become a prosperous and respected farmer. He owned 372 acres of Clinch River bottom land and Copper Ridge timber land and 23 slaves. For four years he was Register of Deeds. He died there about 1855, as his will was probated in February, 1855. His executors were his sons, Pleasant H. Garner and Hugh Garner. A descendant has stated that John Garner had fourteen children, five sons and nine daughters. From his will (And. Est. B. 53-55, p. 313) we gather they were the following: (1) Pleasant H.[6] Garner; (2) John[6] Garner; (3) Hugh[6] Garner; (4) Joseph B.[6] Garner, married Juda E. ————; (5) James[6] Garner —thought to be the James Garner who migrated to Benton County, Tennessee about 1830. Had a large family of children, among whom were three sons: William[7], James[7] and Pleasant.[7] William[7] had a son, Thomas N.[8] Garner. James and Pleasant Garner moved to Lampassas County, Texas and died there. (6) Rebecca[6] Garner (1807-1879) married David Hall. Dr. S. B. Hall, living in Clinton, Tennessee in 1933 was a grandson of this marriage. (7) Mary[6] Garner, married ———— Fenston; (8) Jane[6] Garner, married ———— Henderson; (9) Nancy[6] Garner, married ———— Childs; (10) Elizabeth[6] Garner, married ——— Hendrix; (11) Catherine[6] Garner, married ——— Hendrix; (12) Rachel[6] Garner, married ———— Aldridge; (13) Cynthia[6] Garner, married ———— Fleming; Hetty[6] Garner, married ————Calloway.

Elizabeth Garner (1779-1826)

4. Elizabeth[5] Garner (Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born June 13, 1779 in North Carolina, died April 3, 1826, Blount County, Tennessee. She married in Blount County, Samuel Henry, born October 12, 1777, died June 13, 1867, son of James Henry, Sr. The following, whose births and deaths are recorded in the Henry Bible heretofore mentioned, are said to be the descendants of Samuel and Elizabeth (Garner) Henry:

1. James[6] Henry, born August 25, 1798, died September 17, 1870.
2. Catherine[6] Henry, born March 26, 1801, died May, 1859; married Gardner Maze, who died January 28, 1859. *Issue:* (1) John[7] Maze, d. Mar. 7, 1877.
3. Nancy W.[6] Henry, born June 24, 1803, died May 6, 1868.

4. Jane[6] Henry, born October 24, 1805, died May 25, 1867, married ———— Blair.
5. Spencer[6] Henry, born October 24, 1805, died June 3, 1883; married January 17, 1828, Elizabeth Maze, born October 17, 1806.

Issue:

1. Martha J.[7] Henry, b. Oct. 27, 1828, d. Sept. 29, 1864; m. Feb. 27, 1850, Marquis A. Roadman, who d. Sept. 15, 1864. *Issue:* (1) Horace L.[8] Roadman, b. June 16, 1851; (2) Sarah E.[8] Roadman, b. Jan. 17, 1853; (3) Bruce[8] Roadman, b. Jan. 18, 1855; (4) Eugene[8] Roadman, b. May 10, 1857.
2. Catherine[7] Henry, b. Dec. 1, 1829, d. Nov. 23, 1876; m. ———— Walker.
3. Elizabeth[7] Henry, b. Apr. 5, 1831, m. June 20, 1854, Alex. S. Henley. *Issue:* (1) Ellah Ann[8] Henley, b. Mar. 12, 1855; (2) Arthur H.[8] Henley, b. Apr. 8, 1856; (3) Mary A.[8] Henley, b. Aug. 29, 1857.
4. Dolly Ann[7] Henry, b. Jan. 31, 1833, m. Arthur McGintey, Jan. 29, 1861.
5. Samuel[7] Henry, b. Oct. 30, 1834, d. Mar. 7, 1882, m. Feb. 22, 1866, Mary S. Spradlin.
6. Mary[7] Henry, b. Apr. 14, 1837, m. Oct. 9, 1861, Saul Clemmans.
7. John M.[7] Henry, b. July 16, 1839, d. May 27, 1841.
8. Susan Adline[7] Henry, b. Dec. 3, 1841, d. June 14, 1887; m. Elijah Walker, Apr. 9, 1865. *Issue:* (1) Ida J.[8] Walker, d. June, 1887.
9. Spencer H.[7] Henry, b. Oct. 13, 1843, m. Mary A. J. Bell, Oct. 27, 1870.
10. James P.[7] Henry, b. Dec. 9, 1845, d. Nov. 12, 1868.

6. John F.[6] Henry, born April 15, 1808.
7. Mary[6] Henry, born June 2, 1809.
8. Pleasant[6] Henry, born September 9, 1811, died August 2, 1877.
9. William[6] Henry, born June 28, 1814.
10. Rachel[6] Henry, born October 22, 1816.
11. Samuel[6] Henry, born January 1, 1819.
12. Elizabeth[6] Henry, born March 6, 1821.
13. Kitty T.[6] Henry, born March 24, 1824.

The following appear to have been the children of Samuel Henry and his second wife, Deborah McClain, who died in 1879 at age 91:

14. Hugh Henry, born June 10, 1828.
15. Ezekiel Henry, born June 16, 1832.

16. Arthur M. Henry, born July 28, 1834.
17. Rebecca A. M. Henry, born June 10, 1837.
18. Sarah A. G. Henry, born August 2, 1839.

William Garner (1781-1860)

5. William[5] Garner, (Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) was born August 11, 1781 in North Carolina, died in 1860 in Blount County, Tennessee. The 1850 Census lists him as a doctor and his wife as having the name of Dolly. A William Garner married Dolly Williamson in Randolph County, North Carolina, January 5, 1809. William Garner is said by his descendants to have been a soldier of the War of 1812. He was one of the first men over the breastworks at the Battle of Horseshoe Bend when General Andrew Jackson fought the Indians and was also with Jackson at the Battle of New Orleans, where the Kentucky and Tennessee "squirrel hunters" defeated the British under General Pakenham with the loss of only a handful of men. On the way back from New Orleans, as they walked through the woods, nearly all of the men cut walking sticks from hickory bushes and carved their name and the date on them in honor of "Old Hickory." William Garner's stick was handed down to one of his descendants, Joseph Farmer of Lilliwaup, Washington.

The will of William Garner was dated February 7, 1860 and probated in June, 1860. (Blount, Est. B. D, p. 396) It provided the following: 1. To daughter, Nancy, "wife of John N. Harris," negro girl Pherly. 2. To daughter, Polly, "wife of Joseph Ashley," slave Lucinda. 3. To son, John F. Garner, "all my lands on nine mile Creek" and slave Tyler. 4. To Rachel, daughter of John F. Garner, the saddle that belonged to Estisell Garner. 5. To son, William H. Garner, a part of farm and a note on Baker and Henry. 6. To son, Samuel H. Garner, "the place I live on except as above," and negro Tom. 7. To grandson, William, son of Wm. H. Garner, negro boy Lewis. 8. Executors to sell Abe, Rachel and all personal property and divide to five children as named.

Executors were John F. Garner and Samuel Tullock; witnesses were James M. Lane and Thomas Anderson. In the Census of 1850 two other children, Eliza and Mary, were listed. We know, therefore, that William Garner had *issue:* (1) Polly[6] Garner; (2) Nancy[6] Garner, born about 1812; (3) Eliza[6] Garner, born about 1817 in Tennessee, probably died before 1860; (4) John F.[6] Garner, born about

1820 in Tennessee; (5) William Harrison[6] Garner, born about 1824 in Tennessee; (6) Samuel H.[6] Garner, born about 1827 in Tennessee; (7) Mary[6] Garner, born about 1827 in Tennessee; (8) possibly a son or daughter, Estisell[6] Garner, mentioned in William's will, who died before 1860. Dolly, wife of William[5] Garner, born about 1788 in North Carolina, is presumed to have died before 1860 since she was not named in his will.

1. Polly[6] Garner (Wm.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]) married Joseph Ashley on December 27, 1827 and they moved to Polk County and then to Hamilton County, Tennessee in 1862. Polly's slave, Lucinda, given her in her father's will, at an advanced age related the following: "William Garner's daughter Polly who married an Ashland [Ashley] taken us from Ellijoy, before Civil War, into Polk County, Tennessee. Then during it, into Hamilton County, Tennessee she carried some of us negroes. I was near 18 years old when my uncle, Tyler Gamble, came and brought me back to Blount Co. I think Massa Will Garner died near 1860 I am Lucinda, married to Henry Gamble. Fereby-McTeer-Crowson [probably slave given in her father's will to Nancy] was carried to Mississippi by a man named Franklin. When her daughter Mary was a suckling babe we all come back. Our folks lived on Ellijoy Creek, had land on 9 Mile Creek."

Nancy Garner (1812 - ——)

2. Nancy[6] Garner (Wm.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), according to a descendant, was born about 1812, being 17 years of age at the time of her marriage on May 14, 1829 to John N. Harris. In 1835 John N. Harris and his family, along with his two brothers, William and Samuel, moved to Murray County, Georgia, where they settled several thousand acres. John N. and Nancy (Garner) Harris had *issue:*

1. William Garner[7] Harris, b. Apr. 24, 1830, d. Aug. 1, 1906; m. Eugenia Carter, b. Jan. 3, 1841, d. Apr. 19, 1910.
   Issue:
   1. Lucie[8] Harris, m. Charles Humphrey.
   2. Nancy[8] Harris, m. Dr. Leonard Furr.
      Issue:
      1. Eugene[9] Furr, m. Alma Gregory. *Issue:* (1) Leonard Holme[10] Furr, m. Gloria ————; reside in El Paso, Tex. *Issue:* (1) Glenn Eugene[11] Furr.
      2. Lucie[9] Furr, m. John F. Henry; reside in Louisville, Tenn.
      3. Eva[9] Furr, m. Amos Keith Gregory. *Issue:* (1) Amos Keith[10] Gregory, Jr., b. 1915, m. 1942, Gladys Veeder. (*Issue:* (1) Robert Keith[11] Gregory, b. 1946); (2) Lucie[10] Gregory, b. 1917, d. 1930; (3) Hugh Hyden[10] Gregory, b. 1921, m. 1944, Myrtle Durham, reside in Atlanta, Ga.

(*Issue:* (1) Hugh Hyden[11] Gregory, Jr., b. 1950); (4) Julian[10] Gregory, b. 1926; (5) John H.[10] Gregory, b. 1930; in Air Force.

4. Leonard[9] Furr, m. Lillian ————.

3. John H.[8] Harris.
4. Georgia[8] Harris, m. George McCamy.
5. Dr. Frank[8] Harris, m. Alice Trotter.

Issue:

1. Carter[9] Harris, m. four times.
2. Samuel[9] Harris, m. Nina Wier Hughes, reside in Little Rock, Ark. *Issue:* (1) Nina Wier[10] Harris; (2) Faith[10] Harris; (3) Susan[10] Harris.

6. Charles[8] Harris, d. in childhood.
7. Caroline[8] Harris.
8. Geraldine[8] Harris, d. in childhod.
9. Samuel Thomas[8] Harris, m. Maude Cox.

2. Rossie Ann[7] Harris, m. Houston Henry. *Issue:* (1) Nancy Jane[8] Henry, m. John Haggard; (2) William Leach[8] Henry, m. Elizabeth McCamy; (3) Dr. John L.[8] Henry, m. Alice Cole; (4) Nichol[8] Henry, m. Mattie Williams; (5) Mattie[8] Henry, m. James Leach McEntire; (6) George[8] Henry, m. Lillie Williams; (7) J. Robert[8] Henry, m. Annie Satterwhite; (8) Onie Ann[8] Henry, m. Samuel Bennett; (9) Eliza[8] Henry, m. John Gregory; (10) Charles Luke[8] Henry, m. Ellen Douthitt.
3. Martha[7] Harris, m. John McEntire. *Issue:* (1) William[8] McEntire; (2) Nancy[8] McEntire, m. Thomas Harris; (3) Emma[8] McEntire, m. James Wilson; (4) Joseph[8] McEntire, m. Laura ————; (5) Omagene[8] McEntire, m. William Dunn; (6) Harris[8] McEntire, m. first, Lula Howell; m. second, Gussie McEntire.
4. Rufus[7] Harris, m. Naoma McCamy.

Issue:

1. Lora[8] Harris, m. Julius McCleary. *Issue:* (1) Benjamin[9] McCleary; (2) Blanche[9] McCleary; (3) Sybil[9] McCleary; (4) Roy[9] McCleary; (5) Naoma[9] McCleary.
2. Lula[8] Harris, twin of Lora, m. Thomas Tye. *Issue:* (1) Miller[9] Tye; (2) Robert[9] Tye; (3) James[9] Tye; (4) Charles[9] Tye; (5) Frona[9] Tye; (6) Clara[9] Tye; (7) Jessie[9] Tye; (8) George[9] Tye; (9) Chester[9] Tye.
3. Sallie[8] Harris, m. Cage Plemons. *Issue:* (1) Lucille[9] Plemons, m. C. M. Arrowood. *Issue:* (1) Raymond[10] Arrowood; (2) Kendall[10] Arrowood; (3) Nelloise[10] Arrowood.
4. Lily Bell[8] Harris, m. James F. Morton. *Issue:* (1) Clara Lee[9] Morton; (2) John[9] Morton, m. Claude Stokes; (3) Frank[9] Morton, m. Lucille Haven (*Issue:* (1) Lillian[10] Morton; (2) Roma Lee[10] Morton; (3) James F.[10] Morton, Jr.); (4) Charles Glen[9] Morton.
5. Lelia[8] Harris.

5. Jane[7] Harris, m. ———— Pelty. *Issue:* (1) John[8] Pelty; (2) Elishua[8] Pelty; (3) Jane[8] Pelty, m. John Gregory.

6. Samuel[7] Harris, m. Mattie McEntire. *Issue:* (1) Mollie[8] Harris, m. Samuel Henry; (2) Thomas[8] Harris, m. 1st cousin, Nancy[8] McEntire; (3) Clara[8] Harris, m. Frank Shelton.
7. Robert[7] Harris, killed in the War Between the States.
8. Sophronia[7] Harris, m. Horace Hall. *Issue:* (1) d. in infancy; (2) Frank[8] Harris.

JOHN FUSHEE GARNER (1820-1875)

3. John Fushee[6] Garner (Wm.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born about 1820, died in 1875; married first, Martha Dewberry, January 4, 1855.

Issue:

1. Rachel Elizabeth[7] Garner, m. William Martin. *Issue:* (1) Rossie[8] Martin, m. Thomas Lockhart, settled in Mt. Vernon, Wash.—2 sons; (2) Etta[8] Martin, m. ———— Angel, settled in Mt. Vernon, Wash.; (3) John[8] Martin, settled in Olympia, Wash.

William and Rachel Elizabeth[7] (Garner) Martin both died young and their three children were taken to the State of Washington by their uncle, John Martin. After the death of his first wife, John F.[6] Garner married second, Temperance (Dewberry) Belt in 1863.

Issue:

2. John Ross[7] Garner, b. 1864, m. Lutishia Huffstetler, June 30, 1888—no issue.
3. Martha Jane[7] Garner, b. 1866, d. 1890, m. John Williamson. *Issue:* (1) Horace[8] Williamson of Eldorado, Kan.
4. Joseph Alexander[7] Garner, b. 1869, m. Sept. 20, 1891, Lulu E. Robbins.

   Issue:

   1. Joseph D.[8] Garner, b. 1893, m. Velma Clark—reside in Johnson City, Tenn.
   2. J. Owen[8] Garner, b. 1895, d. 1931, m. Anna Gallagher.
   3. Albert Ross[8] Garner, b. 1896, m. Bessie Mae Session, reside in Atlanta, Georgia. *Issue:* (1) Elizabeth[9] Garner.
   4. Nell O.[8] Garner, b. 1899, m. Samuel Sharp of Copper Hill, Tenn. *Issue:* (1) Eleanor[9] Sharp.
   5. John Lloyd[8] Garner, b. 1901, m. Amy Clemmer, reside at Maryville, Tenn. *Issue:* (1) Sarah Joe[9] Garner.
   6. Elizabeth[8] Garner, b. 1906, m. J. Parks Hitch of Maryville, Tenn. *Issue:* (1) Kathleen[9] Hitch; (2) Parks[9] Hitch and (3) Elizabeth[9] Hitch, twins.

   Lulu Robbins Garner died in 1911 and Joseph A.[7] Garner married second, Nan Gillenwater in 1914.

   Issue:

   7. Ralph[8] Garner, b. 1918, lives in Greenville, Tenn.
   8. Nannette[8] Garner, b. 1921, m. Kyle McCall of Greenback, Tenn. *Issue:* (1) Rebecca Nan[9] McCall; (2) Andrew Kyle[9] McCall.

Joseph A.[7] Garner and his son, J. Lloyd[8] Garner, live on the farm owned by his father, John Fushee[6] Garner, which he inherited from his father, William[5] Garner.

4. William Harrison[6] Garner (Wm.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born about 1824 in Tennessee, married Mary Dewberry, August 5, 1849. *Issue:* (1) William[7] Garner; (2) John[7] Garner; (3) Pryor[7] Garner, m. Tennessee McDonald, Oct. 3, 1895; (4) Dolly[7] Garner. William Harrison Garner and his wife and daughter, Dolly, are buried in the Garner graveyard in the First Civil District in Blount County, Tennessee. The boys settled in Knoxville, Tennessee.

5. Samuel H.[6] Garner (Wm.[5] Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born about 1827 in Tennessee, married R. J. Huckaby, February 20, 1854. He served in the Union Army during the Civil War and afterwards settled in Texas.

Other Children of John F. Garner

6. Jane[5] Garner (Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born November 17, 1783, died December 4, 1820; married James Henry, born November 30, 1782, died September 5, 1847, son of James Henry.

7. Bradley[5] Garner (Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born March 6, 1786, is said to have joined a wagon train going West at the age of 14 years and was never heard from again. John F. Garner in his will left his son his plantation but the executors reported a few years later that they had not been able to find him and the land eventually found its way into the Henry family, also descendants of John F. Garner.

8. Dolly[6] Garner (Jno. F.[4] Jas.[3] Thos.[2] Jno.[1]), born October 1, 1788, died before 1839, married James Williamson. *Issue:* (1) Nancy[6] Williamson.

CHAPTER VI

PARISH GARNER (——- 1718/19)

Parish[2] Garner, son of John[1] and Susanna (Keene) Garner, died in 1718/19. Before 1701 he had married Elizabeth Parker. A record in Northumberland County under date of March 29, 1718 shows that Ruth Parker, daughter of William Parker and his wife (who had been a Shoares)[1], married John Hall and that their daughter, Elizabeth Parker, married Parish Garner. (North. O. B. 5, p. 284)

The land which Parish Garner's wife inherited from her grandfather, William Shoares, lay partly at least in Westmoreland County for there is a record in that county dated February 24, 1717/18 of a land dispute between Parish Garner and John Hall on one hand and Benedict and John Middleton on the other concerning the boundary line fixed between Robert Middleton and William Shoares, the former owners (West, D. & W. B. 6, p. 252) January 14, 1709, Parish Garner patented 92 acres of land in Cherry Point Neck, Northumberland, adjoining John Keene's Creek, also adjoining the land of George Neal, deceased. (Va. L. Gr. B. 3, p. 246) The will of Parish Garner, dated February 12, 1718/19, probated March 18, 1718, was witnessed by John Keene and John Rice. (North. R .B. 19, p. 29) It reads as follows:

---

1. This name has sometimes been interpreted as Sheares though most researchers seem to have called it Shoares. William Shoares married Elizabeth Tingey, neé Hicks, as shown by the following: "An indenture between William Shoares of Cherry Point Neck on the 1st part, Elizabeth Tingey of Cherry Point widow of the 2nd part and Capt. John Lee of Lower Machotick of Westmoreland and Capt. Thomas Brereton of Little Wecomico of Northumberland of the 3rd. Whereas there is a marriage intended to be solemnized between ye said William Shoares and the said Elizabeth Tingey, widow, 27 January, 1668." Elizabeth was the widow of Robert Tingey. (North. R. B. 16, p. 45) In 1668, William Shoares and wife, Elizabeth, "assign their rights to a dividend of land lying on ye head of Yeocomico River now in the tenture of Capt. John Rogers. This land ye said Capt. Rogers holds in right of his wife Mrs. Ann Rogers ye relect and administratrix of Mr. Francis Clay and also relect of Mr. John Tenefee." (North. R. B. 16, p. 83) The will (West. D. & W. B. 2) of William Shoares, dated Oct. 7, 1693, probated Aug. 28, 1695, mentions the following: Elizabeth and Ruth Parker, daughters of William Parker, to whom he gave land adjoining John Middleton; William, son of John Landman; also Edward Minty and William Short; and his father-in-law, Mr. John Hicks.

I Parish Gardiner being sick and weak of body but blessed be God of perfect memory, make ordain and institute this my Last will and Testament—Item I give and bequeath my soul to God that gave it me in certain and sure hope of resurrection at the day of Judgment, hoping and trusting for salvation at that day by the merritte of my only Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ, Item, I bequeath my body to the earth to have a decent and Christian like buriale at the direction of my Executors. Item I institute and appoint Mr. James Garner and Mr. Wm Metcalfe my Lawyer Exrs of this my Last will and Testament. Item I appoint my son Wm. Garner one years school. Item I appoint my son Sam Garner two years schooling. Item I appoint my debts to be honestly paid and the rest Item I haveing four children as followeth Geo. Garner, Parish Garner, Wm Garner and Sam Garner and my wife Elizabeth Garner. Item I give and bequeath my whole estate to be equally divided between them that is five equal parts, to each child a part and to my wife Eliz. Garner a childs part. Item I appoint my son Geo. Garner to pay for his two brothers Wm. Garner and Samuel Garners schooling at his own cost and out of his part. Item I appoint my children to be at age at the years seventeen to have the benefit of this my Last will as witness my hand this 12th of February 1718/19.

PARISH GARNER

Parish[2] Garner had the following issue, all of whose births are found on St. Stephen's Parish Register: (1) George[3] Garner, born July 29, 1704; (2) Parish[3] Garner, born January 22, 1705; (3) Mary Ann[3] Garner, born January 29, 1707; (4) Samuel[3] Garner, born January 9, 1710; (5) William[3] Garner, born April 27, 1712.

PARISH GARNER (1705-1761)

2. Parish[3] Garner (Par.[2] Jno.[1]), born January 22, 1705, died in 1761, married Frances Spelman, born in 1712, daughter of Clement and Hannah Spelman.[2] They lived in St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County. Bishop Meade[3] mentions Parish Garner as a vestryman in 1758. His will (North. R. B. 1758-62, p. 482), dated May 19, 1761 and recorded October 12, 1761, reads as follows:

In the name of God Amen I Parrish Garner of Northumberland being weak of body and lowe in health do make this my last will and Testament in manner and form following. I give my soul to Almighty God who gave it and my Body to be

2. Clement Spelman m. Hannah Fox, b. July 25, 1671, daughter of Capt. David Fox and his wife, Hannah Ball. Hannah Fox had previously been m. to Rodham Kenner, b. Mar. 23, 1671, son of Richard and Elizabeth (Rodham) Kenner, the latter being the daughter of Mathew and Elizabeth Rodham. *William and Mary College Quarterly*, 1st series, Vol. XIV, pp. 173, 174.
3. Bishop Meade, *Old Churches, Ministers and Families of Virginia*, 1910, Vol. II, p. 468.

decently Buryed at the disposal of my Executor hereafter named hoping for a Joyfull resurrection through Jesus Christ our Lord and for what worldly goods it hath pleased Almighty God to bestow on me I give as foloweth Item I give and bequeath to my son Parrish Garner all the Lands adjoining whereon I now live to him & his heirs for ever—Item I give and bequeath to my son William Parker Garner my Town Plantation being the Land Purchased of Samuel Eskridge to him and his heirs forever—Item I give and bequeath to my son Samuel Garner all my Lands in Westmoreland County to him and his heirs forever Item it is my will and desire that all my Estate not mentioned above to be equally divided betwixt all my children now living only my Daughter Spelman's part to go to her and her heirs Lawfully begotten of her Body and lastly I nominate and appoint my loving Son Parish Garner to be my whole and sole Executor as witness my last Will and Testament this nineteenth Day of May Anno Dom. one Thousand Seven Hundred and Sixty one.

PARISH GARNER

Witnesses were John Cralle, Elijah Williams and Joseph Winstead.

Parish[3] Garner had *issue:* (1) Parish[4] Garner; (2) William Parker[4] Garner; (3) Samuel[4] Garner; (4) Spelman[4] Garner.

PARISH GARNER (—— - 1769)

1. Parish[4] Garner (Par.[3] Par.[2] Jno.[1]) married Jane Edwards, daughter of Thomas Edwards of Lancaster County, Virginia and apparently had no children. August 1762, Parish Garner produced a "Common" from the Governor of Virginia appointing him Ensign under Captain Newton Keene. (North R. B. 1758-62, p. 446) Parish Garner survived his father by only eight years. His will (North. R. B. 1766-70, p. 412), dated August 29, 1769 and recorded October 10, 1769, reads as follows:

In the name of God Amen, I Parish Garner of the Parish of St. Stephens in the County of Northumberland & Colony of Virginia being weak of Body but of sound & perfect mind & memory thanks & praise be to Almighty God for the same and calling to mind the uncertainty of this Transitory life do make, ordain, constitute and appoint this to be my True last Will & Testament & none other—hereby Revoking all and every will or wills by me heretofore made either by Word or Writing. First & Principally I resign my soul into the hands of Almighty God Trusting by & through the mediation of my Blessed Saviour & Redeemer Jesus Christ to find free Pardon of all my Sins & a joyful resurrection at the appointed time & my Body to the Earth therein to be Decently buried at the Discretion of my Executors hereafter named. Secondly my just Debts & funeral Expenses being first paid I give devise and bequeath unto my loving wife Jane Garner the full use of one half of my whole Estate as well Real & Personal as mixed for and During her natural life & after her decease to Decend as in manner hereafter

Directed, Item—after the Death of my loving wife Jane Garner I give Devise and bequeath of what Estate I have given her the use of for & During her natural life to my Brother Samuel Garner & his heirs forever, as also I give Devise & bequeath unto my said Brother Samuel Garner all the rest of my estate as well Real & Personal as mixed to him & his heirs forever subject nevertheless to the following conditions, that is to say, that he the said Samuel Garner shall so soon as he may or shall arrive unto or attain the full age of Twenty one years or when thereafter legally Required by William Garner my brother make over and convey by good and sufficient Deeds unto my said Brother William Garner & his heirs all that piece or Parcel of Land in the County of Westmoreland Devised to him my said Brother Samuel Garner by my late Decd father Parish Garner, as also make over to my said Brother William & his heirs forever all the Negroes which he the said Samuel Garner holds unto my said Father Parish Garner so as that the said William may hold the said Lands & Negroes to him and his heirs—Free and clear from any claims of him the said Samuel Garner or his heirs & should my said Brother Samuel Garner Refuse at the time aforesaid or when thereafter Required by the said William or his heirs to make a full & safe conveyance in the Law of the aforesd Land & Negroes unto the said William Garner & his Heirs then it is my will & Desire that every bequest intended to be by this my will given & made to him the said Samuel Garner & his heirs shall be null & void. Item—I give & devise to my loving Brother William Garner & his heirs two hundred pounds of current money together with all the stockes of cattle sheep & hoggs which I have placed upon that Plantation of him the said William which is next to & adjoining the Lands of Mr. Francis Kenner which said sums of money & stocks of cattle sheep & hogs I intend in full of all claims & Demands that he the said William Garner may have against me for any account whatsoever but should he Refuse to accept of the same on these terms then I desire & will that this bequest be null and Void. For as much as I have ever been averse to hired Negroes being worked upon orphan lands I do hereby Expressly ordain & Desire that not any Negroes other than what may be in my Estate at the time of my Decease or such as may be Purchased from the labour of the slaves so left, be suffered to work upon or tend any part of my said lands for any reasons whatever. Lastly, I nominate and appoint my two Friends, Mr. Joseph Wildy and Newton Keene whole and sole Executors of this my last will & Testament. In testimony whereof I have hereunto set my hand & affixed my seal this twenty ninth day of August 1769.

PARISH GARNER

Witnesses were John Cralle, Jr., John Blinco and Mary Broughton

May 14, 1770, Parish Garner's widow, Jane, was possessed of her half of the estate and "Captain Newton Keene, Gent., guardian to Samuel Gardner," with the other half. Newton Keene was a brother-in-law of Parish's wife, having married her sister, Sarah Edwards.

William Parker Garner (—— - 1799)

2. William Parker[4] Garner (Par.[3] Par.[2] Jno.[1]) married Lucy ————. March 16, 1773, John Graham and wife sold to William Parker Garner of St. Stephens Parish land on Mattapony River in Cherry Point Neck. April 14, 1778, William P. Garner and wife, Lucy, sold to William Kenner 30 acres on Mattapony for 75 pounds. The will of William Parker Garner, dated September 14, 1798, probated in 1799, reads as follows:

> In the name of God Amen I William Parker Garner of the County of Northumberland and State of Virginia being weak in body but of perfect mind and disposing memory do make and ordain this my last will and Testament in manner and form as follows that is to say principally and first of all I give and recommend my soul into the hands of God that gave all, and for my body I recommend it to the Earth to be buried in a Christian-like manner at the discretion of my Exrs and as touching such worldly estate wherewith it has pleased god to bless me with in this life I give devise and dispose of in manner and form as follows that is to say I give and bequeath to my beloved wife Lucy Garner the third part of my Estate both real and personal during her natural life I give and bequeath to my son Parish Garner the plantation whereon I now live to him and his heirs forever. Item I give and bequeath to my son Samuel Garner my plantation in cherry point called Old Town with the land adjoining it that I bought of Major Catesby Jones and also my land in Mondays neck adjoining the lands of Thomas Opie and John Lewis to him and his heirs forever. I give to my son William Spelman Garner my land in Westmoreland County together with a negro woman named Bett and her four children Vizt Winney Davy, Spencer and George to him and his heirs forever. The balance of my Estate both real and personal after my just debts are paid I desire to be equally divided among my three sons, Parish, Samuel and William Spelman Garner Lastly I do hereby constitute & appoint my loving wife Lucy Garner and my son Parish Garner and Thomas Opie—Executors of this my last will and testament and do hereby disannull disallow and revoke all and every other former will or wills by me made. In witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and seal this fourteenth day of September one thousand and seven hundred and ninety eight.
>
> William P. Garner
> X
>
> Witnesses were Thomas Opie, Phillip Leach and Frances Hail

William Parker[4] Garner had *issue:* (1) Parish[5] Garner, born June 23, 1776 (St. Stephen's Parish Register); (2) Lucy[5] Garner, born December 8, 1778 (St. Stephen's Parish Register); (3) Samuel[5] Garner; (4) William Spelman[5] Garner. There may have been other children for the 1790 Census lists William P. Garner in Northumberland County as having 9 white people and 21 slaves in his household.

4. Samuel[4] Garner (Par.[3] Par.[2] Jno.[1]) moved to Richmond County where he died apparently unmarried. His will (North. R. B. 1776-80, p. 126), dated November 18, 1776 and presented in court on February 10, 1777, reads as follows:

> In the name of God Amen this Novembr 18, 1776—I Samuel Garner in the County of Richmond being at the time very sick but of Perfect mind and sound memory & calling to mind the Uncertenty of the Duration of this life do make this my last will & Testament Hereby revoking all other Will or Wills heretofore by me made. First I Recommend my soul to God Who Gave it and my Body to the Earth from whence it came. Secondly all my Just Debts being first paid I give all my Worldly Goods in Manner Following Item I give to my Brother William Parker Garner all my Estate rites and Titles to lands or Negroes conditionally. Item I will and Desire that two Hundred and fifty Pounds be Equally Devided between my Sisters Children Hereafter Named viz. Thomas Cralle, Frances S. Cralle, Samuel Cralle, Hannah Efford, Elizabeth Efford, Sarah Kennan & Elizabeth Kennan and I Hereby Require that what money is due by Mr Elias Edwards be Equally Devided between His Two Children Namely William and Francis Edwards. Item if Thomas Cralle die without a Lawfull heir then his part to be Equally Devided between Hannah and Elizabeth Efford but if Any of the Rest die without lawful heir the Reviving Brother or Sister Above Mentioned to Come in heir for the Whole But if both die then for it to be Equally Devided among the Remaining Brothers & Sisters—I likewise will that the boys Shall Receive their portion at the Age of twenty one years the Girls theirs at Sixteen that if not paid them in Twelve Months After on Demand that they sell without Trouble so much of the Estate as will satisfy them I likewise leave to Richard Crocker one Cow & Calf and Mr. Crossfield one mare, and lastly I Do Appoint my Brother William P. Garner Whole Exectr of this my last Will in Witness whereof I Have hereunto Set my hand and Seal the Day and year above written.
>
> SAMUEL GARNER
>
> Witnesses were Robert Lucas and Sarah Kennan

5. Spelman[4] Garner (Par.[3] Par.[2] Jno.[1]), born in 1740, was married three times. Hayden[4] states that on July 4, 1759, Spelman, daughter of Parish and Frances (Spelman) Garner, became the wife of Captain John Cralle who served in the Ninth Virginia Regiment. In 1750 he had married Judith Ball who died April 30, 1759. Spelman appears to have later married ———— Efford and ———— Kennan, judging by the names of her children as mentioned in the will of her brother, Samuel Garner. She had *issue:*[5]

4. Rev. Horace E. Hayden, *Virginia Genealogies*, 1931, p. 119.
5. *Ibid.;* also *William and Mary College Quarterly*, 1st series, Vol. VIII, p. 109. The Bible records cited in the latter publication spell the name Crawley.

(1) Frances Spelman[5] Cralle, born May 10, 1760, married in 1779, George Downman; (2) Samuel[5] Cralle, born December 22, 1761, married September 19, 1786, Mary Claughton, daughter of Pemberton Claughton, died April 2, 1827; (3) Elizabeth[5] Cralle, born September 1, 1763, died June 16, 1765; (4) Thomas[5] Cralle, born January 10, 1766; (5) Kenner[5] Cralle, born April 9, 1768, died March 24, 1769; (6) Hannah[5] Efford; (7) Elizabeth[5] Efford; (8) Sarah[5] Kennan; (9) Elizabeth[5] Kennan.

William Garner (1712-1776)

5. William[3] Garner (Par.[2] Jno.[1]), born April 27, 1712, is believed to be the one who died in 1776 in Northumberland County. His will (North. R. B. 1776-80, p. 98) dated September 28, 1774, probated December 9, 1776, reads as follows:

> In the Name of God Amen I William Garner of the County of Northumberland being sick and weak of body but of sound and Perfect mind and Senses Thanks be to the almighty God for the same do make this my last will and Testament in manner and form following and first I bequeave my Soul into the hands of The Almighty God who gave it me and as for my Body I Bequeave it to the ground from whence it was taken and as for my worldy Goods I Do Dispose of in manner and form following—Item I do Give and Bequeave to my Beloved Sons John Garner and Presley Garner Each of them one Bed apeace to be Purchasd by my Estate, Item I do Give and Bequeave to all my Beloved Children my Negro man George and all the Rest of my Estate to be Equally Devided amongst them after Paying all my Just Debts. And I do hereby appoint my beloved friends Isaac Gaskins and Robert Pinckard to be my Exectrs of this my last will and Testament in Witness whereof I have hereunto set my hand and Seale This Twenty Eighte Day of September One Thousand Seven Hundred and Seventy fore.
> In Presence of Isaac Gaskins & Bettey Gaskins.
>
> William Garner
> Seal

Thomas Garner was granted letters of administration for the estate on December 9, 1776.

William[3] Garner had *issue:*

1. John[4] Garner
2. Presley[4] Garner
   Issue: 1. Jane[5] Garner, married Thomas Williams, December 23, 1805.
   2. Presley[5] Garner, married Caty Askins, December 17, 1805.

Also possibly:

3. Thomas[4] Garner — on February 24, 1803, one

Thomas Garner and wife, Mary, sold 100 acres in Wiccomoco Parish, Northumberland County, to William Waddey.

4. William [4] Garner, married Ellen Mercer, November 21, 1782 in Lancaster County and died there about 1791. After his death she married William Warwick on September 15, 1794. Her name appears as Eleanor but she is called the widow of William Garner.

A John Garner, Presley Garner and William Garner received military warrants for land in Kentucky for service in the Revolution as follows:[6]

	Acres	*Warrant No.*	*Service*	*Date of Issue*
William Garner	200	1772	Soldier in Va. line	9-18-1783
John Garner	100	1773	Soldier in Va. line	9-18-1783
Presley Garner	100	1794	3 yrs. sea. Va. nav.	9-26-1783

The fact that two of these were issued on the same date and with consecutive numbers and that the third was not far behind them in number and date would seem to indicate that they were the sons of William[4] Garner.

The will (Lan. W. & C. B. 22, Pt. 2, p. 154) of William[4] Garner, dated August 8, 1790 and proved April 19, 1791, reads as follows:

> In the name of God Amen I William Garner of Christ Church parish and County of Lancaster being very sick and in small hopes of recovery but in perfect sence and memory blessed be God for it do make this my last will and testament in manner and form following first and principally I bequeath my soul to Almighty God that first gave it to me trusting to the merits of my sweet savier Jesus Christ that at the general resurrection I shall receive pardon and remission of all my sins and my body to be buried in a Christian like manner by my exors hereafter mentioned and as for my worldly goods that it hath pleased Almighty God to endow me with I give as followeth Item I give to my loving wife Ellen Garner the use of my whole estate after paying my Debts out of such things as she can best spare during her natural life and then to be equally divided amongst my children or their heirs lawfully begotten of their bodys—I ordain conclude and appoint my loving wife exor of this my last will and Testament revoking all other wills by me before made ratifying this to be my last will and testament as witness my hand and seal this eighth day of August 1790.
>
> WILLIAM X GARNER
>
> Witnesses were Martin Morris and William George.

6. Willard Rouse Jillson, *Old Kentucky Entries and Deeds*, 1926.

CHAPTER VII

OTHER CHILDREN OF JOHN AND SUSANNA (KEENE) GARNER

Benjamin Garner (——- 1718)

6. Benjamin[2] Garner, son of John[1] and Susanna (Keene) Garner, died unmarried in Westmoreland County in 1718. He was under 21 years of age when his father made his will in 1702. He was executor of his mother's estate in 1716. Benjamin left the following will (West. D. & W. B. 6, p. 280) dated March 31, 1718, probated May 28, 1718:

> In the name of God amen I Benjamin Garner of Cople Parish in the County of Westmoreland being sick and weak of body but of sound & perfect mind and memory praise be to God for the same do think fitt to make & ordain this my last will & Testament in manner & form as followeth. Item I give and bequeath to brother Henry Garner my suit of Duroys alsoe I give and bequeath to my brother Parish Garner my new suit of Druggett, alsoe I give & bequeath to my cozen Henry Garner a three year old heifer, also I give to my cozen Thomas Garner the son of Henry Garner a three year old heifer. I give my cozen Joseph Garner the son of John Garner a three year old heifer also I give & bequeath unto my god son Benjamin Walker a three year old heifer, also I give & bequeath to coz. Vincent Lewis ye son of William Lewis a three year old heifer, also I give to my brother Thomas Garner my best gun and my best hatt also I give my sister Mary Price a looking glass and I give my sister Martha a large silk handkerchief and a small trunk also I give and bequeath my cozen James Garner the son of James Garner a three year old heifer also I give my cozen John Garner the gun I bought of Thomas Watson. Item I give and bequeath to my brother James Garner all my whole right and title and interest of the two hundred acres of land I now live on to him and his heires forever also I give my sd brother James Garner all the rest of my estate heretofore not named be it of what quantity or quality soever. I also appoint constitute and ordain my sd brother James Garner to be my whole & sole executor of this my last will & testament making null and void & no effect all other wills heretofore by me made makeing and declaring this to be my last will & testament. In Witness whereof I have hereunto sett my hand & fixed my seal this 31st day of March Anno: Dom. 1718.
>
> Benjamin Garner
>
> Witnesses: Thomas Allison and Thomas Kelly

This will was recorded June 1718 in Westmoreland County by Thomas Sorrell, Clerk of Court. The cousins referred to in the will were in reality nephews of Benjamin. At that

time it was customary to call cousin all relatives more remote than brothers and sisters.

James Garner (—— - 1726)

7. James[2] Garner, son of John[1] and Susanna (Keene) Garner, lived in Northumberland County and died there in 1726. He was under age at the time of his father's will in 1702, by which he was left 2000 pounds of tobacco. In 1705 he bought land of William Moore of Lancaster County. Witnesses were Benjamin Brown and Francis Friscoe. By 1710 he had married Mary ————. He was an executor of the wills of three of his brothers—Vincent in 1710, Parish in 1718, and Benjamin in 1718. Benjamin left him two hundred acres of land in Westmoreland County, as well as the rest of his estate not otherwise bequeathed. An inventory of the estate of James Garner was returned in 1726/27, having been appraised by John Waughop, Rodham Neale, Robert Clark and Mathew Kennon. John Lewis affirmed that James Garner departed this life without making a will and was appointed the administrator of his estate.

James[2] and Mary Garner had the following children, whose births are recorded on St. Stephen's Parish Register: (1) Susanna[3] Garner, born January 30, 1711; (2) James[3] Garner, born July 15, 1714; (3) John[3] Garner, born August 16, 1716. Inventory of his estate returned in 1751; September 25, 1752, his estate was charged with one year's schooling for "John Garner's orphans," Anne and Rebecca—John Webb administrator; (4) Nancy[3] Garner, born January 27, 1718; (5) Frances[3] Garner, born January 16, 1721.

Mary Garner

8. Mary[2] Garner, daughter of John[1] and Susanna (Keene) Garner, was given a thumb ring in her father's will and a looking glass by her brother Benjamin's will. She is believed to have married William Price. On March 15, 1720, Mary Price, James Lewis and Thomas Ashburn gave bond against the estate of William Price deceased. On the same day Mary Price was granted administration of the estate of William Price.

Susan Garner

9. Susan[2] Garner, daughter of John[1] and Susanna (Keene) Garner, was given a thumb ring in her father's will. She married William Lewis, son of Mary Price and

her first husband, ———— Lewis. Her brother, Benjamin, mentions in his will her son, Vincent Lewis. Mary Price, her mother-in-law, mentions her daughters, Elizabeth and Ann, and her son, Vincent. Thus we know that Susan (Garner) Lewis had at least the following *issue*: (1) Vincent[3] Lewis; (2) Elizabeth[3] Lewis; (3) Ann[3] Lewis.

Mary Price, mother-in-law of Susan Garner, married first ———— Lewis, and second Richard Price. She left a will (North. R. B. 19, p. 388), dated December 26, 1724, probated April 20, 1726, in which the following people were mentioned: Sons, William, John and Clement (last name not stated); son, Arjalon Price (an Arjalon Price died in Orange County, Virginia—will recorded there in 1773); sons, John Lewis, William Lewis and James Lewis; grandchildren, Ann, Elizabeth and Vincent Lewis, children of her deceased son, William Lewis; granddaughter, Mary Damerille, daughter of Joseph Damerille; grandson, Pemberton Claughton; grandson, Lewis Toon, son of Mark Toon. Witnesses were George Rout, Martha Rout and William Rout.

1. Vincent[3] Lewis (Sus.[2] Jno.[1] Garner) is believed to have moved to Prince William County. May 20, 1735, Lawrence McNemar of Westmoreland County sold to Vincent Lewis of Truro Parish, Prince William County, 150 acres of land for 3500 pounds of tobacco, land near Pohic Run, adjoining John Martin. Witnesses were Samuel Earle, Anthony Seale and James Turley (Pr. Wm. D. B. B, p. 436) July 10, 1745, James Thomas of Westmoreland County sold to Vincent Lewis of Prince William County 268 acres adjoining John Waugh and Thomas Hooper deceased. (Pr. Wm. D. B. D, p. 205) Land tax books of Loudon County show that Vincent Lewis paid on 569 acres of land in 1782 and 340 acres in 1791. In 1798 Charles and Joseph Lewis paid on the land of Vincent Lewis. Probable *issue* of Vincent[3] Lewis: (1) Charles[4] Lewis; (2) Joseph[4] Lewis.

Martha Garner

10. Martha[2] Garner, daughter of John[1] and Susanna (Keene) Garner, was given a thumb ring in her father's will and a large silk handkerchief and trunk in the will of her brother, Benjamin.

CHAPTER VIII

THE KEENE FAMILY

Thomas Keene, father of Susanna Keene, who married John Garner, was born, presumably in England, in 1593, according to a deposition which he made in 1648 in which he stated he was 55 years old. (Md. Arch., Vol. 4, p. 452) He may have been the son of Thomas and Elizabeth (Gosnold) Keene of Suffolk, England.[1] We first find Thomas Keene living on Kent Island. This island, which lies just off the coast of Maryland in Chesapeake Bay, was first colonized in 1631 when Col. William Clayborne of Virginia led a band of about 100 colonists there and established a trading post. In 1632 the colonists sent a representative to the Virginia Assembly at Jamestown. However, Lord Baltimore had been granted a claim which overlapped that of Virginia and on February 27, 1634, after a long and stormy voyage, 300 of his colonists reached Maryland. A conflict then arose between the Kent Islanders, who wished to belong to Virginia, and the Marylanders who claimed the island for their colony. This dispute lasted for fifteen years.

In December 1636 Capt. George Evelin appeared on Kent Island and put himself in the good graces of the inhabitants by seeming to favor their claims to Virginia allegiance. Early in 1637, however, he changed sides and by trickery and double-dealing managed to supplant Col. Clayborne as leader of the colony. He was given the title of Com-

---

1. Elizabeth Gosnold was the daughter of Robert Gosnold whose will, dated Aug. 15, 1615, proved Nov. 1, 1615 (Will Rudd 101), reads in part as follows:

"Robert Gosnold of Earleshall, County Suffolk, Esq. To be buried at Otley near my wife. To Elizabeth Keene, my daughter, the wife of Thomas Keene, £8 a year. To my son Anthony Gosnold my house in Swillon called Eales. To my son Thomas Gosnold £200. To my grandson Robert Gosnold all moveable goods in the house at Otley, with the horse mill, brewing house, Dayrie goods, etc. To Anthony Gosnold, my grandchild, nowe in Virginia £100, if he shall return in one year after my decease. To Henry Keene my grandchild, £20. To Thomas Keene my grandchild £20. To my son John Gosnold £500 which he owes me for buying his office at the Court. To John Joanes my house in Otley in occupation of Francis Butterhall. To Anthony my son a piece of ground in Otley nowe in lease to Daniel Walton. To my executors toward the performance of this will, lands I bought of my son John Gosnold until he pays them £400." Executors: son Anthony and Mr. Francis

mander of Kent Island by Gov. Calvert of Maryland and became a virtual dictator over the inhabitants. Streeter[2] says "John Sturman, Sr. and Thomas Keyme, coopers," were directed to devote their time to making pipe-staves, assisted by seven servants. April 30, 1638, we find this record: "Entered by Capt. George Evelin for the Manor of Evelinton in the Baronie of St. Maries:"[3] Following this were the names of twenty-three men, among them Thomas Keane, William Medcalf, Matthew Roadham and Thomas Orley, all of whom later moved to Northumberland County, Virginia, just across the Potomac River from St. Marys County, Maryland. This might mean that Capt. Evelin was responsible for bringing these colonists to Kent Island from England or merely that he took them from Kent Island to St. Marys. Many of the names listed were mentioned by Streeter as having been on Kent Island.

Thomas Keene may have been one of the original settlers of Kent Island who went there from Virginia with Col. Clayborne in 1631. If he did live for a while on St. Marys, he later returned to Kent Island, where on November 9, 1640, he patented 100 acres of land in Hog Pen Neck lying between Thicketty Creek on the North and Hog Pen Creek and Chesapeake Bay on the West.[4] We know that his eldest son was born on Kent in 1642. The Proceedings of the Council of Maryland, 1633-47, give an assessment by Lieutenant Grall and Council for levying 2000 pounds of tobacco to the account of the last expedition — "levies upon the county of Kent after the rates following." Among those levied upon was Thomas Keyne.[5]

Cornwallis of Earleshall. *Virginia Magazine of History and Biography*, Vol. XIV, p. 87.

Robert Gosnold was Justice of Peace for Suffolk. His wife was Ursula, third daughter of William Naunton of Leatheringham Abbey. He is said to have descended from John Gosnold of Otley, Suffolk, England, who lived during the reign of Henry VII. A prominent member of this family was Bartholomew Gosnold, nephew of Robert, who commanded the "Goodspeed" and was vice admiral of the fleet of three vessels, "The Sarah Constant," "The Discovery" and "The Goodspeed" which landed at Jamestown, Va., in 1607. Also in 1602 he had discovered the island of Martha's Vineyard, which he named for one of his daughters. He died of swamp fever Aug. 22, 1607, at Jamestown. A chart of this Gosnold family may be found in the library of the Virginia Historical Society in Richmond, Va.

2. Sebastian F. Streeter, *The First Commander of Kent Island*, a publication of the Maryland Historical Society, 1868, p. 12.
3. *Maryland Historical Magazine*, Vol. V, p. 168.
4. *Maryland Historical Magazine*, Vol. V, p. 374.
5. *Maryland Historical Magazine*, Vol. V, p. 108.

In 1644, Col. Clayborne removed to Virginia, taking 100 men, for each of which he received 50 acres of land on the south side of the York River.[6] Thomas Keene was claimed as one of these headrights, though this claim was not recorded until 1653. The land grant states that William Clayborne "came up the Pamunkey River in the narrows abutting on the mouth of a creek called Tankes, parting same land from the land of Captain John West's running west to a point of land whereon said Col. Clayborne landed his army under his command, in 1644." Thomas Keene may have served for a time with Col. Clayborne near West Point, Virginia. However, in 1648 he was in St. Marys County, Maryland, where he made the deposition stating his age.

Thomas Keene had moved to Cherry Point, Northumberland County, Virginia by December 9, 1650, on which date he and William Presley appraised an estate. (North. R. B. 1650-52, p. 48) April 13, 1652, an oath of allegiance to England was taken by a number of Northumberland colonists as follows: "Those names here subscribed do promise and engage ourselves to be bound and faithful to the Commonwealth of England as it is now without King or House of Lords." Among other signers were Thomas Keene, Henry Rayner and Thomas Broughton, successive husbands of the same wife. (North. O. B. 1, p. 72) September 20, 1652, Thomas Keene was paid 625 pounds of tobacco out of the estate of Henry Barnes. (North. O. B. 2, p. 289) October 13, 1653, we find recorded: "Now Know we that I the said Richard Bennett Esq. Governor give and grant unto Thomas Keene five hundred twenty seven Acres of Land Scituate lying and being in the County of Northumberland and abutting Northwest upon the Severall Lands of Ralph Horsly and Edward Coppedge South and South East upon Claughtons Creeke and North East upon Cherry poynt the said Land due unto the said Thomas Keene by and for the transportation of Eleven persons into this Colony to have and to hold . . ." (L. Gr. B. 3, p. 61) Headrights mentioned were Thomas Orley (twice), Archibald Read, Thomas Watson, Margaret Browne, John Earle and wife, Thomas Keene, Mary Keene and William Keene. This was recorded after the death of Thomas and the patent was renewed March 18, 1662.

Thomas Keene was a cooper and possibly a merchant as well as a planter, as shown by his will. Evidence in Maryland Archives (B. 5, p. 183) would also indicate

6. Nell Marion Nugent, *Cavaliers and Pioneers*, 1934, Vol. I.

that he was a cooper and "directed the making of pipe staves." The will of Thomas Keene (North R. B. 14, p. 16), dated November 27, 1652 and probated January 20, 1652/3, reads as follows:

In the name of God amen know all men that I Thomas Keene being fresh of memory doeth as followeth ffirst I bequeath my spiritt to God that gave it after my body to the earth and then as followeth I give and bequeath to my sone Thomas one Cowe named Cole next to my Daughter Susanna one Heifer called by the name of Su next I give my sone William one heifer named Gentle next I give my sone Matthew the next Cowe Calfe that falleth of the old Cowes.

Matthew Rhodon oweth me for 11 hheads and 18 pounds since the last yeare	293
Mr. Lee oweth me of amidst this year for six hheads & a paile	180
Richard Walker paid Mr. Wilsford for my use for hooping	029
two pailes for Mr. Wilford	030
to Mr. Wilford for two hheads	050
for a Barrell to Mr. Wilford	030
Richard White oweth me for a quarter of Beefe	200
Richard White for a hhead	025
Phillip Carpenter for 3 heads	075
Phillip Carpenter for a churne	060
Henry Mosely upon Accot. this year	150
Wm Medcalfe upon accot last yeare	095
Henry Rainer for Caske washing and a paile	555
In Mr. Mottroms hand	040
Simon Richardson for Court charges	080
John Gresham upon an Ord'r of Court	213
Mr. Lee signed over fifty for my use Gresham to pay	050
Paid for Greshams use to Ralph Horsley	035
Upon debts when wee Reckned upon John Greshams Accts Debtor	330
Mr. Colclough	092
George Courtnell oweth	155
Ralph Horsly oweth me for a quarter of Beefe this yeare	200
Ralph Horsley oweth me for 2 hheads	050
Ralph Horsley for a paile and a Churne	080
Ralph Horsly accot and myne of last year stands one about another in a little booke of his	000
ffrancis Simons oweth me	048
Wm Reynolds	040
John Bennett	070
	3305

Know all men that I doe give to my wife Mary Keene for the bringing up of my children all my movable goods and hogs and cattle but what I have given to my children and the remainder of my Tobco when my debts is paid to my wife Also I give this land and plantacon to my wife during her life after her decease I give the said land to my sone Tho: and his heirs forever. Overseers of the estate Hen. Mosely John Stanley Thomas

Orlye Matthew Rhodon. Witness my hand and ——— [oblit.] this 27th of Novem: 1652.

Witnesses: Henry Rainer
John Knight

The Mark of Thomas Keene

Thomas Keene married Mary ———, possibly Thorley. The will (Md. Cal. Wills, Vol. I, p. 212) of Edward Thorley of Anne Arundel County, Maryland, dated December 1678, probated February 10, 1678/9, provided: "To my three sons, Edward, John and Samuel, Pascall's Chance in Talbot County to be equally divided . . . should my sons die, the estate to be equally divided among all of my children. To my daughters, personalty. To my Cousin Thomas Keene, personalty." The executor was his wife, Mary, and witnesses were Thomas Kington, Thomas Sheppard and Thomas Williams. Talbot County lies just south of Kent Island and Anne Arundel across Chesapeake Bay from it on the west. Thomas Keene probably married his wife in Maryland as their first son was born on Kent Island in 1642. She may have been a sister of Edward Thorley and her son, Thomas, the cousin he mentioned. Nieces and nephews were called cousins at that time.

The following entry appears in Northumberland County Order Book 2:

10th of March 1652/3

According to sufficient proofs made before this Court there is due to Mary Keene 200 acres of Land for the transportation of these persons following into this colony. Vizt:

Thos Keene
Her Self

Wm Keene &
Susan Keene

Thomas and Mary Keene had *issue:* (1) William[2] Keene; (2) Thomas[2] Keene; (3) Susanna[2] Keene; (4) Matthew[2] Keene.

After the death of Thomas Keene, Mary Keene married Henry Raynor who in September, 1652 was appointed constable for Chicacone. (North. O. B. 2, p. 3) March 22, 1658, one-half of 240 acres which had been patented by Henry Raynor in Northumberland County was deeded to William Hopkins (pages badly mutilated—all details not clear). Mary Raynor's name appears, possibly to acknowledge the sale. The next item is one assigning the other half of the patent to Mary, "land of her husband Henry Raynor," and by Mary to her children who are not named. (North. R. B. 15, p. 19) On the same day, March 22, 1658, a marriage agreement was signed by Mary Raynor and Thomas

Broughton. "A marriage agreement of Mary Raynor, widow to Henry, she to keep her property, 'Being of mind to match myself to Mr. Thomas Broughton in the honorable estate of Marriage.' " (North. B. 15, pp. 19-20) At the October court in 1659, Thomas Broughton returned the account of the division of the cattle to the "orphans of Thomas Keene"—Wm. Keene, 2 cows, Susanna 1 cow, Thomas, 1 cow, and Mathew, 1 cow and one steer "and for two years schooling." (North. O. B. 15, p. 30) Thomas Broughton made a deposition in Northumberland County in 1656 in which he stated he was 34 years old. One Thomas Broughton came to America in 1635 on the ship "America." In Hotten[7] we find among "Passengers from the port of London, June 23, 1635," Thomas Broughton bound for Virginia. His age was given as 19. Both Thomas Broughton and John Garner may have left Virginia between 1650 and 1654. October 17, 1650, Lewis Burwell, Gent., patented 1600 acres of land in Northumberland on the south side of the Potomac River, adjoining Richard Lee's, for transporting 32 persons, among whom were Thomas Broughton and John Garner. (L. Gr. B. 2, p. 250) Then on September 6, 1654, Thomas Hobkins patented 1400 acres of land in Lancaster County on the north side of the Rappahannock River for transporting certain persons into the colony, among whom were Thomas Broughton, John Garner and Robert Burwell. (L. Gr. B. 3, pp. 315-84)

June 6, 1661, "Mary the widow and relict of Thomas Broughton dec'd" petitioned that papers of administration be granted her for the estate of her deceased husband. (North. O. B. 2, p. 278) "Whereas Mary ye relict and administratrix of Thomas Broughton, deceased, hath exhibited her account of the estate of ye said Broughton to this court by which it appears that she hath paid 149 pounds of tobacco in cask. She is discharged from ye administration 21 July 1662." (North. O. B. 2, p. 314) September 21, 1663, Mrs. Mary Broughton was assigned 240 acres in Northumberland County by inquisition dated October 23, 1662—land which had been granted to Henry Raynor. Also on the same date as above and by inquisition dated as above, she received 300 acres of land which had been granted to Thomas Broughton. (Va. L. Gr. B. 5, p. 539)

The will (North. R. B. 15, p. 92) of Mary Keene-

---

7. John C. Hotten, *Original Lists of Persons . . . Who Went from Great Britain to American Plantations, 1600-1700*, etc., 1874.

Raynor-Broughton, dated January 2, 1662 and recorded February 10, 1662, follows:[8]

In the name of God Amen The last will and Testamt of Mary Broughton Widow the Relict of Thomas Broughton decd being of perfect mind & memory doe dispose of my worldly Estate as followeth after the bequeathing of my Soul unto my maker from whom I had it and my body to be buried as I have given order to my Executr William ——— him I have appointed Executor & to my ——— James Daniell & George Courtnell whom ——— of this my last ——— I bequeath to my Executr ——— to his heires for ever the land ——— lived at the writeing and ensealing ——— three hundred acres of land with ——— on by Anthony Lyntons with all ——— in as ample manner as I ——— I likewise give to my sd Exr ——— upon which I was ——— with a paire of sheets and the ——— Raynors ———ghter Susanna Gardner all my ——— except two petticoats I likewise ——— with a kettle that holdeth twelve ——— ozon —?—— napkins with a table cloth ——— and John Gardner a stear of fower ——— my Grand Child their daughter I ——— two yeares of age with ye increase forever. Item ——— to my Sone Thomas Keene the Chest ——— ffathers with a —?—— two bolsters a rugg & ——— I likewise give him a gun. Item I give to my Sonne Matthew Keene one half of my land at Yeoaquomico to him & his heires for ever the whole tract being eight hundred and seventy acres, the other halfe I give to my loving ffriend Thomas Daniell provided my Sonne Matthew may have his first choice: I give likewise to my Sonne Mathew Keene a pair of bolsters with a rugg & blanket as likewise a chest thate stands in the ——?—— at the end of my lodging rooms. ffor my other houshold stuff I give to be equally devided among my three Sonnes William Thomas & Matthew Keene equally to be shared and not any part nor parcel to be made away or sold I give likewise my hoggs to run on in stock for provision for them and when eyther of my sonnes depart from the other my desire is that at their separating that my Executor will give to eyther of my sonnes Thomas & Mathew one breeding sowe. ffor my Cattle my desire is that after my debts be satisfied that they may be shared between my Sonnes Thomas & Matthew onely to my Sonne Matthew I give two Cowes more than to Thomas and I give to William Mousely my God child one Cowe & alsoe & likewise another to Elizabeth Perry & one to my servant Robert Briorio [?] wch bequests I desire my Executor to satisfy. As for my ffriend Thomas Daniell my desire is that hee live upon my nowe dwelling plantacon fower years after my decease & to see that my sonnes Thomas & Mathew may be educated in learning & for the reall performance thereof I leave my Servants for their maintenance and for the true performance of the aforementioned I sett to my hand & Seale this second day of January in the yeare of our Lord one thousand hundred sixty & two.

MARY M BROUGHTON

Witnesses: John Tingey, Jos. Horsley

---

8. This will is somewhat mutilated. The blank spaces represent one or more missing words. Those with a question mark indicate words which could not be read.

William Keene (1642-1684)

1. William[2] Keene, son of Thomas[1] and Mary Keene, was born March 10, 1642 on Kent Island, Maryland, and died February 8, 1684 in Northumberland County, Virginia. He married Elizabeth Rogers, daughter of Major John Rogers, who served as a justice in Northumberland County. Over his grave on "Cypress Farm" there is a horizontal slab of heavy marble, which was likely made in England. It is now broken but the lettering is still clear. This grave is said to be near the site of the early Keene residence and lies on the left of the road leading from the main highway to Lewisetta, at the head of Garner's Creek, named for John Garner, who owned land there across the creek from William Keene. The inscription on the slab is as follows:

> Here lyeth the body of
> William Keene, the Eldest Son
> of Thomas and Mary Keene
> Born in Kent in Maryland the
> 10th day of March anno
> Dom. 1642, Who marryed
> Eliza. the 2. Daughter of John
> Rogers Gent. and Ellin, his
> Wife of Northumberland Co.
> in Virginia by Whome he had
> two Sons and Four daughters
> and dyed ye 8 day of Feb.
> 1684 in ye two and Fortieth
> year of his age.

After his death, Elizabeth Keene married Thomas Banks, whose grave is beside that of William Keene. It is assumed that she is also buried there. The slab on the grave of Thomas Banks is in an excellent state of preservation and bears this very interesting inscription:

HERE LYETH THE BODY

DAY. ANNO DOM. 1642
AND SERVED Seven Years an
Apprentice to Mr. Wallistone Mercht
in Southampton. And after came into
Verginia, where he married three Wives
the last of which he tooke
to Wife Eliza the Relict of William
Keene, dec'd, daughter of
John Rogers Gent. and Ellin his
Wife of Northumberland County in
Verginia. Was marryed the 8 day
of December 1687 and dyed the
20 of September Anno Dom.
1697 In the 56 Year of his age.
As also these two Versers. As I in
Sorrow for thee have been distrest,
If God Permit Me Lye by thee to rest.

WAS BORN AT WOODSTOCKE IN WILTSHIRE ON ST. GILES

OF THOMAS BANKS GENT. THE ONLY SON OF THOMAS BANKS

GENT. AND DORATHY HIS WIFE

St. Giles day is September 1st. The blank space at the bottom of the slab was probably left for an epitaph to Elizabeth, his wife.

April 21, 1662, "William Davies is indebted to William Keene, the exectour of Mary Broughton, in the sum of 550 pounds of tobacco." The court ordered the sum to be paid to William Keene. November 5, 1668, William Keen was paid 100 pounds of tobacco from the county levy "for a wolf shott." (North. O. B. 3, p. 47) In January, 1670, judgment was granted Mr. William Morgan, the assignee of William Keene, against Francis Roberts for 3,791 pounds of tobacco. (North. O. B. 3, p. 110) February 28, 1673, Dominick Rice, William Jollands, William Keyne and Abraham Joyce were appointed to appraise the estate of Robert Hitchcock. (North. O. B. 3, p. 174) January 29, 1675, Thomas Ashton, orphan of Mr.

Charles Ashton, selected Mr. William Keene as his guardian. (North. O. B. 3, p. 228) March, 1680, "Joan Rogers owes William Keyne 1,302 pounds of tobacco . . . judgment is granted to William Keyne." (North. O. B. 4, p. 86) February 13, 1685, "To measure for Mr. William Keene 55 yards of woolen fleath of ye breadth according to act," the Oath being made that it was of their own manufacture and growth. (North. O. B. 4, p. 226)

May 20, 1685, "Upon the petition of Mrs. Elizabeth Keene a probate is granted of the last will and testament of her deceased husband, Mr. William Keene." Witnesses were Nicholas Owen, Richard Rogers, John Crabb. (North. O. B. 4, p. 268) This will is missing from the records. October 8, 1687, "Mrs. Elizabeth Keene brought her account to this court against Mr. Andrew Grigg, commander of the ship 'Swann of Belfast' and declared that the said Grigg has caused a pine tree to be fallen on her land and made into a main mast for his said ship without her consent and carried it a way without making her any satisfaction. It is ordered that Mr. Grigg pay her the sum of 20 shillings." (North. O. B. 4, p. 392) "Whereas Mrs. Elizabeth Banks on behalf of her son, John Keene, has an attachment awarded her by Major Rodham Kenner against Mathew Myers 22 May 1705." (North. O. B. 5, p. 165)

Elizabeth (Rogers) Keene-Banks died in 1720. Her will (North. R. B. 1718-26, p. 127), dated May 23, 1720 and probated July 20, 1720, reads as follows:

> In the name of God Amen I Elizabeth Banks of ye Parrish of St. Stephens in the County of Northumberland in the Colony of Virginia Widdow being weake of body but of Sound and perfect memory (Laud and praised bee to Almighty Gode for the same) do make here my last will and testament in manner and form following Dated in Virga the twenty thirde Day May Anno Domini 1720. Imprimis I bequeath my Soule to Almighty God and my will is that my body have Christian burial according to the discretion of my Executor hereafter named and appointed and as to such temporal estate as it hath pleased my Good God to lend me give and dispose of the same together with my lands and Negroes as followeth and it is my desire that my just debts be faithfully paid by my Executor — Item I give devise and bequeath unto my son Jno Keen all my land in Mattaponie and the half the stock of cattle and Hoggs to me belonging which are on the said land and two of my negroes Vizt Violet & Harry to him my Said Son and his heirs forever which said land and Negroes together with what estate I have formerly given him I intend in full as his filial part or childs portion of my whole estate and it is my wish and desire that if after my decease my said son Should endeavour to recover any other part of my said estate than what I have hereby bequeathed to him that then the land and negroes above mentioned

shall revert and come to my Grandson Wm Keen and to his heirs for ever. Item I give to my Daughter Hannah Bushrod these four Negroes Vizt Hager, Hannah Patrick and Tony to her and her heirs for ever together with all the best of my wearing apparel as linnen Silkes and Wollen and other appurtenances thereto belonging. Item I give unto my Grand Son Giles Samford and to his heirs for ever one negro woman named Rachel to be delivered unto him by my Executors when ye sd Giles shall attain the Age of Twenty and one Years Item I give unto Saml Samford Senr. and to each of his three eldest Sons one Shilling Sterling a piece Item I give and bequeath to my Grand sons John Samford and Saml Samford one piece of Gorlick Holland to each of them Item I give and bequeath unto my Grandaughter Elizabeth Lee that thirty pounds I lent her husband together with my negro woman called Bess and her son called Billy to her and her heirs for ever the said woman being already delivered to her my said Grand Daughter Item I give and bequeath unto my Said Grand Daughter Elizabeth Lee, one feather bed and furniture Vizt bed bolster Rugg, blankets and pair sheets two pillows one Suit Curtains and Vallens and bedstead Item I give and bequeath unto my grandaughter Elizabeth Samford one negro girl named Dido to her my Said Grandaughter and her heirs for ever which Negro I appoint to be Delivered unto her the said Elizabeth att the age of Eighteen Years or Day of marriage which shall first happen Item I give and bequeath to my Grandchildren John Woodbridge and Elizabeth Woodbridge to Each a gold ring John to have that with this motto in it Vizt. "In my choice I do rejoyce" and Elizabeth to have that with this motto "Lett love abide till Death Divide." Item it is my will and I do hereby Order and appoint that what is by me in this my will bequeathed to my Son in Law Saml Samford and his Children my Grand Children shall be in full of any part or parcel of my Estate which by any means near they may claim or Demand except what I formerly gave them Item I give devise and bequeath unto my Grand Son Wm Keen all that tract plantation and tenements of land with the appurtenances thereunto belonging which I bought of my Son in Law Jno Bushrod to him my said Grandson Wm. Keen and to his heirs for ever — I also give and bequeath unto my Grandson Wm Keen and to his heirs and assigns for ever all ye rest and residue and remainder of my Estate both real and personal not by this my will before disposed of as lands Servants Slaves horses cattle Sheep Hoggs Household GoodsTobaccos Moneys Debts due and Demands whatsoever either in Great brittain Virginia or Elsewhere. Item it is my will that my Mulatto Man named John Spence be free and discharged from servitude from me and my heirs Immediately after my Decease — Lastly I do hereby Nominate and appoint my dutiful Grandson William Keen above named to be my full whole and Sole exectr of this my last will and Testament hereby revoking & Disanulling all former wills by me heretofore made either by word or Writeing and in Testimony of which this is my last will and testament I have hereunto sett my hand and affixed my Seal the Day and year on the other side of this half Sheet of paper first mentioned.

ELIZA BANKS
Seale

Witnesses: Henry Boggess, Mathew Griffin and Thomas Sorrell

Elizabeth Banks apparently had no children by her

second marriage. The Register of St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County, gives the births of five of the children of William[2] and Elizabeth (Rogers) Keene. We know from his epitaph that there was another daughter. They were as follows: (1) William[3] Keene, born September 11, 1665; (2) Elizabeth[3] Keene, born May 16, 1669; (3) John[3] Keene, born August 12, 1671; (4) Hannah[3] Keene, born February 4, 1676; (5) Sarah[3] Keene, born October 7, 1678; (6) a daughter, whose name is unknown.

William Keene (1665-1700)

1. William[3] Keene (Wm.[2] Thos.[1]) was born September 11, 1665 and died October 4, 1700. He married Ann Therriatt, the daughter of William Therriatt of St. Mary's White Chapel, Lancaster County. William Therriatt gave land in that county to his two daughters, Ann and Elizabeth. The latter married Thomas Taylor, son of John and Alice Taylor. In 1723 there was a deed "between Thomas Lee and Elizabeth, his wife, of Christ Church Parish, County of Lancaster and William Metcalfe and Ann, his wife, of parish of St. Stephens, County of Northumberland of the second part, 299 acres, a parcel of land in parish of St. Marys White Chappel, given by Mr. William Therriatt to be equally divided between his daughters Ann Therriatt and Elizabeth Therriatt as by deed Feb. 11, 1688/89; also a parcel of land that did also belong to the aforesd. Mr. William Therriatt and after his death descended to her the above said Ann Therriatt, mother of the above named William Keene." Witnesses were William Ball, Jr., William Brent, James Carrell. (Lan. D. B. 11, p. 232) In the same book (p. 234) we find "Elizabeth Lee, wife of Thomas Lee is daughter to Ann Theriatt, who was daughter of William Therriatt sd. Elizabeth Lee was Elizabeth Keene." The will of Thomas Opie of City of Bristol, a mariner, contains a bequest to: "Mrs. Anne Keene, widow, and to Mrs. Sarah Keene both of Cherry Point in Potomac, Va." The will was dated November 16, 1702 and probated July 26, 1703. William[3] and Ann (Therriatt) Keene had the following children, three of whose births are recorded on St. Stephen's Parish Register: (1) Ann[4] Keene, married William Metcalfe; (2) William[4] Keene, born December 10, 1695; (3) Hannah[4] Keene, born June 28, 1699; (4) Elizabeth[4] Keene, born May 2, 1701.

William Keene (1695-1725)

2. William[4] Keene (Wm.[3] Wm.[2] Thos.[1]) married first, November 2, 1721, Elizabeth Ball, born about 1701 or

1702, daughter of Major James Ball and his first wife, Elizabeth Hawson. Major James Ball, born about 1678, was the builder of "Bewdley," famous old home in Lancaster County which burned in 1917. He was a son of William Ball and a grandson of William Ball, first of his line in Virginia. James Ball was also a first cousin of Mary Ball, mother of George Washington. William[4] Keene married second, Elizabeth Newton, daughter of Capt. Thomas Newton. After his death she married ———— Waughop (or Waulhope) . The will (West. D. & W. B. 8, p. 89) of Capt. Thomas Newton, dated January 31, 1727, mentioned the following people: son, Willoughby Newton, daughters, Elizabeth Waulhope and Katherine Brent, grandson, Newton Keene, "son, Rev. Walter Jones & wife Beheathland," "daughter Beheathland and said son Jones," and wife, Elizabeth. Walter Jones was his son-in-law.

William[4] Keene died November 3, 1725. (St. Stephen's Parish Register) His will (North. R. B. 19, p. 386), dated October 28, 1725 and probated February 16, 1726, reads as follows:

In the name of God Amen the 28 day of October anno Domini 1725 I William Keen of the County of Northumberland in the Colony of Virginia being of Sound and perfect mind and memory thanks be to God Almighty for the same Doe make this my Last will and Testament in manner and forme following Revoaking & absolutely annulling all and Every will and wills heretofore by me made Either by word or writing and this only to be taken for my Last will & Testament and none other first I Give my Soul to God that Gave it me and my body to the Earth from whence it Came to be buried in Such Decent and Christian manner as my Exectr hereafter mentioned Shall be Convenient Trusting through the merrits of my Blessed Saviour Jesus Christ to find free pardon for all my Sins. Item I give to my Sister Eliza Lee and her heirs forever all that part of Land I had of her in Lancaster County according to the bounds she claimed it by Item I give to my Sister Anne Metcalf and her heirs forever the Remaining part of my Land in Lancaster County it being that part I had of her Item I Give to my Loveing Daughter Elizabeth Keene Tenn negroes (Viz) Tom Lansdell Moll Mercer Lary Dick Letty Isaac Judy & Nelly to her and the heirs of her body Lawfully to be begotten also one Good feather bed boulster Pillows & Pillow Cases pr of Sheets blankets & Rugg. Item I Give to my Loveing Daughter Elizabeth Keen five Cows and Bull four Stears seven Sheep to her and her heirs forever it is also my will and desire that may Said Daughter Elizabeth Keen be and Remain in the hands of William Ball Junr and at the Expiration of Twelve months after the probate of my will that my Executrix Deliver unto the said Ball all the Estate I have given unto my Said Daughter Elizabeth Keen, he Giveing the Court Good Security to be accountable for the same and the profits thereof. Item I give to my son Newton Keen Two hundred and Sixty acres of Land in Cherry point known by the name of the Cods [?] to him

and his heirs forever Item Give to my Son Newton Keen Eight Negroes (vizt) Billnam [?] winny will Joice Cate Sam Harry & Tony to him the said Newton Keen and his heirs forever also Two Good feather beds with bolsters pillows pillow Cases Two pr Sheets Blankets and Ruggs. Item I Give to my Son Newton Keene all my plate Except Six Spoons markt T & B and old broken Silver and Gould also I give to my sd Son five Cows and Bull four Steers and Tenn Sheep to him and his heirs and my will and Desire is that my Said Son During the time of his minority be and Remain with his Estate in the hands of my Loving wife Elizabeth Keene and Capt Thomas Newton and if they Die before my sd Sone come to age then I Leave my Said Son and his Estate in the hands of my Loving brother Thomas Newton and one who the said Newton shall appoint. Item I give unto my Loving wife Elizabeth Keene four Negroes (viz.) Billy George Samson and Jenney to her my said wife and her heirs forever Item I give unto my Loveing wife Eliza Keen my plantation whereon I now Live Containing Two Hundred and forty acres for & During her Natural Life and after her Decease then to my son Newton Keene and his heirs forever also I Give unto my Loveing wife five Negroes (vizt) fillis Joan Nanne Little Jenny and Violet for and Dureing her Natural Life and after her Decease then to my Said Son and heirs forever. Item it is my will and Pleasure that my molatto Charles be free at the age of Twenty four years and it is also my will that my molatto Tom a slave be free at the age of thirty one years and be Transported into Mary Land. Item I give unto my Loveing wife all the rest of my Estate herein not by me before Given She paying all my just Debts and I expressly Desire that no part of my Estate be appraised and Lastly I do make constitute ordain and appoint my Loving wife Elizabeth Keen Executrix of this my Last Will and Testament in witness whereof I have hereunto Set my hand and Seale the Day & year above written.

WILLIAM KEEN

Witnesses: Jno Cralle, Sam Bonum
Jno Cralle, Jr., Parrish Garner

Cherry Point Neck is a neck of land lying between Kingscote Creek and the Glebe in Northumberland. This land may have been part of the 527 acres of land patented by his great grandfather, Thomas Keene, in 1653—"North east upon Cherry Point."

William[4] Keene had *issue:*

By his first wife, Elizabeth Ball:

1. Elizabeth[5] Keene, born September 23, 1722 (St. Stephen's Parish Register).

By his second wife, Elizabeth Newton:

2. Newton[5] Keene, born September 6, 1725 (St. Stephen's Parish Register). Elizabeth Waughop died in 1770. Her will (North. R. B. 1766-70, p. 491), dated August 22, 1767 and proved May 14, 1770, mentioned the following people: Daughter, Catharine Monroe and son-in-law, John Monroe; grandson, William Keene; grandson, John Monroe; "Miss Elizabeth Waughop who now lives with me"; and son, Newton Keene.

Newton Keene (1725-1771)

2. Newton[5] Keene (Wm.[4] Wm.[3] Wm.[2] Thos.[1]) born September 6, 1725, married April 14, 1749, Sarah Edwards, daughter of Thomas Edwards of Lancaster County. The will of the latter, dated November 4, 1759 and probated February 15, 1760, named the following: daughters, Milly, Lucy and Elizabeth Edwards, Mary Fleet and Sarah Keene, "wife of Capt. Keene"; sons, Richard, Thomas and Robert Edwards; and mother-in-law, Anne Ingram.

Newton Keene was usually referred to as Captain Keene. He left a long will (West. D. & W. B. 13, p. 301), dated November 26, 1770, and probated August 12, 1771, abstracts from which are given below:

> 1. His water grist mill and 50 acres of land adjoining thereto in Northumberland County, bought of John Ashburn; 51½ acres he had patented in the same parish, adjoining Perrins; a tract of land he bought of Captain John Newton—1753 acres in Loudoun County; and the land he was entitled to in Fairfax County from his mother's side through Captain John Woodbridge, deceased of Richmond County—all this to be sold if necessary to pay his debts.
>
> 2. In case it was not necessary to sell all these lands, those in the County of Fairfax should go to son, Thomas, and those in Loudoun to sons, Newton and John.
>
> 3. To his wife the use of his dwelling plantation and tract of land with its appurtenances and the following slaves: Joan, Nell, Sarah, Ninah and Sam and a child's part of his other Negroes during her widowhood. After her death or remarriage, the Negroes should be equally divided among his children.
>
> 4. Slaves he is entitled to on his mother's side from estate of Captain John Woodbridge to be sold to help pay his debts, or in case this was unnecessary, to be equally divided among his children.
>
> 5. To eldest son, William, not yet 21 years of age, after his mother's death or remarriage, his dwelling plantation, in case he complied with certain stipulations. Otherwise it would descend to Thomas or John.
>
> 6. His wife to be guardian of all his daughters.
>
> 7. To David Boyd, 20 pounds for "his trouble about my suit in Lancaster Court." Executors named were Richard Lee, Esq., David Boyd and Matthew Neale.
>
> Witnesses were Jane Garner and John Blincoe.

The children of Newton[5] and Sarah Keene, whose births are recorded in St. Stephen's Parish Register, were: (1) Elizabeth[6] Keene, born March 4, 1750; (2) Sarah[6] Keene, born October 28, 1751; (3) William[6] Keene, born December 4, 1753; (4) Thomas[6] Keene, born March 5, 1756; (5) John[6] Keene, born May 18, 1758, died November 10, 1759; (6) Anne[6] Keene, born June 2, 1760; (7) Mary[6] Keene, born April 30, 1763; (8) John[6] Keene, born February 15, 1764;

(9) Hannah[6] Keene, born April 6, 1766; (10) Newton[6] Keene, born March 9, 1768; (11) Catherine[6] Keene, born April 13, 1770, died September 25, 1770. Sarah Keene, wife of Newton[5] Keene, died in 1794 in Northumberland County.

3. William[6] Keene (New.[5] Wm.[4] Wm.[3] Wm.[2] Thos.[1]), born December 4, 1753, married in 1774, Anne Colston (née Fauntleroy). In Northumberland County on September 26, 1774, a marriage agreement as to division of property of William Keene and Anne Colston was drawn up between "William Keene, of the County of Caroline in the Province of Maryland, Gent." and "Griffin Fauntleroy and John Fauntleroy of the County of Northumberland, Gent." The occasion for this was "a Marriage (by Gods grace) intended shortly to be had and solemnized between the sd William Keene and Ann Colston Widow & Relict of Charles Colston late of the sd County of Northumberland, Gent." According to the agreement, Ann was to have the right to dispose of her property now possessed and was not to be entitled to any of her husband's estate. In case there were children by the marriage, each child was to have 700 pounds of money from his father's estate. Witnesses were John S. Woodcock, Young Keene and Thomas Keene. (North. R. B. 1774-76. Pt. 2) Anne Keene died in 1776. Her will (North. R. B. 1776-80, pp. 68-69), dated November 13, 1776 and proved December 9, 1776, is among the Northumberland records. However, it states that she is the "wife of William Keene of Caroline County, Gent." It provided as follows: 1. To daughters, Judith Swan-Graham and Alice Griffin Colston, seven Negroes. 2. To daughter, Alice Griffin Colston, one bed and furniture and a grey mare called Sally. 3. To husband, William Keene, three Negroes "that are my Property on the Easternshore," also rest of personal estate. Executors were her husband and her brother, Griffin Fauntleroy. Witnesses were Lindsey Opie, Sarah Keene and Holld Haynie.

4. Thomas[6] Keene (New.[5] Wm.[4] Wm.[3] Wm.[2] Thos.[1]), born March 5, 1756 married Ann McAdam, daughter of Dr. Joseph McAdam and his wife, Sarah Ann. The births of their children are found on St. Stephen's Parish Register as follows: (1) Bettey McAdam[7] Keene, born February 2, 1786; (2) Joseph McAdam[7] Keene, born August 9, 1788; (3) Ann[7] Keene, born October 5, 1789; (4) Janetta[7] Keene, born April 19, 1791; (5) John Newton[7] Keene, (6) Thomas Gaskins[7] Keene and (7) Edward[7] Keene—the last three all born September 3, 1796.

8. A John Keene, living in Fairfax County, Virginia, in 1803 may have been the son of Newton[5] Keene. He mar-

ried Keturah Lane, daughter of Hardage Lane, who had lived in Montgomery County, Maryland, and Loudoun County, Virginia. (Richmond Archives)

4. Elizabeth[4] Keene (Wm.[3] Wm.[2] Thos.[1]), born May 2, 1701, married Thomas Lee of Lancaster County. His will (Lan. W. & C. B. 12, p. 342), dated June 16, 1733 and proved June 11, 1735, did not mention his wife by name, though she was appointed one of his executors. His brother, Major Charles Lee, was mentioned, also the following children: (1) William[5] Lee; (2) Thomas[5] Lee; (3) Richard[5] Lee; (4) Charles[5] Lee; (5) John[5] Lee; (6) another as yet unborn, probably Elizabeth[5] Lee. Thomas[5] Lee died in Lancaster County in 1759. His will (Lan. D. & W. B. 16, p. 47) mentioned his wife, Lucy, brothers Richard, John and Charles, sister, Elizabeth, and the following children: (1) Mary[6] Lee; (2) George[6] Lee.

Elizabeth Keene (1669——)

2. Elizabeth[3] Keene (Wm.[2] Thos.[1]) was born May 16, 1669 and married Samuel Samford, born August 12, 1671. March 26, 1689, Sarah Keene of St. Stephen's Parish, Northumberland County and Elizabeth Samford, wife of Samuel Samford of Farnham Parish, Richmond County, purchased 500 acres of land in Stafford County of Jeremiah Jedwyn, Gent. On November 21, 1724, Samuel and Elizabeth Samford deeded their half of this land to Sarah Keene. (Staff. D. B. 1722-28, p. 217 Elizabeth (Keene) Samford may have died before 1720 since her mother, Elizabeth (Keene) Banks, in her will in 1720 did not mention this daughter though she mentioned grandchildren, Giles, John, Samuel and Elizabeth Samford. Samuel Samford, her husband, died in 1736 in Richmond County. His will (Rich. W. B. 5, p. 292) mentioned the following children: sons, Thomas, James, William, John and Samuel, and daughter, Elizabeth Bogus. It would seem therefore that Samuel and Elizabeth[3] (Keene) Samford had at least the following *issue:* (1) Samuel[4] Samford; (2) Giles[4] Samford; (3) John[4] Samford; (4) Elizabeth[4] Samford; (5) William[4] Samford (mentioned in his Uncle John Keene's will as "my cousin William Samford" and in the will of Hannah Cooper as "William Samford, son of my sister." Thomas and James Samford may have been by a later marriage.

John Keene (1671-1740)

3. John[3] Keene (Wm.[2] Thos.[1]), born August 12, 1671, became a justice of the peace in Northumberland County. He

patented 81 acres of land in Northumberland County in Cherry Point Neck "on the Northmost side of the mouth of Keene's Creek, adjoining Mr. Parish Garner to the Potomac River" in 1709. (Va. L. Gr. B. 3, p. 245) John Keene married first, Elizabeth Oliver, daughter of Ignatius and Elinor Oliver. November 22, 1716, John and Elizabeth Keene with Ellinor Oliver were executors of Ignatius Oliver. (North. O. B. 6, p. 186) In the will of Elinor Oliver, September 4, 1719, Elizabeth Keene is mentioned as the daughter of Mrs. Oliver. (North. R. B. 19, p. 56) John Keene married second, Ruth ————. His will, (North. R. B. 1738-43, p. 99) dated September 18, 1740 and probated October 13, 1740, reads as follows:

> In the name of God Amen I John Keene of St. Stephen's parish and County of Northumberland being sick and weak of body but in perfect sence in mind and memory blessed be God for same Do make this my Last will and Testament in manner and form following Imprimis I commit my Soul to God that gave it me hoping through the merrits and satisfaction of my Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ to obtain salvation and Remission of all my sins to Eternal Life and my body to be Decently buried at the Discretion of my Exectrs hereafter named and for my worldly Estate I give and bequeath in the following manner after my just debts and funeral Expenses are payed — Item I give and bequeath to my wifes Daughter Sarah Keene Bee one acre of land out of the Tract called Small hopes and the following negroes viza Sharper, Judy Ben Kellar moll Dick Rachel and Suckie to her and the heirs of her body Lawfully begotten and for Default the above acre of Land and negroes to be Equally Divided between Elenor Wyat and Eliza Sugget and their heirs for Ever and I likewise give and bequeath to Sarah Keene Bee the three best beds and furniture and her choice of two Chests with three bedsteads and two tables her Choice and one hundred and fifty yards of Linen one half dozen ———— thirty eight yards of Dewlap thirty seven yds of Gorlic and fifty weight pewter and three pewter basons each holding three quarts and two dozen of plates with ten gees two ganders Twelve head of Cattle twelve head of hoggs six sheep two iron pots forty pound each with one frying pan and one iron skillitt all new and five Sixty galln Sydor casques all the above goods to be delivered to her when she comes of age in good order or Day of marriage as likewise thirty pounds sterling to be delivered at the same time. Item I give and bequeath to my loving wife Ruth Keene these negros vizt Jamy young Harry Hannah Piliana and Doll these negroes I only lieve her the use of them for and During her natural life vizt. the above mentioned negroes with the plantation I now live on Dureing her widowhood and if she marrys then I only lieve her one half of the said plantation I likewise give her my said wife timber for the use of the said plantation from my plantation called Small hopes and as she still is now fixed it is my will and Desire it may stand for the use of my plantation and always goe with the freehold and I likewise leave my said wife ten head of Cattle, ten hogs and ten sheep two iron pots her Choice and fifty yards of Lining one half oznaburg the other half gorlik two yokes of oxen cart

and wheels and after my said wifes death I leave all the negroes given her to be equally Divided betwixt my Grand childring vizt.. Elizabeth Wyat John Wyat Lucy Sugget and John Sugget and their heirs Item I give to my Daughter Elenor Wyat her choice of my negroes not before given vizt. one negro in lieu of Little Harry which I before had given her husband Edward Wyat Item I give to her son John Wyat my tract of land I now live on after my wifes Death and that tract I likewise lieve him called Small hopes as likewise that tract called mother Oliver's—to him and the heirs of his body Lawfully begotten for ever to him the said John Wyat my grandson Item I give to my Daughter Elizabeth Suggett's son John Suggett my tract of land called Mattopany to him and the heirs of his body lawfully begotten for Ever. Item I give to Winifred Rider that negro called Charity and to her heirs for Ever Item I give to my Cousin William Samford all my weareing Cloaths and five thousand pounds of tobacco to be paid in five years one thousand each year Item I give to Rebekah Smith Eight hundred pounds of Tobacco — Item I give to Elizabeth Allin five hundred pounds of Tobacco and five hundred in goods besides her wages. Item I lieve Sarah Keene Bee to her mother my wife Ruth Keene and if she my said wife should die then I lieve the said Sarah Keene Bee to my Surviving Exectrs or Exectr with her Estate Item I give Each of my Daughters Eleanor Wyat and Elizabeth Sugget twenty one shillings and six pence to Each of them to buy mourning rings. Item I give all the Rest of my Estate not before given to be Divided betwixt my Grand Childring that is to say one half thereof to be Divided betwixt my dau. Elizabeth Suggets childring Equally my loving wife Ruth Keene Edward Wyat and Edgecombe Sugget Executors of this my Last will and Testament and I Desire the favour of Colo Peter Presly Capn Matthew Kenner and Mr Mathew Zuill to be my Trustees to see this my Last will and Testament full filled and performed in witness whereof I have hereunto put my hand and seal this Eighteenth Day of September one Thousand Seven hundred and forty.

JOHN KEENE
Seal

Witnesses were William Taite, John Lewis and George Conway.

Ruth Keene, "relict of Mr John Keene of Cherry Point," died in 1760. Her will (North. R. B. 1758-62, p. 190), dated January 25, 1752, was recorded in 1760. By it she left one cow and calf to her "Aunt Acquilla Hesterson" (or Kesterson) and the rest of her estate to her daughter, Sarah Keene Bee, who was also her executor. Witnesses were William Taite, Anne Taite and John Davis.

John[3] Keene by his first wife, Elizabeth (Oliver) Keene, had *issue:*

1. Elizabeth[4] Keene, born March 26, 1715 (St. Stephen's Parish Register), married Edgecombe Sugget. *Issue:* (1) Lucy[5] Sugget; (2) John[5] Sugget.
2. Elenor[4] Keene, born September 29, 1710 (St. Stephen's Parish Register), married Edward Wyat. *Issue:* (1) Elizabeth[5] Wyat; (2) John[5] Wyat.

Sarah Keene Bee, mentioned in John Keene's will as "my wife's daughter" and as being under age and unmarried, may have been the daughter of Ruth Keene by an earlier marriage.

Hannah Keene (1676-1739)

4. Hannah[3] Keene (Wm.[2] Thos.[1]), born February 4, 1676, died in 1739, married three times. Her first husband was Captain John Bushrod, son of Richard and Apphia Bushrod, who was born in 1665 and died in 1720. John Bushrod purchased an estate in Westmoreland County from Rice Maddox in the 1600's which he named "Bushfield." He built there a handsome home which was destroyed by the British in 1814 but was later restored and is in an excellent state of preservation today. It is situated on the banks of the Nomini River and Buckner's Creek near the Potomac River. John Bushrod left a will (West. D. & W. B. 6, p. 624), dated January 26, 1719 and probated March 30, 1720, in which he mentioned the following: Wife, Hannah; daughters, Apphia Fauntleroy, Elizabeth Merewether, Hannah (under 17), Sarah (under 17); sons, Richard, John (under 19) and Thomas. The tomb of John Bushrod at "Bushfield" bears this inscription: "Here lies the body of John Bushrod, Gentleman, son of Richard Bushrod, Gentleman, by Appia, his wife. He was born in Gloucester Co., Va. 30 Jan. 1665. He took for his wife Hannah, the daughter of William Keene of Northumberland and his wife Elizabeth, and by her left two sons and four daughters."

Hannah (Keene) Bushrod married second, Col. Willoughby Allerton, son of Colonel Isaac Allerton, a Puritan born at Plymouth in 1630, and one of the early graduates of Harvard. Colonel Isaac Allerton was the son of Isaac Allerton who came to Plymouth in 1620 on the "Mayflower," and who married Fear Brewster, only daughter of Governor William Brewster of Plymouth. He came to Virginia in 1659 and bought an estate which he called the "Narrows." He became a Justice, a Burgess and a member of the King's Council. He was also second in command under Col. John Washington in fighting the Indians in 1675. He married Ursula (Bish) Thompson-Mottrom-Colcough and one of their descendants was Zachary Taylor, President of the United States.[9] Willoughby Allerton died in 1724. His will (West. D. & W. B. 8, p. 8), dated January 1723/24 and probated

9. H. Ragland Eubank, *Historic Northern Neck of Virginia* (Northern Neck Association, Colonial Beach, Va., 1934), p. 60.

March 25, 1724, mentioned the following: Wife, Hannah; son, Isaac; daughter, Elizabeth, and wife's daughters, Sarah and Hannah Bushrod. His son was to be his executor but his wife and Capt. Geo. Turberville were to be executors in trust during the son's minority.

Hannah (Keene) Bushrod-Allerton married third, Dr. John Cooper. His will (West. D. & W. B. 8, p. 255), dated October 12, 1734 and probated March 25, 1735, mentioned: Wife, Hannah; daughter, Katharine Chancellor; grandson, John Chancellor, and son-in-law, Thomas Chancellor. Hannah Cooper's will (West. D. & W. B. 9, p. 25), dated December 26, 1738 and probated May 29, 1739 reads as follows:

> In the Name of God Amen I Hannah Cooper of the Parish of Cople in the County of Westmoreland and Colony of Virginia widow, being in perfect Sence of memory thanks be to Almighty God for it doe make and declare this to be my last Will and Testament in manner and form following. Imprimis my will and desire is that when Bushrod Thomas arives to the age of Twelve years, that my Executor hereafter named put him to School two years and find the said Bushrod Thomas good cloathing & diett & all other necessaries during the said Two years, and when he the said Bushrod Thomas comes to the age of Twenty years my will is that my Executor pay him a good Feather bed & Bolster a pair of Sheets & a pair of Blanketts and all to be good, and a Mare near Three years old and also a good new Rugg, Item I give and bequeath to William Sanford, son of my Sister, Elizabeth Sanford, late of the County of Richmond deceased, 2500 pounds of Tobacco to be paid him by my Executor as the same shall direct Tobacco Payments after my decease, and I also give the said William Sanford Three Cows and Calves, Item I give to my daughter Elizabeth Meriweather a Mourning ring of the value of 15/ Item I give unto my Daughter Sarah Berryman a Mourning ring of 15/ Value and I do also give unto my said Daughter Sarah Berryman her choice of any three suits of my wearing Cloathes, Item I give my son John Bushrod a Mourning ring of 15/ Value, and my Negro man named Clarke and the Bed that used to stand in my Porch Chamber with all the furniture belonging to the said Bed. Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Hannah Neale a Mourning Ring that I have in my house and half my wearing apparel, I also give and bequeath to my said Daughter Hannah Neale a Servant Woman named Sarah Greenwood and Eight Negroes (viz.) Tom Boy Harry, Molly, Jenny, Sally, Bobby Frank and Simon, with all their future Increase, to her my said Daughter and to her heirs and Assigns forever provided and upon condition that neither she my said Daughter Hannah nor any other person or Persons claiming or to claim, by from or under her shall ever hereafter, claim or demand from my Executor hereafter named to be paid out of my Estate any part of £100 which my late Husband Colonel Willoughby Allerton gave his bond for to my said Daughter Hannah Neale, by the name of Hannah Bushrod and in case any such claim be hereafter made or suit brought to Recover the said £100. then my will and desire is, and in such case I give and bequeath all the Negroes before given in this my Will to my said Daughter Hannah

Neale to my Executor hereafter named, Item I give and bequeath unto my Daughter Hannah Neale all my wearing apparell (Except the Three Suits given my Daughter Sarah) and the looking Glass which usually hangs in my Porch Chamber and the spice box in my Chamber also my Silver Tankard, but I give the same upon condition that not any claim be hereafter made against my Estate for the aforesaid £100—and in case there should be any such claim by my said Daughter Hannah or any other by from or under her, then my will & desire is and I give the aforesaid Glass, Spice box and Tankard unto my Daughter Sarah Berryman. Item I give my Son in Law Mr William Fauntleroy a Mourning ring of 15/ Value, I also give my Daughter Apphia Fauntleroy a mourning ring of 15/ Value and I also give and bequeath unto my said Daughter Apphia Fauntleroy these Negroes hereafter named, Viz. Patrick, Phillip, Nell, Scilly, and Jimmy with all their future Increase, to her my said Daughter Apphia Fauntleroy and to her heirs and Assigns forever, I also give my said Daughter Apphia Fauntleroy 12 silver Spoons of this mark I *C* H. I also give my said Daughter Apphia Fauntleroy my Chest of Drawers, or my writing Desk, which of them she shall make choice of and as I am Indebted unto my said Son in Law, Mr William Fauntleroy £7 or 8 for money I Borrowed of him, I have been the more liberal in my bequest to his Wife, and desire that he will Acquitt that Claim and not demand the same of my Executor, and in case Mr Fauntleroy doth demand the said Money, then it is my will and desire that my executor retain the Value thereof out of the Legacies so as aforesaid given unto my said Daughter Apphia Fauntleroy, Item I give and bequeath unto my Son Richard Bushrod, that parcell or tract of Land that I bought of John Jewell and Elizabeth his Wife, and all the remainder of my Estate not before Bequeathed both real and Personal, to him and his heirs forever and I do desire my Son Richard Bushrod to Bury me between his Father and Mr Cooper, and to lay one large Tomb Stone on Mr Coopers grave & mine or two which he shall think most convenient, but if it be one or two, let pedestals be under that or them, also I desire that Pedestals may be by my son Richard Bushrod put to Thomas Bushrods grave Stone. And I doe hereby nominate make ordain and appoint my said Son Richard Bushrod my whole & Sole Executor of this my last Will and Testament hereby disannulling & revoking all other will or wills, Testament or Testaments, heretofore by me made, either by word or writing and this only to be taken for my last Will and Testament, and none other, In Witness whereof, I have hereunto sett my hand and Seale this 26th day of December in the year of our Lord 1738. Signed Sealed & Published in presence of Anne Drummond.

HANNAH COOPER Seal

Witnesses: Bushrod Doggett, John Olive

Hannah[3] (Keene) Bushrod-Allerton-Cooper had *issue:* (1) Richard[4] Bushrod; (2) John[4] Bushrod; (3) Thomas[4] Bushrod; (4) Apphia[4] Bushrod; (5) Elizabeth[4] Bushrod, married ———— Meriweather; (6) Hannah[4] Bushrod, married ———— Neale; (7) Sarah[4] Bushrod; (8) Isaac[4] Allerton; (9) Elizabeth[4] Allerton.

2. John[4] Bushrod (Han.[3] Wm.[2] Thos.[1] Keene) in-

herited "Bushfield" and married Mildred Corbin of King and Queen County, a first cousin of Colonel Thomas Lee of Stratford. They had a daughter Hannah[5] Bushrod, who married John Augustine Washington, brother of General George Washington. Their son, Bushrod[6] Washington, born June 5, 1762, at "Bushfield," was an Associate Justice of the U. S. Supreme Court and it was to him that George Washington left Mt. Vernon and all his books and papers. He married Julia Anne Blackburn. As they had no children, upon his death in 1829 he left Mt. Vernon to a nephew, John Augustine[7] Washington, son of his brother, Corbin[6] Washington, who married Hannah Lee, a daughter of Hon. Richard Henry Lee. He in turn left it to his son, John Augustine[8] Washington III, who was the last private owner of the estate. Thus all the private owners of Mt. Vernon after George Washington's death were descendants of Thomas and Mary Keene of Northumberland County. George Washington visited numerous times at "Bushfield." The first John Augustine Washington and his wife, Hannah, who was the second mistress of Mt. Vernon, are buried at "Bushfield."[10]

4. Apphia[4] Bushrod (Han.[3] Wm.[2] Thos.[1] Keene) married William Fauntleroy. They had a daughter, Apphia[5] Fauntleroy, who became the second wife of William Daingerfield of Essex County. A son of this marriage, Colonel William[6] Daingerfield, married Mary Madison Willis. They had a daughter, Catherine[7] Daingerfield who became the wife of Major George Washington Lewis, born March 14, 1757, of "Marmion" in King George County, and a son of Colonel Fielding and Betty (Washington) Lewis. Their son, Daingerfield[8] Lewis, born July 14, 1785, married Lucy Brockenbrough Pratt. They had eight daughters and a son, Fielding[9] Lewis, born October 15, 1808.

7. Sarah[4] Bushrod (Han.[3] Wm.[2] Thos.[1] Keene) married Capt. Benjamin Berryman. *Issue:* (1) Elizabeth[5] Berryman, married Charnock Cox, died 1757. *Issue:* (1) Elizabeth[6] Cox, married Samuel Rust, born 1722.

8. Isaac[4] Allerton (Han.[3] Wm.[2] Thos.[1] Keene), married Anne Corbin, sister of Mildred Corbin who married his half-brother, John Bushrod. They had a son, Willoughby[5] Allerton, who married Anne Steptoe of "Hominy Hall" in Westmoreland County. After his death, Anne (Steptoe) Allerton married Samuel Washington, brother of General George Washington.

---

10. The information contained in this paragraph and the following one was largely derived from H. Ragland Eubank, *op. cit.*, pp. 15-16, 51-52, 69.

5. Sarah[3] Keene (Wm.[2] Thos.[1]), born October 7, 1678, married Captain John Woodbridge of Richmond County. *Issue:* (1) John[4] Woodbridge; (2) Elizabeth[4] Woodbridge.

Thomas Keene (——-1678)

2. Thomas[2] Keene (Thos.[1]) was born in Maryland before 1650 and died in 1678. October 10, 1659, "one steare of Thomas Keenes given for two yeares schooling" for Thomas Keene, orphan of Thomas Keene. (North. R. B. 15, p. 93) April 16, 1661, Thomas Keene son of Thomas Keene, received a bequest from his godfather, Francis Simmons. He was not of age in 1665 for we find on May 5, 1665, "It is ordered ye division be made of ye belongings of ye orphans of Thomas Keene by Mr. Thomas Mathews, Mr. Nicholas Owen, John Tingey and George Courtnell being first Sworn by ye justice, and ye part belonging to Thomas Keene ye son of Thomas Keene deceased, be deposited into the hands of John Garner, his guardian." (North. O. B. 2, p. 414) February 18, 1679, we find recorded "the estate of Thomas Keene, deceased, is indebted to Jarvis Squires to the amount of 1,455 pounds of tobacco by bill dated 19 July, 1676." April 17, 1678, the last will and testament of Thomas Keene was presented in court by Francis Jack and Nathaniel Garland. (North. O. B. 3, p. 354) However, the will has been lost.

Susanna Keene (——-1716)

3. Susanna[2] Keene (Thos.[1]) was born in Maryland before 1650 as her mother claimed her as a headright upon coming to Virginia. She married John Garner about 1660 and died in 1716. The first seven chapters of this book are devoted to them and their descendants.

Matthew Keene (——-1731)

4. Matthew[2] Keene (Thos.[1]) was perhaps the youngest child of Thomas and Mary Keene and was probably born after their arrival in Virginia about 1650 since no record has been found of a claim of headright for him. He moved to Stafford County. His mother left him in her will one-half of 870 acres of land at Yeocomico in Westmoreland County. The other half was to go to her friend, Thomas Daniell. All this land apparently went to Matthew eventually as it seems to be the land which he deeded to his nephews, John and Henry Garner. (West. D. & W. B. 3, p. 397) In 1705 George Eskridge of Westmoreland County was given power of attorney by Matthew Keene of Stafford County. (West. D. & W.

B. 3, p. 398) Matthew Keene died in 1731. His will (Staff. W. B. 1729-48, p. 26), dated July 21, 1723 and probated April 14, 1731, reads as follows:

In the name of God Amen this 21 Day of July in the Year of our Lord one thousand Seven hundred twenty three I Mathew Keen of the County of Stafford being sick and weak of body but of perfect and sound memory considering the uncertainty of Life and that it is appointed for all men once to dye make this my last will and Testament in manner and form following that is to say I commend my soul to God who gave it me in sure and certain hopes of a glorious Resurrection to Eternal Life through the only merits and mediation of my Blessed Lord and Saviour Jesus Christ in whose only merits I trust for Pardon and remission of my Sins my body I Commend to the Earth to be buried in a Decent and Christian manner at the Discretion of my Executrix hereinafter named and as to what Worldly goods and Estate it hath pleased God to bestow upon me I Give Devise and bequeath the Same in Manner and form following vizt Imprimis I give Devise and bequeath unto my Dear and Loving Wife Bridgett all my Land that I now Live upon during her natural Life with the Isues and Profits thereof or any wise thereunto belonging — Item I give Devise and bequeath unto my said wife Bridgett one negro boy named Matt unto my said wife for Ever. Item I give Devise and bequeath unto my Daughter Elizabeth Withers the Lands whereon she now lives and so to the true bounds I sett and marked unto her husband James Withers which true bounds I Desire he may not Exceed dureing the Life of My Dear Wife and I further desire that my said Daughter may have the said Lands within the said bounds without any disturbance trouble or contest Whatsoever dureing my wifes life as aforesaid Item I give Devise & bequeath unto my said Daughter Elizabeth Withers after the decease of my Loving wife Bridgett all my whole Estate of Land as well as the tract of lands whereon I now live as any other Land that may or ought to come to me to my said daughter Elizabeth and the heirs of her body forever Item I Give and bequeath unto my said Daughter Elizabeth Withers Twenty shillings to buy her a Ring to wear in remembrance of me. Item I give & bequeath unto my Son in Law James Withers one five year old steer Item I give and bequeath unto my Grand Daughter Elizabeth Field one feather bed and the furniture thereunto belonging ———— that bed that is now in the Trundle bedstead. I also give unto my Said Grand Daughter the Pewter that is now lay'd side for her and which is properly her own to her and her heirs forever Item I Give and bequeath unto my Grandson John Withers after the Decease of my loving wife my Buckaneer Gun Item I give Devise and bequeath unto Elizabeth Emett one heifer of the age of three years at the Expiration of her Time to her and her heirs for Ever Item I give Devise and bequeath unto my Dear and Loving wife Bridgett the remainder and residue of my Estate of what Quality Specie or Quantity Soever it be within or without as well real as Personall unto my said Loving Wife Bridgett and to her Disposal for Ever and I do hereby make ordain appoint and constitute my Dear and Loving Wife Bridgett and none other my Whole and Sole Executrix of this my Last Will and Testament hereby revoaking and making null and voyd all former and other will or wills by me at any time heretofore made Declareing this to

be my True Last Will and Testament whereof I have hereunto Sett my hand and affixed my Seal the Day and year first above written.
Signed Sealed Delivered and Published in the presence of
James Severs John Edge
MATHEW KEEN Seal

Mem. That on the 25th day of Febry 1730 I read the within written Will to Mathew Keen and he acknowledged it to be his Last Will & Testamt allowing the following Clause.
JOS. GREEN

Whereas the Land the within named Mathew Keen now lives upon is bequeathed to his Daughter Eliza Withers after his wifes Decease this day being the 25 of Feb. 1730 the sd Mathew Keen In Presence of Several Witnesses hath Gave & bequeathed the sd land wch he now lives on to Jno Withers Eldest Son of the sd Eliza. Withers after the Decease of his Loving Wife Bridget Keen.

It appears from this will that Mathew[2] and Bridget Keene had only one child: (1) Elizabeth[3] Keene.

ELIZABETH KEENE

1. Elizabeth[3] Keene, married James Withers and is said to have lived in Stafford County (later Prince William and finally Fauquier) on land adjoining that of her first cousin, Thomas Garner, on Tinpot and Licking Runs. From the will (Staff. B. 1729-48, p. 468) of James Withers, dated June 1, 1746 and a Bible record, we learn that James and Elizabeth (Keene) Withers had *issue:* (1) Ann[4] Withers, married Henry Maury; (2) Mary[4] Withers, possibly the one who married Joseph Hudnall; (3) Thomas[4] Withers; (4) Keene[4] Withers; (5) John[4] Withers (eldest son); (6) William[4] Withers; (7) Bridgett[4] Withers, married William Allen; (8) Elizabeth[4] Withers, married Abraham Field; (9) Martha[4] Withers, married James McDaniel; (10) Ursilla[4] Withers, married John Allen; (11) Irvine[4] Withers; (12) James[4] Withers.

INDEX

Abbaye, Jonathan, 48
Abbott, Absalom, 37, 38, 39; Adeline, 37; Alice, 39; Ann, 37; Annis, 39; B. F., 39; Catharine, 37; Charles, 39; Clementine, 37; Daniel, 37; Delilah, 35; Donald, 61; Ethel, 38; George, 39; Gilbert, 37; Green, 37; Hettie, 39; Ida, 39; James, 37; Jean, 61; John, 37, 39; Martha, 39; Mary, 37; Nancy, 39; Nathaniel, 39; Noah, 39; Perry, 61; Rosaline, 35; Sarah, 37; Susie, 35; William, 39
Abram, 57
Achew, Alice, 7
Ackerly, Mary, 79
Acord, Ernest, 131
Adams, Bess, 121; Caroline, 132; Charles, 78; Conley, 39; Ernest, 59; Florence, 39; Giles, 39; John, 39, 65; Martha, 39; Mildred, 140; Minunet, 136; Nancy, 39; Sylvia, 140
Addington, Keith, 82
Adkison, Clement, 55; Isaac, 55, 56
Adney, Mary, 97
Akers, Emma, 36
Aldoss, Blanche, 134
Aldridge, 169; Ann, 140
Alexander, Maude, 131
Allen, Dolly, 137; Iva, 161; Jack, 126; John, 212; Mary, 56; May, 146; Nina, 161; Sarah, 133; William, 212
Allerton, Anne, 209; Elizabeth, 207, 208; Hannah, 207, 208; Isaac, 206, 207, 208, 209; Willoughby, 206, 207, 209
Allin, Elizabeth, 205
Allison, Hannah, 23; Henry, 24; John, 24; Thomas, 22, 23, 24, 63, 184
Allred, Margaret, 130
Allson, Hannah, 22
Alphin, Ada, 128; Burnetta, 128; Israel, 128; Ransom, 128
Alvey, Quince, 137
Ambrose, John, 68
Andelin, Willard, 139
Anderson, Cora, 35; Hattie, 167; Lois, 125; Mary, 167; Merle, 125; Nancy, 167; Ruby, 141; Theodore, 167; Thomas, 171
Andrew, Jonathan, 120; William, 120
Andrews, Adam, 112
Andrus, Adolph, 141
Angel, 174
Arbogast, W. R., 167
Archibald, John, 129
Argo, Ethel, 148
Arnett, Alice, 122; John, 122; Lawrence, 122; Luella, 122; Mahlon, 122; Marjorie, 122; Orley, 122; Robert, 122; Verlin, 122; Violet, 122
Arnn, Edgar, 166; Fannie, 166; John, 166
Arnold, Benjamin, 86; Cora, 152; Frank, 96; James, 69
Arnwine, Laura, 40
Arrowood, C. M., 173; Kendall, 173; Nelloise, 173; Raymond, 173
Ashburn, George, 48; Haynie, 49; John, 201; Neddy, 48; Thomas, 185
Ashby, Glen, 128
Ashland, 172
Ashley, 172; Fitzhugh, 54; Joseph, 171, 172
Ashton, Charles, 196; Thomas, 195
Askew, Abner, 93; Elizabeth, 93; Field, 93; Jane, 93; John, 93; Mary, 93; Nelson, 93
Askins, Caty, 182
Aston, William, 127
Atchison, Clara, 156; Franklin, 156; John, 156; Kenneth, 156
Atkinson, Cynthia, 32
Atwell, Thomas, 27
Auld, 58
Austin, 93
Avery, Albert, 101; Amy, 101
Ayre, Clayton, 82

Bacon, Margery, 104; Roger, 104
Bailes, John, 2, 7
Bailey, 59; Marion, 61; Pauline, 59; Serena, 59; Vivian, 61
Bain, Alice, 60
Baker, 171; Alaska, 129; Clara, 148; Orange, 148
Baldassarri, George, 153
Ball, Ailsie, 86; Alice, 86; Eliza-

beth, 198, 200; Hannah, 177; James, 199; Jane, 73; John, 86; Joseph, 47; Judith, 181; Mary, 199; William, 73, 74, 198, 199
Ballwinkle, Edith, 142; Fred, 142; Jane, 142; John, 142; Samuel, 142
Baltimore, Lord, 187
Bancroft, John, 77
Bangar, Jane, 68; John, 68
Banks, Dorathy, 195; Elizabeth, 195, 196, 197, 203; Thomas, 194, 195
Barbee, 60
Barecroft, Elizabeth, 15; William, 15, 53
Barly, John, 69
Barnes, 108; Elizabeth, 101; Henry, 189; Moses, 34; Tremanda, 108
Barnett, Hannah, 36; Nellie, 32
Barney, Alta, 130; Pat, 130; Shirley, 130
Barrett, Darlean, 127; Nancy, 82, 92; Rebecca, 92
Barritt, Della, 164
Barron, Beulah, 60
Barrow, Nellie, 143
Barton, Lillie, 145
Bashawe, Giles, 11; William, 11
Bass, Maria, 89, 152
Bateman, James, 93; John, 93; Nathaniel, 93; Rebecca, 93, 94
Bauer, William, 152
Bauman, John, 92; Margaret, 92
Baxter, Della, 125
Bayles, Joshua, 7
Beach, 19; Theodosia, 19
Beale, Henry, 14; Samuel, 26, 30; Thomas, 16
Bean, Robert, 1, 65
Beane, Jeanne, 35
Beatty, William, 37
Beazley, Frank, 81; Lucy, 81
Bee, Sarah, 204, 205, 206
Bell, Archibald, 128; Audrey, 128; James, 128; Mary, 128, 170; Owen, 128
Belknap, Florence, 142
Belt, Temperance, 174
Belzung, Paul, 104
Benedecta, 19
Benfiel, Lewis, 150
Benner, Anne, 82; John, 82; William, 82
Bennett, John, 151, 190; Melvina, 124; Richard, 189; Samuel, 173
Bernard, Kate, 57
Berry, Albert, 102; Mrs. Albert, vii, 102; Andrew, 148; Betty, 102; Catherine, 102; George, 38; Leah, 148; Paula, 102; Thomas, 102; William, 102, 148
Berryhill, Barbara, 148; G. M., 149; George, 147, 148; Lewis, 147; Lynn, 148, 149; Mary, 147
Berryman, Benjamin, 209; Elizabeth, 209; Sarah, 207, 208
Berthier, 56
Best, 77; Ann, 77
Beste, Eugene, 161; Frederick, 161
Bethancourt, Arthur, 126
Bethea, 56
Bethers, Frank, 127; Margaret, 126
Betterton, Mary, 120
Bicknell, Paul, 51
Bicsey, Joe, 60
Biggs, Matilda, 150
Billings, Noah, 108
Bills, Eugene, 149; Jo Ann, 149; Mary, 149; Parley, 149; Thressa, 149
Binford, Ballard, 82; Evelyn, 82; Nannie, 82
Bird, Jacob, 38; John, 33; Levi, 38; Mary, 159, 167; Milly, 38; Peggy, 33; Warren, 33
Birkly, Burgess, 85
Bish, Ursula, 206
Black, Thyra, 81
Blackburn, Charlotte, 166; Julia, 209; Thomas, 166; Victor, 166; William, 166
Blackwelder, Harry, 151
Blackwell, John, 70, 90, 109; Joseph, 68, 90
Bladen, Cornelius, 139; Eunice, 139; John, 139; Mary, 139; Thomas, 139
Blair, 170; Ella, 104; Josephine, 104; Robert, 104
Blake, Betty, 161; James, 161
Blanchett, Jane, 18; Rodman, 18
Bland, James, 28
Bledsoe, 57; George, 57
Blinco, John, 179
Blincoe, John, 201
Boarman, Martha, 166
Bobo, Elizabeth, 18
Boggess, Henry, 197
Bogle, Andrew, 118
Bogus, Elizabeth, 203
Bohn, Hulda, 136; Sarah, 144

Bond, Genia, 98; James, 77; Joshua, 77; Samuel, 78; William, 77
Bonum, Sam, 200
Booker, Lt. Col., 37; Martha, 58
Booth, Col., 154; John, 18; Martha, 43, 45; Richard, 42
Borgquist, Rose, 143
Boring, Annie, 39
Bowers, Alice, 139; Gladys, 39; Ida, 139; Louis, 139; Robert, 139
Bowie, John, 67
Bowman, Frank, 160; Hugh, 36; James, 38
Boyd, David, 201; Frank, 140; Norman, 140
Boyington, Olive, 142
Bradley, Gladys, 78; Henry, 2; John, 24, 55
Brady, Dorothy, 39
Bragstead, Agnes, 96
Brame, Pattie, 61; Samuel, 61
Brandley, Louisa, 146; Marie, 146; Wilford, 146
Brane, Drewry, 59
Branson, Vincent, 28
Brechtel, Charles, 157; David, 157; Donald, 157; Hugh, 157
Breedlove, Beulah, 131
Breitt, John, 57
Brent, Katherine, 199; William, 198
Brereton, Thomas, 176
Brewer, 39; Asa, 37; Caney, 37; Dock, 37; Flora, 37; George, 37; Green, 37; Huse, 37; John, 37; Laura, 37; Lee, 37; Martha, 37; Nancy, 37; Winifred, 37
Brewster, Fear, 206; William, 206
Bricen, Alice, 131
Brickey, Amy, 31, 32; Ann, 30; Anna, 39; Annie, 38, 40; Annis, 39; Audrey, 40; Barton, 34; C. W., 32; Daniel, 34, 40; Dorcas, 30, 40; Elenor, 38; Elijah, 34; Eliza, 31; Elizabeth, 30, 32, 33, 34, 38; Emma, 38; Florence, 38; Frances, 32, 40; Francis, 38; Franklin, 31; Garrard, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34; George, 38, 39, 40; Gerrard, 30; Hassell, 38; Jackson, 38; Jane, 31; Jarred, 34; Jarrett, 40; Jeremiah, 32; John, 29, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 38, 39, 40; Josiah, 31; Leah, 37; Leigh, 38; Leonard, 40; Lillard, 40; Lydia, 32; Margot, 37; Martha, 39, 40; Mary, 30, 32, 33, 34, 35, 36, 38, 39, 40; Miriam, 31; Nancy, 32, 33, 34, 38, 39, 40; Naomi, 38; Nathaniel, 39; Noah, 39; Opha, 38; Peter, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 35, 39, 40; Rachel, 38; Risden, 34; Samuel, 34; Sara, 39; Sarah, 30, 34, 37, 40; Silas, 32; Susanna, 38; Temperance, 30, 34; Thomas, 31; Vina, 40; Virginia, 35; Wiley, 39, 40; William, 30, 31, 32, 33, 34, 37, 38, 39, 40; Winifred, 30, 31, 33, 37; Zora, 38
Bright, Malinda, 102; Simon, 115
Brightwell, Sara, 31
Bringard, Carrie, 130; Delorus, 130; Earl, 130; Evalyn, 130; Fay, 131; Fenella, 130; Frank, 130; Gene, 130; Genniel, 130; Irene, 130; Jessie, 130; John, 130, 131; La Donna, 130; Lula, 130; Mary, 130; Norma, 130; Samuel, 130
Brion, Adolph, 167; Agnes, 167
Briorio, Robert, 193
Brock, Samuel, 8
Brooke, H., 27, 87
Broughton, Mary, 179, 192, 193, 194, 195; Thomas, 1, 2, 189, 192, 193
Brown, Benjamin, 185; Elizabeth, 48; Faye, 96; Ford, 165; George, 44; Iris, 165; John, 16; Sally, 31; Thomas, 53; Winnie, 165
Browne, Margaret, 189
Browning, Benjamin, 83; Emmett, 83; George, 83; James, 83; Maude, 83; Sue, 83; Thomas, 83
Broyles, Helen, 36
Bruce, George, 132; Gloria, 132; Helen, 132; Jeane, 132; Lyman, 132; Mary, 132
Bryan, Beverly, 161; Lyle, 161; Sharon, 161
Bryant, Charles, 140; Claire, 140; Jo, 140; Leslie, 140; Marilyn, 140; Nella, 140; Robert, 140; Wayne, 140
Brydon, George, 81; Jean, 81; Robert, 81
Buck, Alice, 57; Beaumont, 57; Garland, 57; James, 57; Jane, 57; Lucy, 57; Martha, 57; Mary, 57; Mildred, 57; Nancy, 57; Pauline, 57; Silas, 19; Susanne, 57; Theodosia, 19; Wyley, 57

Buckhannan, Sarah, 34
Buckley, John, 124
Buckner, Charles, 83; Marie, 83
Buelens, John, 78
Buercklin, Mona, 102
Buffatt, Arthur, 39
Buffington, Edward, 148; Emma, 148
Bullock, Clarence, 132
Bumann, Caroline, 103; Harry, 104; Sydney, 104
Burger, Elizabeth, 35
Burgess, Ann, 109; Jacob, 109; Louis, 18
Burgin, David, 57
Burkley, Elnor, 128
Burns, Herbert, 39; Inez, vii, 33, 39; John, 39; Ralph, 39; Reba, 39
Burr, Alexander, 81; Austin, 58; Elizabeth, 81; Evelyn, 81
Burt, Gladys, 149
Burton, Daniel, 150; Dora, vii, 150; Henry, 150; Lillie, 150
Burwell, Lewis, 1, 192; Robert, 192
Bush, Sally, 31
Bushnell, Charles, 65, 67; Mary, 65, 67, 109
Bushrod, Apphia, 206, 208, 209; Appia, 206; Elizabeth, 208; Hannah, 197, 206, 207, 208, 209; John, 197, 206, 207, 208, 209; Richard, 206, 208; Sarah, 206, 207, 208, 209; Thomas, 206, 208
Bussio, Emil, 126; John, 126
Butler, John, 68; Thomas, 62
Buts, Ruth, 129
Butterfield, Edwin, 135; Evangeline, 135
Butterhall, Francis, 187
Bybee, Virginia, 134
Byrd, Daniel, 100; Florence, 100; Marybelle, 101
Byrne, John S., 19

Cain, Anna, 98, 102; M. I., 98
Caldwell, Claudine, 35; Hugh, 56; Jemima, 34; Russell, 35; Swanson, 35
Call, Daisy, 57; M. W., 57
Callaham, George, 166; Ida, 166; Martha, 166
Calloway, 169
Calvert, Governor, 188
Cameron, Alice, 133; Allen, 133; Benjamin, 133; Bertha, 133; Clark, 133; De Bree, 133; McRae, 133; Maggie, 133; Mamie, 33; Minnie, 33; Newton, 33; Roy, 33; Sarah, 133
Cammack, Elizabeth, 81
Campbell, Elizabeth, 163; Ethel, 36; John, 4, 50; Judith, 50; Lilla, 81; Margaret, 161
Canada, Beverly, 55
Canfield, Willard, 141
Cannon, James, 142; Selma, 139
Carden, Calvin, 59
Carpenter, Emily, 31; Jane, 31; Mary, 103; Phillip, 190
Carper, Emma, 35; Joel, 35
Carr, Elizabeth, 156; James, 5; John, 156; Matilda, 156
Carrell, James, 198
Carroll, Emma, 141
Carter, Ada, 127, 135; Alice, 127; Alvin, 127; Amanda, 127, 160; Arnold, 127; Blanch, 135; Carolyn, 135; Charles, 132; Clarence, 135; Earl, 126; Elden, 126, 127; Elizabeth, 126; Ellen, 132; Erma, 127; Ethel, 127; Eugenia, 172; Frances, 124; Genevia, 127; George, 127, 135; Harold, 133; Helena, 132, 135; James, 132; John, 79, 126; Joseph, 127; Leland, 127; Margie, 127; Mary, 127; Moore, 80; Myrtle, 126; Nellie, 132; Norma, 127; Ray, 127; Rhoana, 127, 132; Richard, 134, 135; Riley, 127; Robert, 16; Ronald, 135; Samuel, 132, 135; Stephen, 135; Thelma, 127; Thomas, 164; Vera, 135; Vivian, 132; William, 132
Casey, Marian, 142
Cash, John, 51
Castlebury, Green, 159; James, 159; Mark, 159; Martha, 159; Meredith, 159
Cathern, Alice, 129
Catlin, Elsie, 131; Ema, 131; Esther, 131; Lewis, 131
Cattle, Mary, 139
Cauthron, Charles, 96; James, 96; Mary, 96; Samuel, 96; Walter, 96
Cayce, Amanda, 160; Charles, 160; Eugenia, 160; June, 160; Wincent, 160
Caylor, Andrew, 38, 40; Daniel, 38, 40; Eli, 38, 40; George, 38, 40; James, 40; John, 40; Lester, 39; Lydia, 40; Martha, 40; Sara,

40; Susan, 40; Susannah, 38; Victor, 39; William, 38, 40
Cazort, Alan, 103; Ann, 99; Anne, 99; Barney, 103; Betty, 99; Cécile, 103; Charles, 98, 99; Dorothy, 101; Edna, 101; Ethel, 99; Florence, 100; Frederick, 99; Genia, 99; George, 101; Inez, 102; James, 98, 99, 101; Jane, 99; John, 99, 102, 103; Martelle, 101; Martha, 98, 99, 101; Mary, 99, 103; May, 99, 101, 102, 103; Mildred, 99; Myrtle, 98; Pauline, 102; Rachel, 99; Robert, 99; Ruth, 102; Sallie, 102; Sidney, 98, 101; Thomas, 98; Valerie, 101; Virginia, 103; Wakefield, 103; William, 99, 101, 103, 105
Chadbourne, Elizabeth, 32; Gideon, 32; John, 32; Joseph, 32; Lydia, 32; Polina, 32
Chaffin, Andrew, 93; Ann, 93; Rebecca, 93
Chambers, Vega, 39
Chancellor, John, 207; Katharine, 207; Thomas, 207
Chapman, Mary, 99; Thomas, 68
Chappelear, Mrs., 75; Adeline, 78, 80; Amanda, 80; Ann, 77; Anna, 75, 76; Annie, 78, 80; Armistead, 77, 78, 79; Benjamin, 77, 80, 82; Clayton, 80, 90; Curtis, 80, 82; Elias, 76, 77; Eliza, 78, 79, 80; Elizabeth, 77, 80; Emily, 78, 82; George, viii, 78, 82; Gladys, 80, 82; Harry, 80; Isaac, 76; James, 77; John, 77; Laura, 78; Louis, 76; Lyle, 82; Mamie, 82; Maria, 77; Mary, 77; Mattie, 82; Nancy, viii, 77, 82; Pendleton, 78; Roberta, 78, 83; Sadie, 82; William, 73, 75, 76, 77, 87; Zachary, 87; Zulime, 80
Charles I, 1
Chastain, Martha, 55; William, 56
Cheal, Emily, 131
Cheatham, Sallie, 54
Cheatwood, Annie, 79; Daniel, 79; Hiram, 79; Pendleton, 79
Cheeseman, Emily, 131; Francis, 131; Robert, 131
Chenault, Dr., 107
Chew, Thomas, 75
Chilberg, Frances, 147
Child, Frank, 115
Childs, 169
Christenson, Nellie, 143; Norma, 143; William, 143
Christianson, Eloise, 126
Christopher, John, 45; Robert, 47
Christopherson, Arvil, 128
Church, Abram, 129; Ella, 129; Kate, 129
Churchill, J. M., 57
Clancy, Barbara, 122; Charles, 58; Lelia, 58; Sarah, 58; William, 58
Clark, Abijah, 144; Ada, 125, 134, 137, 138; Alba, 129; Albert, 125, 142; Alice, 133, 134; Amanda, 125, 128, 129; Anna, 124, 135, 142; Arthella, 134; Arthur, 125; Arvilla, 139; Austin, 125; Barbara, 126, 134, 135; Blaine, 134; Blanch, 125, 136; Bruce, 143; Byron, 124; Catherine, 98; Cecile, 125; Claire, 126; Clarence, 124; Clarissa, 138; Cleola, 137; Clifford, 143; Connie, 137; Craig, 126; Da Costa, 125; Daniel, 130; David, 124, 139; Dean, 124, 134; Delithine, 125, 129; Deloy, 143; De Vere, 129; Diantha, 125; Don, 124; Edith, 125; Edra, 130; Elden, 126; Elise, 147; Elizabeth, 123, 134; Ella, 129; Ellen, 124, 125, 132, 147; Elva, 143; Emerette, 126; Emma, 124; Ernest, 124, 126; Esther, 144; Ethel, 126; Evelyn, 126; Florence, 134, 139; Floyd, 144; Frances, 139; Fred, 124; Frederick, 124, 144; Gai, 137; Garnett, 144; Gary, 135; Gean, 126; George, 124, 125, 134, 143; Gerald, 143; Gertrude, 129; Gordon, 134; Grace, 137; Grant, 125; Gretha, 136; Guy, 125, 135, 137; Hannah, 124; Harold, 124; Harriet, 143, 145; Harriett, 124; Hazel, 146; Helen, 126; Hyrum, 139; Ida, 139; Indra, 136; Inez, 131; Ira, 131; Isaiah, 124; Ivy, 126; Jack, 134, 135; Jacquita, 139; James, 124, 125, 129, 134, 137, 144, 147, 149; Jane, 124, 141, 142; Janet, 143; Jay, 134; Jennie, 124; Jessie, 134; John, 123, 124, 125, 126, 138; Jonathan, 139; Joseph, 123, 124, 125, 126, 133, 134, 142; Josephine, 134; Junius, 124; Kate, 149; Kay, 144; Kirsten, 130; La

Maun, 149; La Rita, 134; Larry, 130; La Rue, 129; Latel, 129; Laura, 125; Lawrence, 130; Leland, 137; Louise, 137; Lusannah, 143; Luthina, 144; Maggie, 126, 133; Mahala, 164; Marcy, 125, 127; Margaret, 125, 130, 134; Marion, 124, 129, 142; Marjorie, 126; Martha, 144, 145; Mary, 123, 124, 125, 131, 137, 139, 144, 145, 149; McTaine, 130; Melvin, 135; Milton, 129; Myra, 130; Nola, 130; Noreen, 133; Olga, 136; Oren, 130; Osborne, 138, 139; Patricia, 147; Paul, 126, 144; R. G., 137; Ray, 35; Rebecca, 124; Rhoana, 129; Richard, 126; Riley, 123, 125, 129, 147; Robert, 20, 44, 126, 166, 185; Ronald, 144; Ross, 144; Ruth, 126; Sabra, 129; Samuel, 123, 124, 125, 129, 142; Sarah, 123, 124, 125, 126, 137, 138; Shirley, 130; Solomon, 142; Stanley, 126; Stephen, 139; Sterling, 124; Susannah, 124; Tarza, 139; Thelma, 129; Thomas, 124, 125; Velma, 174; Veniece, 134; Virginia, 125; Weltha, 130; William, 8, 124, 147
Clarkey, James, 24
Claughton, Mary, 182; Pemberton, 12, 13, 53, 182, 186; William, 26
Clawson, Barbara, 146; Frank, 146; Gary, 146; Henry, 146; May, 146; Michael, 146; Milton, 146; Patric, 146; Samuel, 146; Scott, 146; Suzanne, 146; Terry, 146; Timothy, 146; Walter, 146
Clay, Francis, 176
Clayborne, William, 187, 188, 189
Clemmans, Saul, 170
Clemmer, Amy, 174
Cline, Daniel, 99; Elizabeth, 99; Rachel, 99
Clitheroe, Emma, 136; Harry, 136; Jay, 136; Marjorie, 136; Thomas, 136
Cluff, David, 124
Coats, Carrie, 51
Cobb, Virginia, 166
Coffey, Elzey, 159, 168
Cogle, Julia, 158
Coin, Ida, 102
Colclough, Mr., 190
Colcough, Ursula, 206
Cole, Alice, 173; Martin, 3; Maude, 151
Coleman, James, 11; Nathalie, 81
Collett, Adriene, 123; Argela, 123; Boyce, 123; Esther, 123; Glenn, 123; Mae, 123
Collins, Burnetta, 128; Elizabeth, 121; Mildred, 58
Colston, Alice, 202; Ann, 202; Anne, 202; Charles, 202
Colton, Byron, 124
Combs, Celesta, 153; Claude, 153; Gerald, 153; Norma, 153; Wayne, 153
Compton, Amy, 31; Isom, 32; Mary, 37
Conrad, Gracie, 117; Mary, 136
Conway, Dennis, 45, 46; George, 205; Marguerite, 80; Thomas, 67, 110
Conyers, Henry, 67
Cook, Arthur, 25, 27; Hazel, 125
Cooley, Margaret, 39
Coons, James, 89
Cooper, Barbara, 74, 145; Hannah, 203, 207, 208; John, 145, 207, 208; Mary, 137
Coppedge, Edward, 189
Coppoc, Lindley, 120
Coppock, Benjamin, 121; Ethleen, 121
Corbell, Spencer, 44
Corbett, Mary, 163
Corbin, Anne, 209; Dorothy, 126; Gawin, 68; Mildred, 209
Cordts, Leon, 150; Pamela, 150; Penelope, 150
Cornett, Alice, viii, 36; Robert, 36
Cornwallis, Francis, 188
Corry, Elias, 141
Cosby, Cornelia, 32; Martha, 82
Cot, 120; Sarah, 120
Cottrell, Alice, 139
Courtnell, George, 190, 193, 210
Courtney, 15; Catherine, 15; Cecil, 163; Clara, 166; Conrad, 162; Darla, 167; Dorcas, 87; Elizabeth, 162, 163, 164; Ervin, 165; Etta, 162; Forrest, 162; George, 15; Harry, 166; Hattie, 164; Helen, 166; James, 15, 17, 29, 45, 48, 162, 163, 164, 166; Jennie, 165; Jeremiah, 29; John, 17, 20; Juanita, 162; Judy, 167; Kathleen, 163; Keziah, 15; Lena, 166; Leon, 167; Leonard, 15, 29; Mary, 15, 29; Minnie,

162; Miriam, 166; Myrta, 163; Myrtle, 163; Ora, 164; Oscar, 162; Pauline, 166; Pearle, 167; Peggy, 15; Prudence, 166; Raymond, 163; Rosamond, 29; Ruth, 166; Sally, 15; Samuel, 29; Vernor, 166; Vivian, 165; Walter, 163; Wilda, 166; Wilfred, 167; William, 15, 27, 162
Covington, Richard, 68; Winifred, 68
Cox, Charnock, 209; Elizabeth, 209; Emerette, 126; Fleet, 25, 29; Hannah, 24; Harman, 110; James, 26, 28; Jennie, 141; Maude, 173; Peter, 25, 28; Vincent, 9; Waddie, 10
Coyner, Jack, 126
Crabb, Daniel, 26, 27; Jane, 17; John, 196; Magdalene, 27; Osmond, 15; Samuel, 27, 28; Sukey, 17
Craine, Elma, 103; Laura, 105
Cralle, Elizabeth, 182; Frances, 181, 182; John, 178, 179, 181, 200; Kenner, 182; Samuel, 181, 182; Thomas, 181, 182
Crane, Virginia, 89
Craner, Caroline, 132; George, 132; Ruth, 132
Crankshaw, James, 98; Paul, 98
Crawford, Margaret, 125, 127
Crawley, 181
Crippin, Gary, 150; Robert, 150
Critcher, John, 27, 28
Crocker, Richard, 181
Croft, La Velle, 127
Crofton, Major, 116
Cromer, Parthenca, 156
Crossfield, Mr., 181
Crowder, Charles, 63; Elizabeth, 63
Crowson, Fereby, 172
Crozier, William, 69
Cullen, Elizabeth, 163
Cully, John M., 20
Cummings, Ann, 78
Cunkle, A. C., 104; Arthur, 104; Eleanor, 104; Mary, 104
Cunningham, Alexander, 135; Arline, 162; Bernis, 161; Charles, 161; Ferne, 161; Harriet, 161; Luella, 135; Mary, 135; Theresa, 161; William, 161, 162; Willis, 161
Curfman, Carol, 123; Joseph, 123; Lewis, 123; Lois, 123; Malcolm, 123
Curley, Edward, 100; Mary, 100
Custer, George, 157; Goldie, 157
Cutts, Barbara, 60; Robert, 60
Cyr, Bert, 146

Daingerfield, Catherine, 209; William, 209
Dale, Corrine, 151
Dalton, Grant, 133; Mary, 121
Damerille, Joseph, 186; Mary, 186
Dameron, Thomas, 46
Damewood, James, 35
Dangerfield, Eliza, 128
Daniel, Charles, 57
Daniell, James, 193; Thomas, 193, 210
Darby, James, 120
D'Arc, Christine, 145; Harry, 145; Howard, 145; Jeanne, 145; Martha, 145; Rupert, 145; Stephen, 145; Thornton, 145
Darnell, Ann, 71, 108; Waugh, 108
Davenport, James, 29
Davidson, Margery, 81
Davies, William, 195
Davis, 39; Adam, 91; Adriene, 122; Alice, 133; Amanda, 98; Elizabeth, 33; Esther, 122; Ethellen, 122; Floretha, 35; George, 122; Hannazola, 122; John, 205; Joseph, 122, 133; Lawrence, 122; Lyman, 129; Margie, 128; Maria, 133; Martha, 122; Mattie, 83; Riley, 122; Ruth, 122; Thomas, 110, 122; William, 33
Dawson, Daniel, 106; Francis, 41; Frankie, 42
Day, Roy, 153; Wilford, 141
Dean, Harold, 129
Dedmond, 54
Dekker, Helen, 149
Deller, Helen, 158
Dennis, Joan, 134
Des Georges, Etienne, 167; Frank, 167; Hallie, 167; Herbert, 167; Jacqueline, 167; Mary, 167; Oretta, 167; Soledad, 167; Warren, 167
Deshan, Thomas, 49
De St. Jorr, Olive, 127
Dewberry, Martha, 174; Mary, 175; Temperance, 174
De Weese, Mary, 35
Dickens, Robert, 91
Dickson, Helen, 147
Diggs, Thomas, 86

Dillon, Samuel, 78
Dixon, Harry, 125
Doakes, George, 47
Dobbs, Bessie, 40
Dobkins, Ann, 32; Elenor, 37; James, 32; John, 32; Levine, 32; Mary, 32; Rachel, 32; Thomas, 32
Dodd, Alan, 69; Allen, 109; Benjamin, 109; Elizabeth, 109; Hannah, 109; James, 109; John, 109; Mary, 109; Mildred, 109; Nathaniel, 109; Sarah, 109
Dodson, Joseph, 11
Doggett, Ann, 53; Anne, 48; Benjamin, 46, 47, 48, 52, 53; Bushrod, 208; Hannah, 52; John, 47, 48, 52, 53; Lucinda, 62; Mary, 47, 48; William, 47, 48, 53
Doherty, Cyrus, 122; Maud, 122
Doles, Jane, 156
Donald, Bobby, 160; Pryor, 160
Donaldson, Betsy, 117
Donaway, 46; Molly, 45
Douthitt, Ellen, 173
Dow, Caroline, 96; Evelyn, 96; Frederick, 96; Harlow, 96; Ruth, 96
Downman, George, 182
Downy, Diana, 65
Drake, 120; Mary, 120
Draper, Chancellor, 166; Cora, 166; Mardis, 166
Drummond, Anne, 208
Dulaney, Richard, 79
Dulin, 86; George, 80
Dunaway, John, 44
Duncan, Dorothy, 41, 45; Euna, 148; Genevieve, 148; Henry, 9, 41, 45; Ivor, 148; James, 110; John, 71; Joseph, 84; Maggie, 138; Nancy, 89; Newberry, 37; Rice, 69
Dunham, Frank, 123; Milton, 122; Tony, 123
Dunlap, Frances, 147; George, 147; James, 147; Mary, 147; Patience, 150
Dunn, Belvia, 38; Daniel, 33; Levi, 33; Milly, 38; Susannah, 33; William, 173
Durham, Myrtle, 172
Duval, Daniel, 52; James, 52
Dymott, Cleo, 151; Iva, 151; Milton, 151; Shirley, 151; Warren, 151
Eads, Joanna, 105; Ruth, 105; Theodore, 105; Theresa, 105
Earle, John, 189; Samuel, 3, 10, 11, 186
Early, Robert, 36
Eckenrode, H. J., 25, 28, 85
Eckman, Jennie, 143
Edel, Edith, 158
Edge, John, 212
Edmond, William, 69
Edmonds, Amanda, 79
Edwards, Celia, 75; Elias, 181; Elizabeth, 201; Francis, 181; Jane, 178; Lucy, 201; Martin, 73, 75; Mary, 201; Milly, 201; Richard, 201; Robert, 201; Sarah, 179, 201; Thomas, 178, 201; William, 181
Effler, Amos, 39
Efford, 181; Elizabeth, 181, 182; Hannah, 181, 182
Eggleson, Virginia, 128
Eggmann, Anna, 164
Eilum, Alice, 162
Ekins, Walter, 141
Elam, Alice, 53; Chester, 53; Della, 53; John, 53; Lennis, 53; Samuel, 53
Elkins, Dr., 108
Ellingson, Berg, 144; Mary, 144
Ellington, William, 108
Elliott, Nell, 96
Elliotte, Audrey, 142; John, 142; Marian, 142
Ellis, Elizabeth, 147; Hiram, 77; Warden, 126
Ellison, Norma, 132
Elser, Carrie, 150
Emert, P. A., 34; Rhoda, 34; Samuel, 34
Emery, Harry, 132
Emett, Elizabeth, 211
Englestead, Alice, 134; Brady, 134; Fern, 134; Homer, 134; Maggie, 134; Sine, 134
Epperly, Alice, viii, 36; Lamar, 36
Eskridge, George, 24, 210; Samuel, 44, 53, 178; William, 44
Esplin, Kezia, 141; Lena, 141
Estes, Cary, 60; Forest, 167; George, 60; J. R., 167; Jerry, 60; Marie, 167; Norman, 60; Ruben, 46
Eubank, H. R., 1, 4, 206, 209
Evans, Amanda, 133; Bertie, 98; Clark, 133; Claude, 150; David, 132; Ellen, 133; Ephraim, 133;

Gai, 133; Genia, 98; Hope, 133; Hyrum, 132; James, 98; Jeptha, 105; Joseph, 132, 133; Myra, 133; Nellie, 133; Samuel, 133; Temperance, 132; Velma, 132; Wallace, 150; Wanda, 132; William, 84
Evelin, George, 187, 188
Everet, 50; Elizabeth, 48
Ewing, Frederick, 98; Vincent, 98

Faber, Georgia, 96; Grace, 96; Henry, 96; William, 96
Fadeley, Elizabeth, 82; Merril, 82
Fairfax, Catherine, 18, 90; John, 18
Falls, Christian, 111
Fargeson, Douglas, 102; Etta, 102; Sarah, 102
Farmer, Aleda, 158; Alonzo, 158; Andrew, 155, 159, 164; Belbo, 168; C. E. W., 155; Celia, 158; Charles, 155, 167; Clara, 168; Clark, 154; Clarke, 154; David, 158, 168; Eda, 168; Elenor, 158; Eliza, 157; Elizabeth, 154, 155; Elma, 158; Ernest, 158; F. G., 155; Flo, 168; Flora, 156; Francis, 156; Franklin, 168; Grant, 155; Green, 154, 159, 167; Harold, 158, 168; Harriet, 155; Harry, 168; Henry, 155; Hester, 168; James, 154, 155, 158, 167, 168; Jennie, 154; Joe, 117; John, 154, 158, 168; Joseph, 153, 171; Laura, 155; Lela, 158; Lewis, 154, 155, 158; Lois, 156; Louise, 159; Lucinda, 159, 160; Lucy, 157; Lulecia, 168; Luta, 156; Lutitia, 168; M. A. E., 155; M. L., 155; Malinda, 159, 162; Marcus, 154; Margaret, 154; Marion, 155; Marquis, 155; Martha, 155, 159, 162, 168; Mary, 117, 153, 154, 155, 156, 159, 168; Matilda, 159; Mermelia, 168; Myrta, 164; Nancy, 159, 164, 167; Nathan, 117, 118, 153, 154, 155, 167, 168; Newton, 159; Orena, 158; Paul, 158; Paulina, 168; Perry, 167; Philea, 155; Pleasant, 155; Polly, 118; Richard, 155; Riley, 157; Roswell, 155; Samuel, 155; Sarah, 154, 159, 167, 168; Thomas, 168; Trumbel, 168; Wallace, 164; Wiley, 155; William, 154, 155, 158, 168; Winney, 155; Zelah, vii, 117, 156, 157
Farnsworth, Jesse, 133
Farrer, Emma, 124
Fauntleroy, Anne, 202; Apphia, 206, 208, 209; Griffin, 202; John, 202; William, 208, 209
Fenston, 169
Fernley, Clara, 148
Field, Abraham, 212; Elizabeth, 211
Fielding, Joseph, 2, 7, 10, 12
Finley, Elizabeth, 162
Fisher, Bertha, 145, 146
Fitton, Dennis, 103; Garvin, 103; John, 103; Thomas, 103
Fitzgerald, Genevieve, 148
Fleck, Charles, 148; Ferrell, 148; Ivor, 148; William, 148
Fleet, Mary, 201
Fleming, 169
Fletcher, Aaron, 72; Agnes, 80, 83; Alice, 80; Ann, 80; Anne, 77; Elias, 80; John, 80; Joshua, 80; Matilda, 77, 80; Robert, 77, 79, 80; Sarah, 135; Thomas, 110; William, 78, 80
Flowers, Inez, 63; Isabell, 63; Thomas, 63
Foehr, Jacob, 160
Fogelberg, Clement, 166; Daniel, 166; James, 166
Foley, Catherine, 80
Follick, Margaret, 134
Foly, James, 70
Foote, Isabel, 95
Forbes, Eva, 104
Forest, Gladys, 125
Forsdick, Marion, 81
Foster, Austin, 115
Fothergill, Augusta, 26
Fouché, 113
Foule, Daniel, 116
Foushee, 113; John, 45, 46, 113
Fox, David, 177; Hannah, 177
France, George, 45
Franklin, 172; Eleanor, 126
Franks, Mrs., 61
Fraser, Mary, 54
Fredenall, Mary, 121
Freeman, Elizabeth, 110, 111; James, 110; Sarah, 89
French, George, 126
Friday, Michael, 147; Stanley, 146
Friscoe, Francis, 185
Fry, Cora, 165

Fugitt, Carroll, 81; Marion, 81
Fuller, Lisania, 131; R. H., 128
Furr, Eugene, 172; Eva, 172; Glenn, 172; Gloria, 172; Leonard, 172, 173; Lillian, 173; Lucie, 172
Fushee, John, 20, 47

Gaines, Mary, 80; William, 85
Galion, Jane, 156
Gallagher, Anna, 174; Peter, 49
Gallaher, James, 150
Gamble, Henry, 172; Joseph, 4; Josiah, 154; Tyler, 172
Gandee, Eva, 35; Jesse, 35; Lee, 35; Mary, 35; Ray, 35; Sarah, 35
Gangwer, Clara, 165
Gant, Elizabeth, 51; J. O., 51
Gardiner, James, 67; Mary, 66, 67; Parish, 177; Thomas, 66, 67
Gardner, Dolphin, 112; Elizabeth, 112; James, 111, 112; John, 4, 7, 8, 70, 193; Peter, 112; Samuel, 179; Susan, 5; Susanna, 193; Thomas, 68; Vincent, 4; William, 5, 11
Garland, Nathaniel, 210
Garner, 1, 65; Abner, 54; Abraham, 9, 10, 11, 14, 15, 16, 17, 23, 24, 25; Adam, 61; Adriene, 122; Albert, 63, 174; Alberta, 63; Alfred, 55; Alice, 14, 51, 61, 104, 122; Allie, 63; Alvin, 54, 60, 63; Amanda, 49; Amelia, 59, 61; Andrew, 52, 57, 61; Ann, 42, 63, 64, 73, 76, 85, 108, 109, 120; Anna, 49, 51; Anne, 26, 42, 63, 185; Annie, 58, 60, 63; Anthony, 122; Archer, 55, 56, 58; Archibald, 18, 19, 22, 107, 150; Archilles, 55, 56; Arthur, 59; Asa, 53, 54, 55, 56, 61; Aubrey, 63; Audrey, 151; Barbara, 85, 112, 151; Barbary, 112; Barney, 60; Barosheba, 45; Belle, 97, 98; Benjamin, 5, 6, 10, 11, 15, 17, 18, 24, 25, 26, 27, 42, 59, 60, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 84, 87, 88, 121, 184, 185, 186; Bernice, 104; Betsey, 119; Betsy, 49, 57, 84, 94; Betty, 26, 27, 43, 48, 49, 87, 88, 110, 151; Bradley, 16, 17, 20, 22, 23, 24, 27, 87, 91, 110, 112, 118, 175; Bushnell, 92, 93; Calvin, 55, 56; Camillus, 151; Carol, 55, 60, 151; Carolyn, 61; Carroll, 122; Catharine, 22, 23; Catherine, 14, 15, 16, 25, 30, 169; Cattron, 22, 23; Celia, 73; Charles, 18, 55, 57, 63, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 90, 97, 98, 108, 109, 121; Christine, 51; Christopher, 50, 51; Clarence, 63; Claude, 150; Claudia, 58; Clay, 49; Colonel, 25, 26; Connoway, 53; Conway, 44, 45, 46, 52; Cora, 150; Curtis, 59; Cynthia, 74, 169; Cyrus, 122; Daniel, 88, 122; David, 55, 56, 60, 61, 93, 94, 122; Dawn, 152; Deborah, 28; Diana, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 84; Diannah, 77; Dolly, 118, 171, 172, 175; Don, 51, 123; Donald, 121; Dorcas, 14, 26, 30; Doris, 151; Dorothea, 85; Dorothy, 44, 63; Earl, 60, 121; Edith, 60; Edna, 60, 121; Edward, 19, 51, 59, 60, 85; Edwin, 54, 55, 123; Effie, 150, 153; Eldridge, 123, 151; Eleanor, 13, 25, 120, 183; Elen, 29; Elias, 74; Elinor, 13; Elinson, 69, 70; Eliza, 171; Elizabeth, 16, 18, 19, 22, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 29, 45, 46, 48, 49, 50, 51, 53, 55, 56, 58, 59, 61, 72, 73, 83, 84, 87, 88, 91, 92, 93, 94, 95, 97, 107, 108, 109, 111, 112, 118, 120, 123, 169, 174, 177; Ella, 54, 151; Ellen, 85, 183; Ellenor, 18, 24, 25, 28, 29; Elsie, 61; Elvira, 94, 95, 108; Elwood, 122; Emily, 54, 121; Emmy, 12; Enoch, 91, 97; Ernest, 58, 63; Esther, 123; Estisell, 171, 172; Ethel, 122; Eugene, 60; Eugenia, 51; Ezekiel, 75, 76, 85; Fauntleroy, 74; Fleming, 60; Floyd, 60; Frances, 16, 25, 181, 185; Francis, 12, 13, 14, 18, 26; Frank, 51, 54, 57, 61; Franklin, 60; Frederick, 61; Gawin, 15; Georganna, 60; George, 14, 19, 20, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 30, 44, 45, 46, 48, 53, 88, 177; Georgeanne, 51; Georgia, 55, 150; Geraldine, 59; Gertrude, 51; Glen, 152; Glenna, 122; Gordon, 150; Grace, 120; Grisselda, 108; Guy, 61; Hady, 58; Hannah, 13, 23, 25, 28; Harold, 121, 122; Harper, 60, 107; Harriett, 60; Helen, 59, 104, 121, 150; Henrietta, 97, 98, 101, 103, 104; Henry, 4, 5, 6, 8, 10, 11, 16, 22,

23, 30, 49, 50, 51, 54, 107, 112, 121, 184, 210; Herbert, vii, 117, 121, 150; Herman, 121; Hetty, 169; Hezekiah, 18, 19; Honor, 73, 76, 77; Howard, 123; Hugh, 169; Iowa, 55; Ira, 120; Irene, 61; Isaac, 93, 94, 95, 97, 108; Isabel, 20, 61; Isabell, 61; Isabella, 85; Iva, 151; Ivah, 150; J., 16; J. F., 115; J. L., 175; J. O., 174; Jack, 123; Jale, 109; James, vii, 5, 6, 23, 26, 29, 30, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 48, 49, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 59, 60, 66, 67, 68, 70, 71, 72, 73, 74, 84, 85, 90, 91, 92, 93, 95, 97, 109, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 117, 118, 119, 120, 149, 150, 152, 169, 177, 184, 185; Jamesena, 150; Jane, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 19, 20, 21, 23, 42, 49, 50, 51, 55, 56, 68, 69, 73, 74, 92, 94, 118, 120, 151, 169, 175, 178, 179, 182, 201; Janie, 13, 59, 60; Jean, 12, 13; Jemima, 19, 71, 72, 73, 74, 76, 83, 87, 88; Jeptha, 119, 120, 121; Jeremiah, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 20, 25, 28, 30; Jermina, 76; Jermine, 76; Jesse, vii, 46, 47, 48, 49, 50, 72, 84, 87, 112, 120; Jessie, 51; John, vii, 1, 2, 3, 4, 5, 6, 7, 8, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 20, 21, 22, 25, 29, 41, 42, 50, 52, 54, 55, 56, 60, 64, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 73, 74, 75, 76, 85, 91, 97, 104, 107, 108, 110, 111, 112, 113, 114, 115, 116, 117, 118, 119, 120, 149, 150, 151, 154, 169, 171, 174, 175, 176, 182, 183, 184, 185, 186, 187, 192, 194, 210; Jonas, 71, 72, 73, 76, 84, 85, 88; Joseph, 9, 10, 11, 12, 14, 15, 16, 17, 18, 19, 24, 84, 108, 109, 120, 169, 174, 175, 184; Josephine, 104, 122; Joyce, 23; Juda, 169; Julia, 60, 121; Karl, 121; Kate, 58; Katherine, 19, 151; Kermitt, 60; Keziah, 15; Laura, 98; Lavolett, 55; Lawson, 49, 60; Lee, 121, 122; Lelon, 63; Leota, 123; Letha, 151; Lettice, 16, 17, 24, 25, 28; Letty, 25; Lewis, 49, 91, 106; Lillie, 58; Lottie, 52; Lou, 49; Louise, 59, 60, 85; Lucinda, 62; Lucy, 14, 19, 52, 53, 73, 84, 91, 92, 180; Luella, 123; Lulu, 174; Lydwell, 59, 61; Mabel, 56; Mable, 51; Madelyn, 150; Mamie, 59; Margaret, 13, 14, 49, 61, 85, 90, 91, 112, 121, 122; Marguerite, 60; Marie, 121; Martha, 5, 6, 16, 41, 42, 53, 56, 57, 59, 64, 120, 174, 184, 186; Mary, viii, 5, 6, 15, 18, 19, 23, 29, 30, 47, 48, 49, 51, 55, 57, 59, 60, 61, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 91, 92, 93, 94, 109, 117, 118, 120, 121, 123, 150, 153, 168, 169, 171, 172, 177, 183, 185; Mathew, 18; Matilda, 120; Mattie, 51; May, 59, 97, 101, 105; Michael, 121; Mildred, 123; Millard, 60; Milton, 107; Mima, 86; Moe, 117; Mollie, 58; Moses, 57; Murvel, 122, 123; Myrtis, 57; Nancy, 30, 54, 73, 83, 91, 92, 94, 120, 169, 171, 172, 185; Nannette, 174; Narcissi, 108; Narcissus, 74; Nathaniel, 14, 15, 16; Nell, 57, 174; Nellie, 61; Nelson, 60; Nettie, 57; Newton, 27, 88; Nina, 121; Nora, 56; Omie, 60; Orpah, 53, 54, 59; Otis, 60; Parish, vii, 5, 6, 12, 42, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 90, 91, 106, 176, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 184, 185, 204; Parrish, 69, 177, 178, 200; Patsye, 57; Paul, 55, 56, 98; Pearlie, 60; Percy, 58, 60; Peter, 112; Phyllis, 123; Pleasant, 169; Polly, 53, 93, 153, 171, 172; Presley, 108, 109, 182, 183; Presly, 182, 183; Pryor, 175; Rachel, 16, 97, 101, 107, 120, 150, 169, 171, 174; Ralph, 174; Rebecca, vii, 53, 92, 94, 120, 123, 169, 185; Rhoderic, 57; Richard, 16, 56, 57, 60, 123; Rileigh, 120, 122; Riley, 120, 122, 123; Robert, 59, 60, 97, 104, 107, 108, 117, 121, 123, 150; Rodger, 56; Romeo, 150, 151; Rosamond, 29; Rose, 29; Rowan, 57, 59; Roxannah, 30; Ruby, 51, 61; Ruth, 98, 104, 120; Sallie, 51, 57; Sally, 49, 86, 109; Saluda, 56; Samuel, 12, 13, 14, 20, 24, 29, 51, 53, 54, 55, 56, 58, 59, 97, 101, 107, 171, 172, 175, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181; Sarah, 16, 18, 25, 49, 72, 85, 86, 107, 108, 109, 120, 150, 152, 174; Sisley, 54; Smith, 73, 74, 75, 76; Sophia, 62; Spelman, 178, 181; Spencer, 14; Stanley, 123; Stephen, 50, 112,

151; Steven, 122; Sturdy, 91, 106, 107; Sue, 58; Sukey, 17; Susan, 5, 6, 8, 50, 51, 53, 57, 63, 73, 85, 86, 87, 120, 185, 186; Susanna, vii, 5, 6, 7, 10, 11, 12, 13, 22, 41, 65, 66, 67, 69, 73, 176, 184, 185, 186, 190; Susannah, 106; Sybil, 57; Taliferro, 88; Theodore, 121; Theodosia, 19; Theresa, 93; Thomas, 5, 6, 8, 12, 15, 19, 20, 22, 23, 24, 26, 27, 29, 30, 51, 56, 58, 60, 65, 66, 67, 68, 69, 70, 71, 72, 87, 88, 90, 91, 92, 93, 94, 105, 106, 107, 108, 109, 110, 112, 150, 151, 169, 182, 183, 184, 212; Thornton, 57; Thurman, 57; Tremanda, 101, 107; Tressie, 59; Trigg, 51; Van, 121; Vesta, 54; Vincent, 4, 5, 6, 16, 23, 24, 25, 26, 27, 28, 41, 42, 43, 44, 45, 46, 47, 53, 55, 56, 63, 64, 66, 67, 71, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 90, 109, 185; Vinson, 27, 43, 87; Virgie, 57; Virginia, 61; W. J., 77; Walter, 54, 61; Wayne, 59; Wilda, 123; William, vii, 5, 9, 10, 11, 12, 13, 14, 17, 18, 19, 20, 28, 49, 51, 52, 53, 54, 55, 56, 57, 58, 59, 60, 61, 62, 63, 69, 72, 73, 74, 75, 76, 84, 85, 87, 91, 95, 97, 98, 101, 103, 104, 107, 108, 114, 118, 120, 121, 122, 150, 151, 169, 171, 172, 175, 177, 178, 179, 180, 181, 182, 183; Willie, 58, 97, 103; Willis, 26, 27, 28, 84, 87, 88; Willoughby, 108; Wilma, 123; Winefred, 44, 45; Winifred, 30, 43, 45, 46, 53; Winny, 30; Woodrow, 59; Wright, 60; Wyatte, 97; Yancey, 58; Zula, 150; Zulu, 153. See also Gardiner and Gardner.

Garnett, B. F., 56

Garrison, James, 78

Gaskins, Bettey, 182; Isaac, 182

Gathings, Charles, 58; Ezekiel, 58; James, 58; Joseph, 58; Melville, 57, 58; Susie, 57; Tolise, 58; William, 58

Gayle, John, 56

Geer, Ethel, 148; Jane, 148; Percy, 148

Gemmer, Caroline, 122

George II, 20

George V, 100

George, Ione, 134; Margaret, 134; Ray, 134; William, 183

Gholson, Captain, 112; Charles, 116; William, 116

Gibson, Eliza, 80; Joseph, 83; Orvill, 62

Gifford, Luceil, 133

Gilbert, Matthew, 39

Gilder, Cécile, 99; Edward, 99

Gillenwater, Nan, 174

Gillispie, Adeline, 36

Gilner, Abraham, 127; Blanch, 127; Sarah, 127

Glascock, Benjamin, 80; Gregory, 78; Johny, 24

Goddard, Robert, 34

Goff, William, 16

Going, Mary, 57

Goodman, Russell, 127

Goodridge, Lusannah, 142

Gordon, Mary, 61

Gore, 78

Gosnold, Anthony, 187; Bartholomew, 188; Elizabeth, 187; John, 187, 188; Robert, 187, 188; Thomas, 187

Goulding, Betty, 136; James, 136; Jerry, 137; Joseph, 136; Lyda, 136; Paul, 136

Grace, John, 25; William, 20

Graham, John, 180; Josiah, 120

Grall, Lieutenant, 188

Granger, Gideon, 62

Grant, Jeanie, 130

Graves, 40; Elizabeth, 59; George, 59; Jennie, 59; Louise, 59; Marion, 59; Samuel, 59; Sudie, 59; William, 59; Willie, 59

Gray, 18; Ann, 18; Elizabeth, 96; Gilson, 96, 97; Hattie, 96; Henry, 96; Jeanie, 130; Mary, 96; William, 96, 130

Green, Asa, 120; John, 75; Jones, 89; Joseph, 212; William, 85

Greene, Louisa, 143; Isaac, 38; Wiley, 38

Greenwood, Sarah, 207

Greer, Everett, 40; George, 1

Gregory, Alma, 172; Amos, 172; Dorothy, 60; Elna, 60; Henry, 60; Hugh, 172, 173; John, 173; Julian, 173; Louise, 163; Lucie, 172; Marjory, 60; Milton, 60; Robert, 172; Roy, 60

Gresham, 190; John, 190

Greyer, Charles, 82

Griffin, Ida, 102; Joseph, 102; Mary, 102; Mathew, 197

Grigg, Andrew, 196

Grimes, Josiah, 120
Grimeshead, John, 44; William, 44
Grinstead, W. G., 42
Gross, Blanche, 151
Groves, 51; Elizabeth, 51; Jesse, 51
Gudmundson, Bessie, 142
Guthrie, Neil, 57
Gwathmey, John, 25, 28

Haag, Anona, 36
Hackley, Bertha, 80, 90; James, 90; W. B., 90; Walter, 89, 90
Haddaway, William, 47
Haddon, George, 117
Hafen, Orval, 126
Haggard, John, 173
Hagy, George, 36
Hahn, Ernest, 147; Florence, 147; Teresa, 147; Valentine, 147
Haight, Elizabeth, 40; Isaac, 140; Julia, 140
Hail, Frances, 180
Haisley, Ruth, 122
Hale, Anna, 142; Aroet, 142; Arta, 142; Hattie, 142; Heber, 142; Jonathan, 142; Olive, 142; Patty, 21; Samuel, 142; Solomon, 142
Halfield, Pearl, 52
Hall, Aster, 25; Benjamin, 84; Horace, 174; John, 176; Letitia, 49; Mary, 144; Presley, 25; Rebecca, 169; S. B., 169; Stephen, 13
Hallock, Jeanne, 168; John, 167
Halloran, Arthur, 151; John, 151
Hamilton, 59; Charles, 103; John, 103; Johns, 103, 104; Martha, 103; Mary, 103; Ruth, 103; Sturdy, 103; Susan, 104
Hammer, Elizabeth, 99
Hammond, Obediah, 68
Hance, Mary, 19; Thomas, 19
Handy, John, 89
Hanna, Beverly, 165; Clyde, 165; James, 165; Janet, 165; Mary, 165; Joseph, 165; Joyce, 165; Lola, 165; Mary, 165; Michael, 165; Patricia, 165; Phyllis, 165; Washington, 165; William, 165
Hannah, Levi, 37; Texann, 37
Hanson, Dayton, 151; Harold, 152; Janet, 151; Martha, 152; Reba, 132; William, 151
Harbison, Larry, 157; Lloyd, 157
Harden, William, 24
Harding, John, 66
Hardy, Calleen, 145; Clark, 146; Clinton, 145; Donna, 144; Douglas, 145; Elise, 145; Elizabeth, 62; Eunice, 146; Floyd, 146; Fred, 145; Georgeous, 145; Howard, 144; Lee, 145; Leon, 144; Leonard, 145; Lyman, 146; Marilynne, 145; Mary, 99, 145, 146; Marynne, 146; Ray, 145; Raymond, 143, 145; Reid, 146; Robert, 99; Rowena, 145; Sheila, 145; Tacy, 144, 145; Waldo, 144; William, 144, 145
Harkey, Florence, 97; Mary, 97; Sandy, 97
Harmon, Lawrence, 126
Harold, Zola, 123
Harris, Alexander, 138; Betsy, 75, 84; Burrell, 89; Caroline, 173; Carter, 173; Charles, 173; Clara, 174; Cuthbert, 89; Ethel, 138; Faith, 173; Frank, 138, 173, 174; Georgia, 173; Geraldine, 173; Harriet, 138; James, 72, 75, 76, 83, 84; Jane, 173; Jemima, 72, 83, 88, 89; John, 171, 172, 173; Juanita, 156; Lelia, 173; Lily, 173; Lora, 173; Lucie, 172; Lula, 173; Martha, 173; Mollie, 174; Nancy, 89, 172; Nina, 173; Parthenca, 156; Robert, 174; Rossie, 173, Rufus, 173; Sallie, 173; Sally, 89; Samuel, 172, 173, 174; Sanford, 89; Sarah, 138; Sophronia, 174; Susan, 173; Thomas, 173, 174; Truman, 89; V. R., 52; Wells, 138; William, 71, 72, 83, 84, 88, 89, 172
Harrison, 69, 108; Burr, 72; Charles, 67; Chester, 152; Edmund, 80; Elizabeth, 80; Lee, 158; Lucy, 80; Robert, 152; Thomas, 67
Hart, Agnes, 78; Lottie, 52
Hartman, Rebecca, 34
Hastings, Letitia, 121
Hatch, Rhoana, 129, 132
Hatcher, Elizabeth, 158
Haven, Lucille, 173
Hawkins, Hellen, 133
Hawley, James, 11
Hawson, Elizabeth, 199
Hay, Cora, 58; Lelia, 58; P. A., 58
Hayden, Horace, 181; William, 61
Haynie, Holland, 202

Hays, Henry, 105
Hayward, John, 132
Hazlewood, Martha, 58; Susanna, 54, 58
Headrick, Otis, 38
Heckendorn, Mathilde, 126
Hedgman, 70; Nathaniel, 65, 71
Hedrick, Carl, 165; Cora, 165; Henry, 165; Judith, 165
Heggie, Christopher, 62
Heil, Arthur, 130
Heitman, Francis, 111
Helm, Thomas, 90
Hembree, Amy, 39; Ella, 37; John, 37, 39; Luther, 39
Henbest, David, 105; Dean, 104; G. A., 104; Philip, 105
Henby, Mary, 153
Hendershott, Violet, 101
Henderson, 169; Gretha, 135; J. B., 135; Marian, 57; Nelda, 135; Rhoda, 135; Sarah, 135; William, 27, 135
Hendricks, Myrtle, 56
Hendrix, 169
Henley, Alexander, 170; Arthur, 170; Ellah, 170; Mary, 170
Henrie, Amanda, 132; Cheer, 137; Du Wayne, 137; Emma, 137; Gay, 137; James, 129, 132, 138; John, 137; Michael, 137; Myra, 132; Nellie, 132; Patrick, 137; Rhoana, 129, 132; Samuel, 132, 137; Weltha, 129, 132, 133
Henry VII, 188
Henry, 114, 171; Arthur, 171; Barbara, 134; Betsey, 119; Betty, 123; Catherine, 169, 170; Charles, 173; Clark, 134; Dan, 134; Dolly, 170; Earl, 123; Elisabeth, 118; Eliza, 173; Elizabeth, 118, 169, 170; Ezekiel, 170; Frank, 117; George, 134, 173; Houston, 173; Hugh, 114, 170; J. R., 173; James, 118, 169, 170, 175; Jane, 170; Jesse, 134; Joan, 134; John, 114, 170, 172, 173; Kitty, 170; Martha, 170; Mary, 123, 170; Mattie, 173; Millie, 119; Nancy, 169, 173; Nicol, 173; Onie, 173; Otha, 38; Patrick, 169; Pleasant, 170; Rachel, 168, 170; Rebecca, 171; S. W., 117; Samuel, 114, 115, 118, 119, 154, 169, 170, 174; Sarah, 171; Spencer, 170; Susan, 170; William, 38, 170, 173
Hensley, Marian, 57
Henson, Elizabeth, 162, 164
Herd, James, 26
Herndon, Betty, 51; Catharine, 51; Christopher, 51; Edward, 51; Ela, 51; Henry, 51; Jacob, 51; John, 51, 68; Mina, 51; Rankin, 51
Hester, Abner, 53; Archer, 53; Charles, 59; Edmund, 53; Emily, 53; Flossie, 54; Forest, 167; James, 53; Robert, 53, 59; Samuel, 53; William, 53
Hesterson, Acquilla, 205
Hewett, Jennie, 79
Hewitt, John, 36; William, 70
Hewlett, Susanna, 70
Heydon, Catherine, 102
Hicks, Alice, 94; Anderson, 94; Andrew, 37; Angelina, 149; Anna, 94; Arabelle, 94; Charles, 94; Chauncey, 94; Elizabeth, 176; Franklin, 94; Jackson, 94; John, 94, 176; Mary, 94; Sallie, 94; William, 94
Higbee, Alonzo, 139; Anita, 141; Archie, 141; Arvilla, 141; Brian, 140; Carol, 140; Clyde, 140; David, 140; Edward, 141; Franklin, 141; Gwendoline, 140; Ione, 140; Isaac, 141; John, 139; Joseph, 139; Lillian, 140; Linda, 140; Mabel, 140; Mary, 140, 141; May, 141; Myron, 140, 141; Rebecca, 139, 140; Roger, 140; Roma, 141; Rosina, 140; Ruth, 141; Samuel, 139, 140; Sarah, 139; Silas, 141; Thomas, 139; William, 140
Higginbotham, 82
Higginson, John, 77; Samuel, 77
Hill, Aaron, 110; Beverly, 148; Mrs. Clement, 148; Lucinda, 52; Trula, 40; William, 2
Hillhouse, John, 92; Margaret, 92; Mason, 92, 95; William, 92
Hindmer, John, 8
Hinsey, Flora, 150
Hinson, Margaret, 109; Tarpley, 109
Hisle, 109
Hitch, Elizabeth, 174; J. P., 174; Kathleen, 174; Parks, 174
Hitchcock, Robert, 11, 195
Hite, Anne, 81

Hobkins, Thomas, 192
Hobson, Adcock, 47
Hockett, Anna, 120; Seth, 120
Hodge, Ed, 40; James, 38
Hodnett, Hope, 102
Hogan, John, 67
Hogensen, Christine, 143; Donald, 143; Elva, 143; George, 143; Neil, 143
Hogentabler, Alvena, 143
Hohes, Sylvester, 57
Holbrook, Dan, 128
Holleyoak, John, 132
Holliday, Ann, 120
Holloway, George, 74, 75, 76; Susan, 75, 76
Holly, Annie, 134
Holmerud, Edward, 131
Hood, Harriet, 162; Robert, 162
Hooe, 72, 84
Hooper, Thomas, 186
Hope, Richard, 127
Hopkins, William, 2, 24, 63, 64, 191
Horsley, Joseph, 193; Ralph, 190
Horsly, Ralph, 189, 190
Hotten, John, 192
Houston, James, 125, 127; Joseph, 127; Margaret, 125, 127; Maude, 128
Hove, Archie, 147; Georgia, 147
Hovey, Joseph, 142; Lusannah, 142; Penelope, 142
Howe, William, 31
Howell, Lula, 173; Verdie, 122
Howes, Leon, 129
Hoyt, 51; Durward, 122
Hubbard, Mary, 131
Huckaby, R. J., 175; Rosalie, 103
Huddleston, Angela, 105; Elaine, 105; Elizabeth, 134, 136; Esther, 104; Genevieve, 105; George, 104, 105; Joseph, 104; Louise, 104; Sarah, 105; William, 105
Hudnall, Joseph, 90, 212
Hudson, Benjamin, 80; Garnet, 80
Huffstetler, Lutishia, 174
Hughes, Anna, 68; Edward, 51; John, 37, 106; Mary, 67, 68; Nina, 173; Ralph, 67, 68, 70, 110; Thomas, 67, 68; William, 68
Hume, Minnie, 51
Humpel, Mary, 105
Humphrey, Charles, 172
Humphries, Dolly, 137; James, 137; Mary, 137
Humphry, Charles, 92, 95, 97; Elizabeth, 95, 97; Henrietta, 95, 97, 98, 101, 103, 104, 108; Henry, 95; James, 95; Joanna, 95, 105; John, 95; Mary, 95, 96; Thomas, 95; William, 95
Hungate, Vernie, 166
Hunt, Donald, 125; F. T., 57; Maria, 128; Thomas, 120; William, 53
Hunter, W. W., 72
Huntington, Oliver, 133
Hunton, Charles, 85
Hurt, Henry, 106
Huskey, Mack, 39
Hutchings, Calvin, 126
Hutchins, Agnes, 80
Hutchinson, Margaret, 122
Hyde, Ella, 151; Fraser, 151; Grace, 151
Hylton, Bertram, 36; Carrie, 36; Carrington, 36; Emelia, 36; Francis, 36; George, 36; Ina, 36; Ivy, 36; John, 36; Raymond, 36; Robert, 36; Rose, 36; Susan, 36; Theodosia, 36; Thomas, 36; Vera, 36

Igdrupt, Helena, 135
Igo, Carl, 152; Thomas, 152
Inge, Braxton, 31
Ingram, Anne, 201
Iron, Anna, 36
Isgrig, 79
Ivie, Du Wane, 127

Jack, Francis, 210
Jackson, Alice, 96; Andrew, 61, 171; Calvin, 108; Carrie, 96; Elizabeth, 97; Ernest, 96; Ernestine, 152; Grace, 96; John, 65; Mary, 96; Meritt, 96; Richard, 30, 96; Roger, 96; William, 96
Jacobsen, Olivia, 144
James, Annie, 124; Katherine, 149
Jamison, Thomas, 32
Jarrell, 78
Jearney, Thomas, 92
Jedwyn, Jeremiah, 203
Jefferson, William, 73, 109
Jeffress, Edmund, 16; Elizabeth, 16
Jeffries, 15; Jeremiah, 17, 24; L. T., 82; Mary, 15; Nancy, 55; Robert, 3
Jenkins, Ann, 3; Carrie, 33; Clay, 34; Earl, 34; Elizabeth, 55, 58;

Flora, 33; John, 4, 10, 33, 41, 42; Jonas, 32, 33; Joseph, 34; Levi, 33; Martha, 33; Mary, 33, 117; Molly, 32; Nathan, 33; Nicholas, 3; Richard, 4; Rose, 121; Ruth, 121; Susan, 34; Sylvester, 121; Sylvia, 121; Vola, 34
Jennings, Betty, 89; Minnie, 36
Jensen, Ruby, 146
Jernew, Mr., 2
Jeter, John, 63; Rodophil, 63
Jewell, Elizabeth, 208; John, 208
Jewers, James, 66
Jillson, Willard, 84, 183
Joanes, John, 187
Johns, Harvey, 103; Inez, 103; Rosalie, 103
Johnson, 79, 82; Ada, 162; Adalyn, 63; Alta, 130; Anda, 160; Carrie, 160; Charles, 62; Christina, 165; Clara, 160; Daniel, 159; Fannie, 160, 166; Gerald, 151; Guy, 160; Helen, 62; Irene, 160; Jacquita, 139; James, 162; Jennie, 160; John, 63, 139; Leah, 139; Marcellus, 62; Mary, 63; Neal, 162; Neata, 162; Nettie, 54; Obed, 162; Peter, 165; Pluma, 162; Ralph, 146; Robert, 63; Roland, 162; Ruby, 146; Rula, 146; Sarah, 62, 133; Thomas, 36, 77; Vernon, 136; Warner, 62; Winnie, 160
Johnston, Albert, 102; William, 35
Joines, Edna, 121
Jollands, William, 11, 195
Jolley, Maggie, 135
Jolly, Angelina, 149; John, 149; Lola, 149
Jones, 59; Abish, 141; Alma, 141; Beheathland, 199; Bettie, 135; Captain, 116; Catesby, 180; Charles, 135; Curtin, 148; Elizabeth, 141; Elma, 103; Emron, 141; Mrs. Grover, 60; Irene, 141; James, 13, 14, 34, 35; Jesse, 149; Jewell, 103; Kathryn, 149; Margaret, 149; Mary, 141; Myrtle, 61; Paul, 129; Sage, 139, 141; Sarah, 135, 139; Texie, 104; Thomas, 139, 141; Uriah, 141; Walter, 103, 199; William, 87; Zelma, 141
Jordan, Channing, 137; Harry, 137; Helen, 137
Josephs, Alice, 108
Joyce, Abraham, 2, 4, 9, 11, 195; Jane, 9, 10, 11
Judd, Arthur, 132; Arza, 131; Auston, 131; Beverly, 131; Calvin, 131; Cherrie, 131; Clea, 132; Conrad, 131; Dacy, 131; Diania, 131; Edith, 131; Edward, 132; Eldon, 131; Frederick, 129; Fuller, 132; Glenn, 132; Hanna, 129; Hyrum, 131; Jay, 131; Katherine, 129; Keith, 132; La Von, 131; Lisania, 131; Margurite, 131; Mary, 131, 132; Nellie, 132; Riley, 131; Robert, 131, 132; Ross, 132; Ruth, 131, 132; Trixie, 131; Van, 132

Karstens, August, 165; Clara, 165; Marie, 165
Kean, John, 78
Keane, Thomas, 188
Kearsey, John, 9, 16
Keen, Bridget, 212; Bridgett, 211; Elizabeth, 199, 200, 211; John, 196; Mathew, 211, 212; Newton, 199, 200; William, 195, 197, 199, 200
Keene, Ann, 198, 202; Anne, 198, 201, 202; Bettey, 202; Bridget, 212; Captain, 201; Catherine, 202; Edward, 202; Elenor, 205; Elizabeth, 187, 194, 196, 198, 199, 200, 201, 203, 204, 205, 206, 212; Hannah, 198, 202, 206, 207, 208; Henry, 187; Janetta, 202; John, 176, 196, 198, 201, 202, 203, 204, 205, 206; Joseph, 202; Mary, vii, 1, 189, 190, 191, 192, 194, 201, 209, 210; Mathew, 8, 192, 193, 212; Matthew, 22, 190, 191, 193, 210, 211; Newton, 178, 179, 199, 200, 201, 202; Ruth, 204, 205, 206; Sarah, 198, 201, 202, 203, 210; Susan, 191; Susanna, vii, 1, 2, 6, 65, 176, 184, 185, 186, 187, 190, 191, 192, 210; Thomas, vii, 1, 3, 187, 188, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 200, 201, 202, 209, 210; William, 189, 190, 191, 192, 193, 194, 195, 196, 198, 199, 200, 201, 202, 206; Young, 202
Keithly, Gordon, 94
Kellog, Nancy, 94
Kelly, Thomas, 184
Kemper, John, 86

Kendall, Lucy, 76; Thomas, 73, 75, 76, 84
Kennan, 181; Elizabeth, 181, 182; Sarah, 181, 182
Kenner, Brereton, 24; Elizabeth, 177; Francis, 179; Matthew, 205; Richard, 177; Rodham, 177, 196; William, 180
Kennerly, Catherine, 101
Kennon, Mathew, 185
Kenst, John, 39
Kent, 57
Kershner, Dorothy, 122
Kesterson, Acquilla, 205
Key, Hazel, viii; Jesse, 129
Keyes, Andrew, 163; Anna, 163; Elizabeth, 163; Roger, 140
Keyme, Thomas, 187
Keyne, Thomas, 188; William, 11, 195, 196
Kidder, Melvin, 160
Kile, Ecton, 165; Edith, 165; Joseph, 165; Mary, 165; William, 165
Kilmer, Clara, 166; Grace, 166
Kimball, Jane, 104
Kincheloe, Bertha, 83; Elisha, 83; Pendleton, 83; Winston, 83
Kines, John, 72
King, Elizabeth, 145; Nancy, 38
Kington, Thomas, 191
Kirkham, John, 30; Winifred, 30; Nancy, 30
Kirkpatrick, Tolise, 58
Kiser, 94; Eliza, 94
Kitchen, Emma, 103; George, 103; Sarah, 103
Knight, John, 191
Knott, Richard, 13, 14, 43
Knowles, Joseph, 136; Mary, 136
Knox, Georgia, 96
Koeppen, Mildred, 121
Kosht, Margaret, 112
Kramer, Harry, 151
Kreidler, Jean, 100; Maynard, 100
Krumviede, Marie, 165
Kupper, Hazel, 158

Lack, Edith, 165
Lacy, Edward, 56; Estelle, 56
Ladd, Virginia, 157
Lagarde, John, 102; Lillian, 102
Laird, Pansy, 127
Lake, Richard, 80
Lamb, John, 57
Lambert, Haskell, 102; John, 102, 105; Mabel, 105; Margaret, 102; Richard, 102; Robert, 105; Ruth, 105; Sarah, 103
Lambkin, 20; Jane, 20
Lamkin, Francis, 28
Landman, John, 176; William, 176
Lane, Hardage, 203; James, 171; Keturah, 203; Martha, 38
Langenbacker, Leah, 139
Langford, Annie, 125; Blanche, 125; Thomas, 125
Lanham, Caroline, 19; Portia, 19
Larason, Charles, 164; Della, 164; Elmer, 164; George, 164; Mahala, 164; Robert, 164
Largent, Charlotte, 166
Larsen, Christine, 143; Preston, 134
Larson, Ethel, 146
Lassiter, Louise, 39
Latta, Frank, 158
Law, Mary, 38
Lawrence, Catherine, 98; Emma, 98; Samuel, 98
Lawson, Annie, 60; Fred, 61; Gaven, 90; Robert, 107
Lawton, Emma, 136
Leach, Phillip, 180
Leake, Evelyn, 82
Leavitt, La Rue, 140
Lee, Mr., 190; Arlington, 35; Baxter, 35; Blanche, 105; Bryan, 105; Byron, 35; Charles, 35, 36, 105, 203; Colonel, 22; Cyril, 35; Daniel, 36; Darrell, 105; Delcena, 35; Dorcas, 36; Edward, 35, 36; Elijah, 35; Elizabeth, 35, 197, 198, 199, 203; Frances, 35; Francis, 35; George, 20, 23, 28, 203; Gladys, 35; Hancock, 72; Hannah, 209; Hugh, 11; Ida, 35; James, 36, 37, 105; John, 35, 36, 176, 203; Jonathan, 35; Joseph, 105; Leander, 35; Leo, 35; Lillian, 105; Lucy, 203; Lyman, 35; Mabel, 35; Mahalia, 36; Margaret, 36; Mary, 35, 105, 203; Mason, 36; Mattie, 36; Maude, 105; Milton, 35; Morgan, 36; Morton, 36; Moses, 36; Philip, 35; Ramie, 35; Raymond, 105; Rex, 105; Richard, 9, 10, 16, 20, 23, 24, 25, 27, 192, 201, 203, 209; Robert, 35, 37; Ruth, 105; Sarah, 36; Thomas, 12, 198, 203, 209; Virginia, 35,

36; Washington, 36; Wilburn, 105; William, 35, 203; Wilson, 36; Zachariah, 34, 36
Le Fevers, Gladys, 60; James, 60; William, 60
Le Grand, Elvira, 63
Lence, Mathew, 140
Lengle, Rose, 152
Leonard, John, 161; Pamela, 161
Le Quire, Chester, 39; G. D., 39; Paul, 39; Reba, 39; Susanna, 39; Virgil, 39
Lessing, Gertrude, 136; Hulda, 136; Isador, 136
Lester, Bell, 57
Lewis, 60, 186; Ann, 186; Betty, 209; Charles, 156, 186; Daingerfield, 209; Elizabeth, 42, 186; Fielding, 209; George, 209; Hanna, 129; Harriett, 35; James, 185, 186; John, 180, 185, 186, 205; Joseph, 186; Judith, 156; Lawson, 156; Susan, 186; Vincent, 184, 186; Wathenia, 156; William, 14, 42, 48, 184, 185, 186
Lightfoot, Margaret, 120; Rebecca, 150
Likens, Colonel, 122; Eugene, 122; Stephen, 122
Lindsay, Hazel, 128
Lindsy, Annie, 138
Linn, Mary, 146
Lipscomb, William, 58
Lister, Austin, 129; Boyd, 129; Inez, 129; James, 129; Mary, 134; Pete, 130; Rhoana, 130; Samuel, 129; Thelma, 130; Yvonne, 130
Litchfield, Ethel, 146; Floyd, 146; Mildred, 146
Little, Arthur, 39; Martha, 123; William, 2
Lloyd, Harold, 126
Lockert, Mattie, 83
Lockhart, Margaret, 152; Thomas, 174
Lohrenz, Sara, 128
Lolley, Christopher, 111
Lombardi, Oreste, 141
Long, Lucy, 57
Loomis, Charley, 153; Jeanette, 152; Jessie, 153; Martha, 153; Mary, 152; Olive, 153; Orrin, 152, 153
Losser, Myra, 128
Louden, Paul, 128
Loudermilk, Alice, 35
Louthermilk, Jacob, 111
Lovelace, Fulton, 56
Lowery, William, 114
Lucas, Marcy, 125; Robert, 181; Winifred, 30
Lunt, Raymond, 141
Luster, John, 159; Mary, 159
Luttrell, Richard, 48
Lynn, Charles, 132; Mary, 136
Lynton, Anthony, 193

Macfarlane, Erastus, 140; May, 141
Machen, Thomas, 108
Madden, Mary, 153
Maddox, Rice, 206
Magill, Audree, 151; Claude, 151; Eleanor, 151; Ella, 151; Lily, 151; Robert, 151
Magregory, James, 2
Mahaffey, Benjamin, 38
Males, Billie, 156
Mann, Amanda, 35; Roger, 81; Sudie, 81; William, 81
Marchant, Thomas, 9, 16
Markes, John, 4
Marmaduke, Vincent, 88
Marshall, Bessie, 145; Margaret, 78
Martin, Etta, 174; John, 174, 186; Lillian, 35; Oran, 154; Rachel, 174; Rossie, 174; Thomas, 8, 9; William, 174
Martineau, Antoine, 133; Ashton, 133; Austin, 133; Bernard, 133; Blaine, 133; Boyd, 133; Clark, 133; Corilla, 133; James, 133; Jesse, 133; Keith, 133; Moroni, 133; Orlan, 133; Sarah, 133; Thelma, 133
Mason, John, 63
Matheson, Gordon, 140
Mathews, Alice, 138; Sarah, 90; Thomas, 210; Williams, 90
Matson, Howard, 153
Matthews, W. A., 32
Maury, Henry, 212
Mauzey, John, 71, 85
Maxwell, Winnie, 165
Maze, Elizabeth, 170; Gardner, 169; John, 169
McAdam, Ann, 202; Joseph, 202; Sarah, 202
McAdams, Elizabeth, 32; Jemima, 32; John, 32; Mary, 32; Matilda, 32

McAllister, 136; Clark, 136; Jannie, 136; Jean, 136; Martin, 136; Mayo, 136; Minunet, 136; William, 136
McBride, Mary, 135
McBrien, Dean, 104; Elizabeth, 104; Eva, 104; James, 105; Joseph, 104; Martha, 104
McCall, Andrew, 174; Kyle, 174; Rebecca, 174
McCambridge, Margaret, 162
McCampbell, Isaac, 38; Nancy, 38
McCamy, Elizabeth, 173; George, 173; Naoma, 173
McCarra, Anne, 162
McCarter, Mamie, 38
McCarthy, Andrew, 165; Clara, 165; Mary, 165
McCarty, Daniel, 12; Robert, 83
McClain, Deborah, 170
McClanahan, Benjamin, 40; Matthew, 40; Thomas, 90
McCleary, 173; Benjamin, 173; Blanche, 173; Julius, 173; Naoma, 173; Roy, 173; Sybil, 173
McClurkin, Anna, 98; Hope, 102; James, 102; John, 102; Martha, 102; Mary, 102; May, 102; Mona, 102; William, 102
McComb, Robert, 126
McCormick, Jerome, 100; John, 100; Joseph, 100; Katherine, 151; Patricia, 100
McCracken, Hadley, 122
McCreary, Mildred, 99
McCroskey, W. A., 39
McCune, Sarah, 59
McDaniel, James, 212
McDonald, Tennessee, 175
McDougal, Brancie, 61
McEntire, Emma, 173; Gussie, 173; Harris, 173; James, 173; John, 173; Joseph, 173; Laura, 173; Mattie, 174; Nancy, 173, 174; Omagene, 173; William, 173
McFarland, Lurline, 39
McGaffey, Bruce, 160
McGehee, Ann, 63; Elvira, 63; Nannie, 63; William, 63
McGintey, Arthur, 170
McGlothin, Julia, 158; Thomas, 158
McGregor, Judy, 56
McHenry, John, 20
McIntosh, May, 99; William, 99; Willie, 99
McKay, Betsey, 89; Bridget, 89; Isaac, 89
McKibben, John, 120
McKinney, 40; James, 34
McLaury, Clara, 105; Guy, 105; Ruth, 105
McLeod, Anna, 95; Ethel, 36; Thomas, 95
McMath, 59, 61
McMichael, Florence, 58
McMillian, Lillian, 102
McMullin, Carolyn, 103
McNemar, Lawrence, 186
McPherson, Leo, 35; Martha, 121; Sallie, 35; Thomas, 35
McRay, Daniel, 74
McTeer, Fereby, 172
McVey, Catharine, 34
Meade, Bishop, 25, 26, 177
Mealy, Patrick, 46
Mebane, Alex, 115
Mecham, John, 133
Medcalf, William, 188
Medcalfe, William, 190
Meeker, Bertha, 151
Mercer, Ellen, 183
Merchant, Vivien, 36
Mereweather, Elizabeth, 206
Meriweather, 208; Elizabeth, 206, 207, 208
Merrell, John, 126
Merrill, Byron, 138; Erma, 125; Grant, 138; Helen, 138; John, 138; Mary, 138; Miles, 138; Minnie, 138; Norah, 138; Parley, 138; Pearl, 138; Sarah, 138
Metcalf, Anne, 199
Metcalfe, Ann, 198; William, 177, 198. See also Medcalf, Medcalfe.
Michail, 79
Michel, Simon, 78, 79
Middleton, 10; Anne, 26; Benedict, 176; John, 27, 176; Robert, 3, 4, 176
Miller, Arnold, 145; Cleo, 137; Della, 145; Esther, 123; Isabelle, 157; Kathryn, 144; Lillie, 145; Lucinda, 144; Olive, 137; Thelma, 141; Thomas, 9; William, 137, 144
Mills, Elizabeth, 19; John, 19; Texas, 166
Millsaps, Edward, 32
Minty, Edward, 176
Miskell, Austin, 109

Mitchell, Cora, 166; Hattie, 167; Nellie, 124; Sylvia, 141; Thomas, 69, 70, 71
Monroe, Catharine, 200; John, 200; Mollie, 57; Walter, 57
Moon, Ann, 119; Grace, 120; Joseph, 119; Mary, 119, 120; Sarah, 43; Susanna, 10
Moore, 59; Aubrey, 59; Carolyn, 126; David, 37; Ella, 121; Glenna, 54; Harold, 59; Helen, 137; Joseph, 58, 120; Nancy, 59; Ralph, 61; Raymond, 59; William, 5, 185
Moose, Charles, 102; David, 102; John, 102; Kathryn, 102; Malinda, 102; Robert, 102; William, 102
Moran, Josephine, 94; William, 94
Morgan, 84; Daniel, 25, 30; Robert, 59; Temperance, 30; William, 69, 70, 71, 195
Morley, Oscar, 129
Morris, 61, 86, 107; Captain, 86; Clara, 105; Ida, 151; Martin, 183; Tremanda, 107
Morrison, 98; Belle, 98; Sidney, 98
Morse, Deborah, 28; Obadiah, 29; Obediah, 28
Mortenson, Alma, 134
Morton, Charles, 173; Clara, 173; Frank, 173; James, 173; John, 173; Lillian, 173; Olive, 137; Roma, 173
Mosby, Elizabeth, 50; James, 50
Moseley, Elizabeth, 1, 3; Henry, 3; Jane, 1; Samuel, 1
Mosely, Henry, 190
Moses, Martha, 163
Mottrom, Mr., 190; Ursula, 206
Mousely, William, 193
Moyer, Alta, 58
Mullins, Mrs. John, 60
Muncy, William, 65
Mundy, George, 57
Munford, Ruth, 141
Murphy, 168; Jane, 35; Walter, 152
Murry, James, 68; Lidea, 68
Music, 51
Musser, Gertrude, 143; Rose, 143; St. Joseph, 143
Myers, Caroline, 135; Elda, 137; Fern, 137; James, 137; John, 33, 137; Lewis, 137; Lucy, 40; Mary, 137; Mathew, 196; Peggy, 33; Pleasant, 40; Rhoda, 33; Van, 137; Zeth, 137
Myles, Margaret, 82
Myres, Thelma, 140

Naunton, Ursula, 188; William, 188
Nazer, Alvena, 143; Bertha, 143; Edward, 143
Neal, George, 176; Helen, 132; John, 58; Voss, 58
Neale, 208; G. M., 51; Hannah, 207, 208; Matthew, 201; Rodham, 185
Neely, I., 112
Neese, Edna, 153; J. R., 153; Verna, 153
Neighbors, Mary, 156
Neilson, Henry, 68
Nelson, Annetta, 127; Bette, 161; Clark, 127; Edward, 63; Elmer, 127; Franklin, 127; Jack, 127; Jane, 92; June, 127; Myrta, 161; Neils, 127; Perry, 161; Robert, 92; Warren, 63; Zelma, 127
Newell, Mary, 126
Newman, 135; Meeks, 8
Newton, Beheathland, 199; Elizabeth, 199, 200; John, 24, 201; Thomas, 199, 200; Willoughby, 16, 20, 24, 199
Nicholas, John, 115
Nicholes, Harold, 144; Linda, 144; Olivia, 144; Sidney, 144; Theodore, 144
Nichols, Calvin, 56; Coleman, 56; James, 56; Jane, 55; John, 56; Robert, 8
Nickell, Corabelle, 167; Gertrude, 167; W. T., 167
Nielsen, Carrie, 130; Hans, 130; Margaret, 130; Zundell, 130
Nimmer, Freda, 152
Nishkin, Harriet, 152; Harry, 152; Irvin, 152; James, 152
Norell, Christina, 165
North, Frances, 32
Notney, Mary, 147
Nowlin, Ginerva, 142
Nugent, Nell, 189
Nulton, Ronald, 144

Oakey, Mary, 63
Oakley, Ezra, 124
O'Daniels, Billie, 148
Ogg, Ed, 40
Ogle, William, 37

Olafson, Hilda, 144
Oldendorph, Catherine, 164
Oldham, 53; Belle, 95; G., 53; George, 43, 46, 48; Jean, 43; William, 45, 48
Oler, Louisa, 146
Olive, John, 208
Oliver, Arch, 108; Elizabeth, 39, 204, 205; Elinor, 204; Ellinor, 204; Ignatius, 204; Jane, 39; John, 39; Lazarus, 39; Nancy, 39
Olson, Barbara, 144; Hilda, 144; Jack, 144; John, 144; Ole, 144; Peggy, 144
O'Neil, Georgie, 61
Opie, Lindsey, 202; Thomas, 180, 198
O'Rear, Betty, 83
Organ, Richard, 10
Orley, Thomas, 188, 189
Orlye, Thomas, 191
Orr, Mary, 109; Myrtle, 145; Sally, 109
Ossman, George, 132
Osterkamp, Mary, 150
Otterbach, Caroline, 135; Ida, 135; William, 135
Owen, Delia, 54; Mary, 128; Nettie, 130; Nicholas, 2, 11, 196, 210

Pack, Della, 40
Page, Norvell, 126
Paine, William, 8
Pakenham, General, 171
Palmer, Clayton, 130; David, 130; John, 77; Nettie, 130
Pares, James, 72
Parham, William, 117
Parish, Beulah, 80
Park, John, 135; Lavina, 135; Nina, 135
Parker, 141; Edna, 145; Elizabeth, 176; Myrtle, 145; Ruth, 176; William, 145, 176
Parkerson, Sally, 90
Parks, Sally, 82
Parkson, 72
Parrish, Elmo, 131
Parslow, Reva, 151
Parsons, Frances, 152; George, 152
Pate, Elizabeth, 86
Patten, Sarah, 135
Patterson, Edna, 101; Elizabeth, 101; Felix, 101; Mary, 101; Nathan, 101
Pattillo, Fannie, 59; Sue, 60
Patton, John, 63
Patty, David, 39; Ellen, 39; Houston, 39; John, 39; Lucile, 39; Rosa, 39; Zora, 39
Payne, General, 79; Katherine, 131
Pearce, William, 9
Pearson, Jesse, 95; William, 49
Peaveyhouse, 51
Peay, Amanda, 139; Edward, 139; Francis, 138
Peck, Arletta, 142; George, 142
Pederson, Annetta, 127
Peebles, James, 98; Julia, 98
Pelty, 173; Elishua, 173; Jane, 173; John, 173
Penquite, William, 78
Penrod, Temperance, 132
Peppers, Mary, 108
Perkins, Mrs., 82; Eliza, 162; Lyda, 162
Perrins, 201
Perry, Andrew, 114; Elizabeth, 141, 193; Joseph, 141; Susannah, 141
Pershing, General, 100
Pettigrew, Alta, 156; Billie, 157; Ernest, 156; Sophie, 156
Pettus, William, 57
Peyton, 71
Phillips, Abraham, 38, 154; Alma, 35; Artharine, 166; Boland, 166; Eli, 150; Elizabeth, 154; Gordon, 99; Jonathan, 99; Mary, 154; Virginia, 166; W. E., 99
Philpott, James, 163; Katherine, 163; Martha, 163
Pickering, Arthur, 148; Charles, 148; Clarence, 149; Eliza, 148; Ellen, 149; Francis, 148; James, 149; Marjorie, 148; Robert, 149
Pickett, Hannah, 89
Pierce, Eliza, 148; John, 78; Philip, 78; William, 12
Pike, Walter, 124
Pilsbury, John, 28
Pinckard, Robert, 182
Pinkele, Katherine, 148
Pinkerton, Donald, 161; Margaret, 161; Marshall, 161; Merrill, 161; Robert, 161; Russell, 161; Susan, 161; William, 161
Pinney, Lyda, 136
Pitchford, Carol, 100; Charles, 100; Henrietta, 100; John, 99,

100; Joseph, 99, 100; Mary, 100; Michele, 100; Patricia, 100; William, 100
Pittman, Lee, 26
Plemons, Cage, 173; Lucille, 173
Pollard, Patsye, 56; Sarah, 127
Pope, Harry, 59; Humphrey, 70
Porter, Agatha, 86; Agga, 87; Bayard, 82; Caroline, 96; Catherine, 86; Harry, 82; Martin, 86; Samuel, 86
Potts, Clarissa, 96
Pough, Benjamin, 116
Powell, C. P., 102; Lois, 102; Nona, 102
Powers, Joseph, 46
Pratt, Allie, 128; Alvira, 138; Amanda, 128; Anita, 128; Avis, 128; Charlotte, 128; Louisa, 128, 138; Lucy, 209; Orson, 128; Riley, 128; Samuel, 128, 138; Vera, 128; Zenos, 128; Zola, 128
Presley, Joseph, 48; William, 189
Presly, Peter, 205
Pressley, Larry, 100; Marion, 100
Prestwich, Horace, 125
Price, 97; Arjalon, 186; Elizabeth, 81; Katherine, 82; Mary, 184, 185, 186; Reggie, 131; Richard, 186; Rosetta, 131; Ruth, 131; Sterling, 131; William, 185; Williams, 131
Pritch, Catherine, 25; Rodham, 25; Thomas, 25
Pritchard, George, 150
Proctor, Martha, 134; Myron, 134; Nellie, 134
Pugh, Elizabeth, 107; Rachel, 97, 101, 107; Theodosia, 63; Willoughby, 107
Pullen, Texie, 104
Purnell, Nettie, 35
Pyle, William, 120
Pyne, Clifford, 127; John, 127; Kate, 127

Ragan, William, 115
Rainer, Henry, 190, 191
Ramsey, 57
Ramsies, Edward, 10
Ransdell, Edward, 9
Ratcliff, Edom, 119; Eleanor, 120; John, 120
Rathbone, Adeline, 39; Andy, 39; Bertha, 38; John, 39; Rebecca, 38; William, 39
Rawlings, Charles, 148; David, 149; Dekker, 149; Dorothy, 148, 149; Edith, 147; Edward, 147; Elizabeth, 147; Ellen, 147; Ethel, 148; Florence, 149; Grover, 149; Hattie, 149; James, 148, 149; Jolly, 149; Kate, 127; Lola, 148; May, 147; Myrtle, 148; Pieter, 149; Samuel, 148; William, 147
Rawlins, George, 157; John, 157; Matilda, 157; Sonia, 157; Winona, 157
Rayl, John, 153; Pearl, 153; Wanda, 153
Raymer, Martha, 138
Rayner, Henry, 189
Raynor, 193; Henry, 191, 192; Mary, 191, 192, 193. See also Rainer.
Read, Archibald, 189
Reagan, 40; Nancy, 37; Richard, 37
Redford, Grant, 140; Hugh, 140; Myron, 140; Stephen, 40
Redmond, Solomon, 14
Reese, Estelle, 151
Reeves, John, 44; Robert, 41
Remy, Jacob, 10
Reno, James, 105; Jane, 70; John, 85; Sarah, 105; Thomas, 69, 70; Virginia, 105
Renquist, Joan, 152
Reynolds, William, 190
Rhodon, Matthew, 190, 191. See also Roadham, Rodham.
Rice, Aaron, 147; Beverly, 148; Charles, 49; Colonel, 65; David, 148; Dominick, 11, 195; Farrell, 148; Helen, 147; Ida, 147; Janice, 148; Jay, 148; Jeremiah, 156; John, 176; Martha, 56; Mary, 156; Orville, 148; Robert, 147; Sophia, 156
Rich, Amy, 147; Bert, 147
Richards, Annie, 140; Edwin, 144; Elise, 144; Evan, 143; Harriett, 144; James, 144; Jean, 143; Joseph, 143; Kaelynn, 143; Karen, 143; Kent, 144; Lee, 143; Levi, 143; Louisa, 143; Lula, 59; Lulu, 143; Marilyn, 143; Mary, 143, 144; Riley, 143; Mrs. Riley, vii; Roberta, 143; Roy, 143; Ruth, 143; Sharon, 143; Willard, 143, 144
Richardson, Hester, 18; John, 24; May, 99; Simon, 190

Richins, Awilda, 127; Ellis, 127; Hilda, 127; Orville, 127; Tharon, 127; Vera, 127; William, 127
Riddle, Julian, 98; Virginia, 98; William, 98
Rider, Alexander, 68; John, 68; Phillis, 68; Winifred, 200
Riding, Mary, 136
Riggs, Jack, 135; Winnie, 137
Rigsby, Bertha, 58
Riley, 93; Margaret, 93
Ringgold, Catherine, 101; George, 101; Ida, 101
Ritchie, Adam, 92, 93, 94, 95, 163; Anna, 163; Columbus, 93; Elizabeth, 163; George, 163; James, 163; Joseph, 163; Margaret, 93; Rebecca, 92, 93, 94; Renic, 92; Roscoe, 163; Ruth, 153, 163; William, 93
Rix, Rosanne, 140
Roadham, Matthew, 188. See also Rhodon and Rodham.
Roadman, Bruce, 170; Eugene, 170; Horace, 170; Marquis, 170; Sarah, 170
Robbins, 109; Elizabeth, 109; Lulu, 174
Roberts, Francis, 2, 3, 12, 195
Robertson, Mamie, 60
Robinson, Agnes, 83; Alice, 83; Ann, 83; Bettie, 83; Elias, 83; Eliza, 83; Ida, 83; Jack, 83; James, 3; John, 80, 83; Joshua, 83; Mary, 83; Matilda, 83; Milton, 83; Monroe, 83; Nancy, 75, 76; Robert, 83; William, 75, 76, 83
Robson, Diane, 103; Gerald, 103
Roche, Louise, 163
Rodham, Elizabeth, 177; Mathew, 177. See also Rhodon and Roadham.
Rogers, 53; Amy, 4; Ann, 176; Elizabeth, 194, 195, 196, 198; Ellen, 1; Ellin, 194, 195; Joan, 196; John, 1, 11, 176, 194, 195; Mary, 166; Richard, 196; William, 4
Rosson, Anna, 40; Robert, 40
Roundy, Myron, 133
Rout, Anne, 63; George, 42, 43, 186; Martha, 43, 186; Peter, 43, 64, 71; Thomas, 8; William, 63, 186
Routt, Peter, 109; Richard, 45, 48
Royster, Mildred, 54
Rucker, Allen, 81; Annie, 80, 81; Bayard, 80, 82; Benjamin, 80, 82; C. W., 80; Claude, 81; Dana, 80, 81; Edmund, 80, 81; Harrison, 81; Henry, 82; James, 82; Jean, 82; John, 82; Kate, 81; Lelia, 82; Lillian, 82; Linda, 82; Margaret, 82; Marguerite, 81; Martha, 82; Mary, 80; Michael, 82; Robert, 81; Sally, 82; Sarah, 82; Sudie, 76, 80, 81; Traylor, 81; Virginia, 80; William, 80, 81
Rudberg, L. E., 153; Verne, 153; Vesta, 153
Rudd, Mary, 39
Rude, Carrie, 130
Rush, Luella, 122
Russell, James, 40
Rust, Edward, 28; George, 28; Peter, 17, 23; Samuel, 10, 11, 17, 24, 29, 209; Vincent, 25
Rutan, George, 160
Ryan, Martha, 166

Sadler, Anna, 96; Ashton, 96; Clarissa, 96; Grace, 96; Lucia, 96; Mary, 96; Nelson, 96; Pauline, 96; William, 96
St. Clair, Caroline, 36; Elizabeth, 36; John, 36; Nora, 36; William, 36
Samford, Elizabeth, 197, 203; Giles, 197, 203; James, 203; John, 197, 203; Samuel, 197, 203; Thomas, 203; William, 203, 205. See also Sanford.
Samp, Frederick, 63; Gladys, 63
Samuel, Edward, 50
Sandel, Bertha, 136
Sanders, Carolyn, 36; Dora, 40; Hartley, 36; William, 36
Sandstrum, Emma, 132
Sander, Harriett, 124
Sanford, Ann, 30; Elizabeth, 207; William, 207. See also Samford.
Sargent, J. B., 136; James, 136; Leah, 136; Mary, 136; Nell, 136; Victor, 136; Virginia, 136
Satterwhite, Annie, 173
Saul, Teresa, 147
Saunders, Thomas, 7, 40
Savage, Valentine, 126
Sawyer, Lola, 137
Scales, Cora, 58

Schemensky, Elsie, 127
Schow, Annie, 135; Christene, 135; Ira, 135
Scoggins, Hattie, 163
Scott, Alice, 129; Arlie, 157; Calvin, 123; Eunice, 157; Jane, 30, 31; John, 128, 129, 157; Vera, 129; William, 31
Scotter, Rose, 161
Seal, Martha, 149
Seale, Anthony, 186
Seaman, Grover, 57
Searle, Charles, 130; Denise, 130; Donald, 130; Geraldine, 130; Ruth, 130; Sandra, 130
Sebastian, 51
Seddon, Susanna, 66, 67; Thomas, 66, 67
Seegmiller, Adam, 141; Alan, 141; Daniel, 141; Eileen, 141; Emma, 141; Garn, 141; Grant, 141; Keith, 141; Lynne, 141; Robert, 141; Sherie, 141; Winston, 141
Seibert, Catherine, 164, 165; Cecil, 164; Charles, 164, 165; Ervin, 165; Floyd, 164; Genevieve, 165; George, 164; Harold, 164; Jacqueline, 164; Kate, 168; Marian, 165; Paul, 164
Self, Benjamin, 21; Frances, 23; Francis, 21; James, 14, 28; Jane, 10, 21; Job, 21, 30; John, 28; Margaret, 14; Nona, 102; Philip, 21; Robert, 21; Stephen, 16, 21; Thomas, 24; Walter, 22
Selfe, 10
Selman, Lavina, 135
Session, Bessie, 174
Sessions, Alice, 131; Harvey, 131
Sessler, Samuel, 34
Settle, Garner, 51; H. P., 51; Joan, 51; Joseph, 75, 76; Julia, 51; Sarah, 72, 76; William, 69, 72, 86
Settles, Emma, 158
Severs, James, 212
Sevier, Governor, 115
Sevy, Martha, 134; Pauline, 126; Ray, 129
Shafer, Ora, 136
Shaffer, Alveretta, 138; Gelliad, 138; Joseph, 138; Josephine, 138; Maggie, 138; Samuel, 138; Sarah, 138
Shambro, Margaret, 164
Shannon, George, 36
Sharp, Eleanor, 174; Samuel, 174
Sheares, 176
Sheean, 60
Sheffield, Philip, 147
Shelton, Agnes, 95; Annie, 163; Bernard, 163; Frank, 174; Mildred, 163
Shemwell, Eleanor, 53
Shepherd, John, 8
Sheppard, Thomas, 191
Shields, Bertha, 145, 146; Carroll, 146; Clair, 146; David, 146; Dianne, 145; Elise, 145; Ian, 146; James, 145; Leonard, 145; Mary, 146; Reed, 146; Richard, 145; Wilford, 145, 146
Shipman, Clara, 156
Shivvrell, Allen, 13
Shoares, 176; Elizabeth, 176; William, 176
Short, Harry, 130; William, 176
Showalter, Ada, 134, 137; Arthur, 136; Blanch, 137; Cornelius, 134, 136; De Witt, 134; Earl, 136; Elizabeth, 134, 136; Gai, 136; Garth, 136; James, 134, 136; Joseph, 136; Leah, 136; Leland, 136; Mary, 136; Nellie, 136; Victor, 136
Showell, Clarence, 127
Shrewsbury, Rhoda, 34
Shubin, Vera, 129
Shugart, Josephine, 122
Shuman, Hugh, 78
Shumate, Harold, 160; Jean, 160; June, 160; T., 85
Siemon, Karen, 153; Robert, 153
Sill, Anna, 147
Simons, Francis, 2, 190
Simmons, Francis, 210; James, 54
Sims, Richard, 22, 49
Singleton, Albert, 124; Joshua, 68
Sinz, Mata, 160
Skibinski, Emma, 162; Joseph, 162
Skinker, Garland, 81; H. G., 81; Julian, 81, 82; Sudie, 82; Thomas, 81; William, 88
Skinner, Clarice, 100; Ernest, 100; Fannie, 83; Ida, 128; Jeremiah, 73
Slade, Annie, 134; James, 134; Mary, 134
Slaughter, Ida, 103; James, 71; Sterling, 103; Zoe, 103
Slinker, William, 34
Sloan, James, 163; Mary, 163
Smedley, Ada, 142
Smith, 94; A. C., 95; Ann, 12;

Benjamin, 79; Billie, 156; Bonita, 161; Docia, 52; Elizabeth, 52; Ella, 95; Grace, 156; James, 37; Jesse, 52; John, 12, 30, 31, 33, 52; Josephine, 94; Lola, 129; Lydia, 31; Mamie, 156; Mary, 52, 54, 87; Meek, 92; Nancy, 32, 33; Nathan, 31; Nellie, 32; Patrick, 51, 52; Peter, 3; Rebekah, 205; Robert, 10; Sarah, 107; Sophie, 156; Spence, 87; Stanley, 157; Susan, 60; Virginia, 52; William, 37, 53, 60, 108, 156; Winifred, 33
Smithson, Dean, 153; Effie, 153; Evan, 153; Frank, 153; John, 153; Lucy, 62; Mary, 153; Miriam, 153; William, 77, 78, 153
Snead, Samuel, 61
Snider, Lydia, 158
Snoddy, Lenora, 51
Snowden, Homer, 166; Matt, 166; Texas, 166; Wanda, 166
Snyder, Edgar, 129
Sokoloff, John, 148; Michael, 147; O. J., 147; Stephen, 148
Somers, Elizabeth, 140
Sooy, Elizabeth, 123
Sorenson, Christene, 135; Sine, 134
Sornsen, Dona, 132
Sorrell, Thomas, 11, 184, 197
Southern, Maxine, 144
Spain, Frazier, 59
Speakes, Colonel, 2
Speckart, Phillip, 139
Spekes, Colonel, 2
Spelman, Clement, 177; Frances, 177, 181; Hannah, 177
Spence, John, 197
Spencer, Daniel, 160; Dorothy, 160; Harold, 51; Patricia, 160
Spicknall, Lucy, 19; John, 19
Spies, Coy, 158; Doris, 158; Stanley, 158
Spilman, Baldwin, 89; Jemima, 89; John, 89; Susan, 89
Spilsbury, Annie, 140; David, 140; Florence, 140
Spiritus, John, 110
Spite, William, 24
Spradlin, Mary, 170
Sproul, Bessie, 162; Charles, 162; Daisy, 161; James, 161; Margaret, 161; Mathew, 160; Matthew, 162; Myrta, 161; Thomas, 162
Sprowl, James, 123; Robert, 123
Squires, Jarvis, 210
Sronce, David, 159
Stackhouse, Pauline, 80
Staley, Sarah, 103
Stamper, Hazel, 160; Helen, 160; Hiram, 160; Mary, 160; Winnie, 160
Stanfield, Gladys, 60
Staniford, Ozeita, 80
Stanley, John, 190; Mary, 156
Stark, Corabelle, 167
Steadham, Jane, 10
Steele, Samuel, 85
Steelman, Anna, 147; Henry, 147; Marjory, 147
Steffenson, Albert, 129
Stegar, Kate, 80; Overton, 80
Stemridge, Elizabeth, 55; Martha, 60
Stephens, Marie, 133; Vernon, 162
Steptoe, Anne, 209
Stevens, 79; Ralph, 3
Stevenson, Abel, 138; Mrs. Charles, 100; Florance, 138; Howard, 100, 101; Isaac, 138; Jane, 138; Mable, 138; Mairy, 138; Martan, 138; Samuel, 138; Sarah, 138; Thomas, 138; Violate, 138; Zelnorah, 138
Stoakes, Frances, 8
Stokes, Claude, 173; Graydawn, 165; Kenneth, 165; Roger, 165; W. O., 165
Stone, Benjamin, 68; Dora, 148; Ezekiel, 52; Irvine, 148; Jennie, 145; John, 71; Katherine, 148; Kay, 146; Kenneth, 145; Lynn, 146; Margaret, 146; Maureen, 146; Roger, 146; William, 145, 146
Stowers, Thomas, 26
Stratton, Claude, 33; Persis, 140
Straughan, David, 42
Straumit, 91; Elizabeth, 91
Streeter, Sebastian, 188
Strembel, Catherine, 126; Elizabeth, 126; Harry, 126; John, 126; Margaret, 126; Mathilde, 126; Mildred, 126; Robert, 126
Strother, Jeremiah, 84
Stuart, Richard, 27, 88
Stubbs, Amanda, 139; Mamie, 124
Studer, Clem, 128
Sturdy, Elizabeth, 90; Joanna, 90; Margaret, 90, 91; Robert, 90; William, 90

Sturman, John, 188
Sugget, Edgecombe, 205; Elizabeth, 204, 205; Lucy, 205; John, 205
Suggett, Elizabeth, 205; John, 205
Sullivan, Harvey, 38; John, 39; Patrick, 38
Sumers, Jonathan, 106
Summers, Alvin, 157; Beverly, 157
Summerville, Leah, 148
Surber, Lemuel, 166; Martha, 166; Rachel, 166
Sutherword, John, 106
Sutton, C. J., 163; Ethel, 163; Hattie, 163; Helen, 127; Joseph, 34; Mabel, 105; Mark, 123; Mary, 33; Myra, 34; Nancy, 32; Oscar, 34; Richard, 123; Stephen, 123; William, 123
Swan-Graham, Judith, 202
Swapp, Barton, 133; Hugh, 137; John, 137; Winnie, 137
Swett, Elizabeth, 126
Sykes, William, 147

Tabb, Mary, 164
Tait, H. A., 57; Robert, 57
Taite, Anne, 205; William, 43, 205
Talbot, Annie, 125; Charlotte, 128; Lydia, 127; Maria, 128; Orson, 128
Talcott, Edmund, 77; William, 77
Tandy, Alice, 162; Ray, 162; William, 162
Taner, Ema, 131
Tanner, Louisa, 128, 138
Tate, John, 154
Tattman, 93
Taylor, 134; Adam, 38; Alice, 198; Annie, 134; Celia, 99; David, 131; Da Wayne, 134; Gai, 131; Hall, 131; James, 38; John, 38, 198; Joseph, 131; Joshua, 38; Levi, 38; Margaret, 38; Marvin, 134; Mary, 38, 131; Nancy, 38; Pearl, 54; Phebe, 38; Susan, 38; Thomas, 131, 198; Truth, 131; William, 38, 134; Zachary, 206
Tebbs, Daniel, 17, 19, 27
Tee, Amanda, 79
Templeman, John, 28
Tenefee, John, 176
Teynan, William, 16, 17
Thatcher, Milton, 142
Therriatt, Ann, 198; Elizabeth, 198; William, 198
Thomas, Bushrod, 207; Elizabeth, 52; James, 5, 24, 186; John, 24; Lola, 163; Louie, 141; Lucien, 163; William, 47, 48
Thompson, Mr., 12; Charles, 26; Gilbert, 133; Joseph, 38; Samuel, 154; Ursula, 206; William, 3, 23
Thomson, Parthenca, 156
Thorley, Ann, 140; Edward, 191; John, 191; Mary, 191; Onita, 140; Robert, 140; Samuel, 191; Thomas, 140
Thornhill, 120; Ann, 120
Thornton, Jane, 124; John, 56
Thorpe, George, 104; Margery, 104; William, 104
Tidwell, Asram, 93, 94; Cynthia, 94; Eliza, 94; Mary, 94; Roland, 94
Tillery, 46; Elizabeth, 45
Tingey, Elizabeth, 176; John, 193, 210; Robert, 176
Tipton, 78; James, 30; Sarah, 30
Tommas, William, 10, 20
Toon, Lewis, 186; Mark, 186
Toone, Thomas, 53
Topham, Hannah, 124; Jane, 124; John, 124; Sarah, 124
Towers, Thomas, 44
Tozer, Francis, 160
Trammell, John, 7; Phillip, 93
Trapp, Sarah, 105
Traubel, Anna, 164; Charles, 164; Lucie, 164
Traylor, Myrtle, 81
Traynor, Michael, 58
Treharne, Sage, 139, 141
Trevena, 37
Trigg, Stephen, 50; Theodosia, 50
Trotter, Alice, 173
Trussell, John, 11
Tubbs, John, 136
Tudor, Eunice, 146; Mary, 146; Roy, 146
Tullock, Samuel, 171
Tullos, Eliza, 65; Richard, 65
Turberville, George, 12, 207
Turley, James, 186
Turner, 15; Charlotte, 80; Edward, 17; Hester, 151; James, 80; John, 12; Sally, 15; William, 23
Twitchell, Ruth, 132
Tye, Charles, 173; Chester, 173; Clara, 173; Frona, 173; George, 173; James, 173; Jessie, 173; Miller, 173; Robert, 173;

Thomas, 173
Tynon, Ellenor, 18; William, 18

Uriell, John, 8

Vandegrift, Griffin, 37; Nannie, 37
Van Voorhis, Louis, 121
Varner, John, 82; Lelia, 82; Minnie, 82
Vaughn, Dr., 92; Celia, 158; Donald, 55; Mason, 95; Robert, 99; Roberta, 99
Veeder, Gladys, 172
Vinckestein, Hubert, 8
Voorhees, Sarah, 139
Voss, G. B., 58; Lillie, 58

Waddey, Thomas, 9; William, 183
Wade, C. E., 166; Madelyn, 166; Mary, 166; Roy, 166; William, 166
Wadsworth, Lucinda, 144
Wafendall, Adam, 67
Wagstaff, Avie, 55, 60; Frederick, 149; Gladys, 149; Jane, 149; Margaret, 54; Seymour, 54; Sidney, 55
Wainwright, Carter, 67
Waishee, Thomas, 78
Wak, Mathew, 11
Wakefield, Elizabeth, 107
Waldemer, Donald, 160; Edwin, 160; Mary, 160
Walker, 170; Benjamin, 184; Elijah, 170; Gary, 152; George, 152; Ida, 170; John, 152; Julia, 40; Lewis, 38; Mable, 33; Mae, 39; Maggie, 39; Marshall, 39; Martha, 38; Nan, 40; Ralph, 33; Rebecca, 150; Richard, 190; Sandra, 152; Spence, 33; Vernelle, 152; Verneta, 152; Wilford, 152; William, 29
Walkup, Mary, 165
Wallace, Martha, 98, 101
Waller, Emma, 52
Walley, Matthew, 101
Wallistone, Mr., 195
Walters, Sallie, 36
Walton, Daniel, 187
Ward, Daniel, 85; Ernie, 59; John, 41; Lester, 128
Wardrobe, David, 26, 28, 29
Warenski, Albert, 142; Edith, 142; Sophia, 142
Warner, Ruth, 157
Warwick, William, 183
Washington, Alice, 14; Betty, 209; Bushrod, 209; Corbin, 209; George, 14, 199, 209; Hannah, 209; John, 206, 208; Samuel, 209
Waters, Abigail, 34; Enoch, 159, 167; Jane, 159; Jennie, 159; Mary, 159, 167; Sally, 167
Watson, Lola, 137; Thomas, 3, 7, 10, 184, 189; Wilba, 137; Willard, 137
Watt, Leona, 162
Watts, Ann, 68; Francis, 68
Waugh, John, 186; Mary, 67; Peter, 67
Waughop, 185, 199; Elizabeth, 200
Waulhope, 199; Elizabeth, 199
Wear, Melvina, 40
Weaver, Edward, 138; Effie, 138; Elonzo, 138; Franklin, 138; Helen, 138; Josephine, 138; Julia, 138; Mable, 138; Martha, 138; Miles, 137, 138; Rebecca, 138; Riley, 138; Samuel, 138; Sarah, 138; William, 138; Woodruff, 138; Zelnorah, 138
Webb, Alice, 125; Amanda, 98; Jennie, 121; John, 52, 185; Lucinda, 52; Lucy, 52, 53; Lydia, 38; Miles, 98; Myrtle, 98; West, 40; William, 49
Weber, Arthur, 158; Helen, 158; Paul, 158
Weeden, Thomas, 67
Weeks, Franklin, 132; Glover, 103; Nell, 132; William, 103; Willie, 103
Weil, Ray, 133
Welch, David, 71; Thomas, 65, 66, 68, 69, 70, 71; William, 77
Welde, Opal, 128
Wells, Ida, 101; John, 101; Marvin, 101; Sophia, 142; William, 101
Werner, Margaret, 149
West, Blanch, 128; Charles, 128; Eliza, 128; Elizabeth, 128; General, 128; Herschel, 128; John, 12, 189; Margaret, 128; Rebecca, 120; William, 128
Westcomb, I. A., 5
Wethered, Mildred, 57
Wharram, William, 132
Wheatley, Mary, 109; James, 74
White, Andrew, 157; Charles, 164; Courtney, 166; Cyrus, 166;

Francis, 53; Harriet, 160; James, 163, 164; Jennie, 163; John, 168; Lucy, 157; Mahala, 164; Marston, 166; Maurice, 165; Merideth, 157; Nancy, 54; Richard, 190; Robert, 123; Ruth, 157; Susan, 163; Thomas, 108; Vera, 164; Vernie, 166; William, 160
Whiteford, Ann, 78, 80; Anne, 77; Annie, 79; David, 78; Elizabeth, 78, 80; Grace, 79; Hugh, 77, 78, 79, 80; James, 78; Jennie, 79; Jenny, 78; John, 77, 78, 79; Mary, 79, 80; Nancy, 79; Peggy, 79; Polly, 78, 79; Robert, 77, 78, 79, 80; Thomas, 77
Whitehead, Dale, 122; De Verl, 122; Donald, 122; Joan, 122; Murvel, 122; Norman, 122
Whiteley, Ann, 124; Harriett, 124; Thomas, 124
Whittle, James, 110, 117; Nancy, 117
Wilcock, Gale, 133
Wildy, Joseph, 179
Wilford, Mr., 190
Wilkerson, Martin, 108; William, 37
Wilkinson, Ethel, 60
Williams, 62; Abraham, 78; Agnes, 78; Amanda, 125; Ann, 61, 71, 108; Benjamin, 61, 113; Daniel, 79, 112; Dudley, 79; Edith, 133; Edwin, 78; Elijah, 178; Eliza, 79; Elizabeth, 48; Embry, 63; Ernest, 79; Eugene, 61; George, 61; Grace, 78; Harry, 79; Honor, 71; James, 61; Jemima, 71; Jeptha, 61; John, 5, 9, 10, 61, 78, 125; Jonas, 71, 108; Joseph, 78; Lewellen, 61; Lillie, 173; Marcy, 125; Maria, 133; Marie, 61; Marion, 78; Mary, 61, 63; Mattie, 173; Minnie, 78; Nellie, 78; Paul, 69; Phebe, 35; Raleigh, 46; Robert, 9; Roger, 48; Susie, 62; Sydney, 104; Thomas, 43, 45, 72, 182, 191; Walter, 50; William, 78
Williamson, Dolly, 118, 171; Elizabeth, 109; Horace, 174; James, 118, 175; John, 174; Nancy, 118, 175
Willis, Charles, 65; David, 65; Ivan, 135; John, 65; Mary, 209; Thomas, 65; William, 65
Wilsford, 190
Wilson, Ellen, 104; Frank, 81; James, 173; John, 104; Josephine, 104; Judge, 96; Sudie, 81; Thomas, 81; Walter, 121
Wingfield, Annie, 163
Winstead, Joseph, 178; Sam, 43
Winston, Sarah, 95
Withers, Agatha, 86; Ailsie, 86; Alice, 86; Ann, 212; Barbara, 85; Betty, 86, 89; Bridget, 89; Bridgett, 212; Catherine, 88; Elijah, 86; Elizabeth, 86, 211, 212; Enoch, 72, 86; George, 89; Hannah, 89; Irvine, 212; James, 8, 27, 65, 66, 69, 71, 72, 73, 83, 84, 85, 86, 87, 88, 89, 211, 212; Jannett, 86; Jemima, 89; Jesse, 86, 109; John, 70, 73, 86, 88, 89, 211, 212; Keene, 212; Lewis, 86; Martha, 212; Mary, 87, 212; Mathew, 86; Molly, 86; Nancy, 89; Pickett, 89; Spencer, 86, 87; Susan, 86, 87; Thomas, 27, 68, 71, 90, 212; Ursilla, 212; William, 86, 89, 212
Witherspoon, Alta, 156
Womack, Blount, 56; Elizabeth, 55; Marshall, 56; Mason, 56
Wood, Abner, 54; Alice, 89; Bettie, 81; Betty, 81; Carol, 54; Charles, 54; Daniel, 90; Donald, 140; Elizabeth, 81; Frank, 54; Garland, 81; George, 54; Glenna, 54; James, 54; Jean, 81; John, 54; Lewis, 89; Lillian, 81; Mamie, 54; Marion, 81; Marilee, 140; Mark, 140; Pollard, 89; Richard, 54; Sudie, 76, 80, 81; Tana, 140; Timothy, 81; Ward, 81; William, 54, 81, 89
Woodbridge, Elizabeth, 197, 210; John, 197, 201, 210
Woodbury, Eugene, 141; Hortense, 141; Inez, 141; John, 141; Martha, 141
Woodby, 39
Woodcock, John, 202
Woodford, Tacy, 144, 145
Woolsey, Darrell, 130
Workman, Beryl, 129; Francis, 129; George, 129; Iris, 129; Jacob, 129; Lindslay, 129; Lula, 129; Rebecca, 129; Riley, 129; Samuel, 129; Turner, 129; Weltha, 129

Worthen, James, 132
Wright, 61; Hannah, 9; James, 108; John, 9, 108; Mary, 149; Wingfield, 47
Wyat, Edward, 205; Eleanor, 205; Elenor, 204, 205; Elizabeth, 205; John, 205
Wylie, Mary, 157

Yancey, Annie, 58; Elizabeth, 60
Yates, Joseph, 139
Young, Branch, 127; Emma, 127; Jennie, 145; Susan, 163

Zane, Arthur, 152; Barbara, 152; Carl, 152; Dolores, 152; Gordon, 152; Gwendolin, 152; Jamesena, 152; Janice, 152; Jenelle, 152; Justin, 152; Karen, 152; Montelle, 152; Odell, 152; Richard, 152; Sharon, 152; Shirley, 152; Theron, 152; Travis, 152
Zellers, Bertie, 156
Zuill, Mathew, 205